Table of Contents

Thread List....5
Notes....15
January 21 2019....16
March 20 2019....17
March 29 2019....19
April 8 2019....24
April 22 2019....26
June 1 2019 /pol/....28
June 2 2019....30
June 6 2019....34
June 8 2019....36
June 11 2019....37
June 27 2019....38
June 29 2019....39
July 3 2019 - 218270902....42
July 3 2019 - 218278576....43
July 4 2019 - 218330927....44
July 4 2019 - 218418387....47
July 7 2019 - 218699975....48
July 7 2019 – 218733951....53
July 10 2019....57
July 14 2019 - 219481582....60
July 16 2019 - 219639828....64
July 16 2019 - 219638115....68
July 27 2019....70
July 31 2019....78
August 1 2019....80
August 3 2019....83
August 7 2019 - 222182703....86
August 11 2019....88
August 22 2019 - Jeff Bridges Forum....91
August 14 2019....98
August 17 2019....99
August 22 2019....105
August 27 2019 - 224600104....109
August 30 2019 - 224830071....111
August 30 2019 - 224866614....114
September 4 2019....116
September 5 2019....120
September 15 2019....121
October 13 2019 /pol/....122
October 19 2019 /pol/....128
November 8 2019 /pol/....129
November 10 2019 /pol/....133

November 13 2019 /x/....134
November 16 2019....136
November 17 2019 /pol/....140
November 18 2019 /pol/....141
November 19 2019 /pol/....142
November 24 2019 /pol/ /bant/ (made by Brian)....143
November 24 2019 /pol/ - incl. image....146
November 25 2019 /pol/....151
November 25 2019 /x/....154
November 26 2019 /pol/....155
November 26 2019 /x/....162
November 27 2019 /pol/....163
November 27 2019 /pol/....164
November 27 2019 /pol/....170
November 28 2019 /pol/....171
November 30 2019 /pol/....172
December 1 2019 /pol/....173
December 1 2019 /pol/....175
December 1 2019....176
December 2 2019 /pol/....177
December 2 2019 /pol/....178
December 2 2019 /pol/....181
December 2 2019 /x/....182
December 3 2019 /pol/....183
December 3 2019 /pol/....184
December 3 2019 /x/....185
December 5 2019 /x/....186
December 6 2019 /pol/....189
December 8 2019 /x/....190
December 15 2019 /x/....233
December 16 2019 /x/....234
December 17 2019 /pol/....235
January 3 2020....237
January 6 2020 /x/....238
January 12 2020 /x/....241
January 16 2020 /x/....242
January 22 2020 /pol/....248
January 23 2020 /pol/....250
January 25 2020 /x/....251
January 25 2020 /x/....252
January 26 2020 /x/....253
January 26 2020 /x/....256
January 28 2020 /x/....257
January 29 2020 /x/ (likely false positive)....262
February 3 2020 /x/....263
February 5 2020 /x/....265

February 6 2020 /x/....272
February 10 2020 /x/....274
February 11 2020 /x/....279
February 18 2020 /x/....282
February 27 2020 /x/....287
March 2 2020 /x/....295
March 3 2020 /x/....308
March 8 2020 /x/....309
March 13 2020 /pol/....310
March 18 2020 /x/....325
March 19 2020 /x/ - incl. images....329
March 23 2020 /pol/....336
March 24 2020 /x/....338
April 12 2020 /pol/....342
April 16 2020....344
April 27 2020 /pol/....345
May 3 2020....347
May 3 2020 - /x/....351
May 8 2020....353
May 9 2020....355
May 11 2020 /pol/....358
May 11 2020....361
May 12 2020....362
May 15 2020....372
May 16 2020....373
May 24 2020 /pol/....378
June 12 2020 /pol/....380
June 12 2020 #2 /pol/....386
June 13 2020 /x/....390
June 17 2020....393
June 18 2020....397
June 20 2020 /pol/....401
June 21 2020 /pol/....404
June 22 2020....405
June 24 2020 /pol/....411
June 27 2020....413
June 29 2020 /x/....415
July 6 2020 /x/....417
July 6 2020....418
July 11 2020 /pol/....426
July 17 2020 /pol/ - Brian....427
July 17 2020 /pol/ - Kim....428
July 18 2020 /pol/....433
July 19 2020 /pol/....434
July 19 2020 /x/ 25579513....435
July 19 2020 /x/ 25573306....436

July 28 2020 /pol/....437
August 3 2020 /pol/....440
August 3 2020 /pol/....441
August 5 2020 /x/....446
August 8 2020 /pol/....453
August 8 2020 /x/....454
August 9 2020 /pol/....476
August 12 2020 /pol/....477
August 17 2020 /pol/....478
August 19 2020 /pol/....483
August 19 2020 /x/....485
August 22 2020 /pol/....486
August 22 2020....489
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25948829/ August 23 2020....490
August 23 2020....504
September 3 2020....508
September 11 2020....513
September 12 2020....514
September 19 2020....516
September 22 2020 /pol/....521
September 23 2020....522
September 28 2020....525
October 3 2020 /x/....526
October 21 2020 /diy/ - made by Brian....534
November 23 2020 /x/....568
November 25 2020....570
December 2 2020 /pol/....572
December 4 2020....575
January 4 2021 /pol/....581
January 17 2021 /pol/....582
January 25 2021....585
February 14 2021....587
February 22 2021....588
May 4 2021....592
May 5 2021....595
May 7 2021....598
May 9 2021....599
May 16 2021....602
May 23 2021....604
June 4 2021 /x/....607
July 1 2021....610

Thread List

*= Not yet in full list
&=listed but posts not catalogued
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/200548126 January 21 2019
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/207131151 March 20 2019
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/208189372 March 29 2019
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/209283333 April 8 2019
http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/210791046 April 22 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/214921663/ June 1 2019
https://archive.fo/C6RMw
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215056825/ June 2 2019
https://archive.vn/OICHM
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215524739/ June 6 2019
https://archive.vn/JDNrW
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215696442/ June 8 2019 (new find Nov 2 2020) – 12 posts
https://archive.vn/mtsZL
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/216012202/ June 11 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 10 posts
https://archive.vn/i0Zqe
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/217630208/ June 27 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 6 posts
https://archive.vn/eF56J
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/217899361/ June 29 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/q1MYk
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218270902/ July 3 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/k2Mvq
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218278576/ July 3 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/NWzKu
#10 https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218330927/ July 4 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/ibK4B
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218418387/ July 4 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 4 posts
https://archive.vn/2nADt
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218699975/ July 7 2019
https://archive.vn/9OHvX
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218733951/ July 7 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/jDRub
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218747897/ July 7 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/6XF48
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218972015/ July 10 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/eoMXC
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219178800/ July 11 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 27 posts
https://archive.vn/pzk0T
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219341715/ July 13 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 7 posts
https://archive.vn/QnOez
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219481582/ July 14 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/sYhEe
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219461812/ July 14 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 2 posts

https://archive.vn/peQtr
#20 *https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219440080/ July 14 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 8 posts
https://archive.vn/OzrOr
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219592096/ July 15 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 1 post
https://archive.vn/scAeN
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219639828/ July 16 2019
https://archive.vn/XuqzB
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219638115/ July 16 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/SQObK
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219648007/ July 16 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 1 post
https://archive.vn/YWwZb
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219691273/ July 16 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 4 posts
https://archive.vn/6GmV1
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219769171/ July 17 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/1BxGb
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219780922/ July 17 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 1 post
https://archive.vn/C9l49
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219866051/ July 18 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/CxTWr
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219991837/ July 18 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/O6FVf
#30 *https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220205704/ July 21 2019 – 15 posts
https://archive.vn/bHFfF
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220434789/ July 23 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/rMNh3
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220556561/ July 24 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/sXV6n
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220672617/ July 25 2019 – 19 posts
https://archive.vn/T48op
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220711871/ July 26 2019 – 8 posts
https://archive.vn/HHF3I
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220866775/ July 27 2019
https://archive.fo/bNSm7
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220956946/ July 28 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/bDC6o
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221332075/ July 31 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/7UbVB
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221417161/ August 1 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/VXWsT
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221405637/ August 1 2019 – 4 posts
https://archive.vn/6f4Mc
#40 https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221617843/ August 3 2019
https://archive.vn/V6qgw
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222182703/ August 7 2019
https://archive.vn/0Ihbh
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222096850/ August 7 2019 – 2 posts

https://archive.vn/irwm4
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222191882/ August 7 2019 – 5 posts
https://archive.vn/AaLyR
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222206231/ August 7 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/oxfav
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222208745/ August 7 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/kNNZI
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222669399/ August 11 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/le0RH
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222835438/ August 12 2019 (new find Nov 2) – 1 post
https://archive.vn/DIbZP
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222819483/ August 12 2019 – 14 posts
https://archive.vn/4wFdv
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222877926/ August 13 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/Q6xR7
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222934824/ August 13 2019 – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/w7Jod
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223104230/ August 14 2019 ()
https://archive.vn/D7DoI
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223079415/ August 14 2019 - 9 posts
https://archive.vn/j8OUO
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223123553/ August 15 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/mFlOb
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223189321/ August 15 2019 – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/EoAZY
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223191604/ August 15 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/s3NFY
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223209246/ August 15 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/mcns6
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223208797/ August 15 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/qOenR
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223422187/ August 17 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/YjSxG
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223417560/ August 17 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/5jMyb
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223429268/ August 17 2019 ()
https://archive.vn/POlbp
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223447919/ August 17 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/NIFCa
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223439346/ August 17 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/ELVnU
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223570201/ August 18 2019 – 8 posts
https://archive.vn/dutO9
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223579468/ August 18 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/p8TK6
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223575686/ August 18 2019 – 2 posts

https://archive.vn/5RmcQ
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223577392/ August 18 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/jRadQ
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223830672/ August 21 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/vLEds
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223795824/ August 21 2019 – 29 posts
https://archive.vn/J4biO
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223863999/ August 21 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/RN1fE
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223921582/ August 21 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/YvcbN
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223931754/ August 21 2019 – 8 posts
https://archive.vn/IwMtW
https://nicko62.websitetoolbox.com/post/salvation-10253639 August 22 2019-December 9 2019
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223953551/ August 22 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/W6hay
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223952358/ August 22 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/9rX19
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224041309/ August 22 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/nSYU8
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224046950/ August 23 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/sV2HS
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224066485/ August 23 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/AYBI4
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224253300/ August 24 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.fo/Niw7z
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224278203/ August 25 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/tANcd
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224440194/ August 26 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.vn/CF1d6
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224448701/ August 26 2019 – 3 posts
https://archive.vn/tJgZQ
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224537697/ August 27 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/xBbYg
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224583518/ August 27 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020) – 6 posts
https://archive.vn/zOZNh
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224600104/ August 27 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/HRyOt
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224739235/ August 29 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/c9o9h
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224759965/ August 29 2019 – 1 + 9 + 1 posts
https://archive.vn/asCZb
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224803466/ August 29 2019 – 21 posts
https://archive.vn/e4tTW
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224826062/ August 30 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/MKnku

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224866614/ August 30 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.vn/xeVXI
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224830071/ August 30 2019 – 15 posts
https://archive.vn/Lxs24
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225036357/ September 1 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/YNk7J
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225217579/ September 2 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/unUwT
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225408915/ September 4 2019 ()
https://archive.vn/26sX8
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225572460 September 5 2019
https://archive.vn/Hk3xc
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225656694/ September 6 2019 – 4 posts
https://archive.vn/EEhm6
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225826479/ September 8 2019 – 8 posts
https://archive.vn/JyRmd
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225895789/ September 8 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.vn/7x4Ca
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226013681/ September 9 2019 – 15 posts
https://archive.vn/VtllP
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226119563/ September 10 2019 – 19 posts
https://archive.vn/gkzzH
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226236731/ September 11 2019 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226247395/ September 11 2019 – 1 post
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226243909/ September 11 2019 – 3 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226583690/ September 15 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226595513/ September 15 2019 – 3 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226598929/ September 15 2019 – 7 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226630310/ September 15 2019 – 12 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226702897/ September 16 2019 – 13 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226929710/ September 18 2019 – 12 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/227137232/ September 20 2019 () - 8 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23432435/ September 20 2019 (x) () - 1 post?
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/227241382/ September 21 2019 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/227540066/ September 24 2019 – 1 post
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/228106569/ September 29 2019 – 5 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/228466861/ October 2 2019 – 6 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229551934/ October 12 2019 – 1 post
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229658418/ October 13 2019 – 10 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229756562/ October 14 2019 – 7 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/230217397/ October 18 2019 – 11 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/230245386/ October 18 2019 – 2 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/230348730/ October 19 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 10 posts
-Talks about Wallington
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/231798515/ November 1 2019 – 1 post
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/232480650/ November 8 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/232719653/ November 10 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23752452/ November 13 2019 () -this to above: page 3 of "God, the man himself who exists outside"
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233004727/ November 13 2019 – 3 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233414232/ November 16 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233458693/ November 17 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233563193/ November 18 2019 (new find Nov 1 2020)
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233672785/ November 19 2019
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233719478/ November 20 2019 – 5 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234245280/ November 24 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234185981/ November 24 2019, Thread made by Brian
http://archive.nyafuu.org/bant/thread/9116558/ November 24 2019, same thread continued on /bant/
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234312499/ November 25 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23822734/ November 25 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234382760/ November 26 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23828619/ November 26 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234495495/ November 27 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234456372/ November 27 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234497588/ November 27 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234577392/ November 28 2019
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234598028/ November 28 2019 (new find Nov 2 2020) – 21 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234828583/ November 30 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234857388/ December 1 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234899892/ December 1 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234827520/ December 1 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234947379/ December 2 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234954752/ December 2 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234970523/ December 2 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23856858/ December 2 2019
https://yuki.la/x/23856858
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235020195/ December 3 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235021980/ December 3 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23862161/ December 3 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/294688018/ December 4 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23877809/ December 5-6 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235343391/ December 6 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23895933/ December 8 2019 –Very long discussion.
*https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23923767/ December 13 2019
https://yuki.la/x/23923767/ -short + to the point
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23938450/ December 16 2019
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/236442080/ December 17 2019
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/236529906 December 18 2019 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/236711272/ December 19 2019 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/236996991/ December 22 2019 – 3 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/237262132/ December 25 2019 – 3 posts

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24039836/ January 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24057774/ January 6-7 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/239060228/ January 9 2020 – 1 post
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24094383/ January 12 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24127793/ January 16 2020 – most concise
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/240510783/ January 22 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/240550636/ January 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24190138/ January 25 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24189539/ January 25 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24196595/ January 26 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24194674/ January 26 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24210229/ January 28-29 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24216771 January 29-31 2020 (new find Aug 18) – I think this one is a false positive.
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24244659/ February 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24251412/ February 4-5 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24258950/ February 6 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24283253/ February 10 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24286095/ February 11 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24325175/ February 18 2020 (new find aug 18)
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24384530/ February 27 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24407419/ March 2 2020 (new find Aug 22)
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24411697/ March 3 2020 (new find Aug 18)
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24445962/ March 8 2020 (new find Aug 18)
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/247814808/ March 13 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24499709/ March 18 2020 (new find Nov 23)
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24512396/ March 19 2020 (new find Aug 18) (need to save the images)
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/249800787/ March 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24543165/ March 24 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/253147467/ April 12 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/253669163/ April 16 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/255279217/ April 27 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256072377/ May 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24867858/ May 3 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256072377/ May 4 2020 – 15 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256680741/ May 8 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256725339/ May 9 2020 – 11 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256973050/ May 11 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257062884/ May 11 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257175289/ May 12 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257570595/ May 15 2020 – 1 post
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257539570/ May 15 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257679523/ May 16 2020 – 17 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257953560/ May 19 2020 – 12 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/258615269/ May 24 2020

*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/259473379/ May 30 2020 – 10 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/259615993/ May 30 2020 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/260080135/ June 1 2020 – 2 posts
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/261512946/ June 7 2020 – 10 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/262390165/ June 12 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/262408365/ June 12 2020, #2
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25233501/ June 13 2020 “American MIB AMA”
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/262601062/ June 13 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263407737/ June 17 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263451955/ June 18 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263977635/ June 20 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264114020/ June 21 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264341847 June 22 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264347998/ June 22 2020 (very little)
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264666873/ June 24 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/265081544/ June 27 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25389173/ June 29-30 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25443634/ July 6 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/266559349/ July 6 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/267193242/ July 9 2020 (Nov 2020) – 9 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/267453250/ July 11 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268076293/ July 15 2020 – 12 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268301576/ July 17 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268413044/ July 18 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268671799/ July 19 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25579513/ July 19 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25573306/ July 19 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/269257872/ July 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/269987580/ July 28 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270228279/ July 29 2020 (Nov 2 2020) – 1 post
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270855317/ August 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270968750/ August 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25758290/ August 5 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/271667106/ August 8 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25785426/ August 8 2020 “Buildings are Sentient and Evil”
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/271791750/ August 9 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/272191016/ August 12 2020 (new find Nov 1)
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/272821315/ August 16 2020 (Nov 2 2020) – 10 posts
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273010867/ August 17 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25900442/ August 18 2020 – Kim's thread
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273295535/ August 19 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25910808/ August 19 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273704926/ August 22 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25928217/ August 22 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25948829/ August 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25942647/ August 23 2020 (new find Nov 2 2020)

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/275704177/ September 3 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/276890606/ September 11 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26128849/ September 12 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/277177394/ September 13 2020 – another anon talking about him
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278216566/ September 19 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278731438/ September 22 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278830569/ September 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/279620421/ September 28 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26344607/ October 3 2020
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/282130800/ October 12 2020 – another anon talking about him
https://archive.vn/ugtMA October 21 2020-11/6
https://boards.4channel.org/diy/thread/1934215
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26800565/ November 23 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/293083669/ November 25 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/294292887/ December 2 2020
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/294688018/ December 4 2020
&https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/300169387 January 4 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/303315932 January 17 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/305049955/ January 25 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/307986643/ February 14 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/309344242/ February 22 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320032372/ May 4 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320181314/ May 5 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320397244/ May 7 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320607304/ May 9 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/321844621/ May 16 2021
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/322448658/ May 20 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/322847034/ May 23 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/28751584/ June 4 2021
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/326621297/ June 19 2021
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/327518269/ June 26 2021
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/328267316/ July 1 2021
*https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/329990172/ July 14 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25789722/ other anon posting about cavitation water heaters

~200 total listed (not counting Jan 31 2020).
-found 30 threads on November 1 2020.

one search used:
https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/search/text/%22Have%20a%20good%20%271%27...%22/username/Anonymous/capcode/user/deleted/not-deleted/ghost/none/country/US/filter/image/start/2019-04-19/order/asc/page/1/
-Completed this search. 438 results, there should be 18 pages total (~25 per page).
-note this particular search is only on pol. First x thread I am aware of is September 20. Nov 11 starts

on page 15.
-adding or removing dots makes no difference. Same with /x/, oddly.

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/search/text/%22Christ%20of%20the%20new%20age%22/username/Anonymous/capcode/user/deleted/not-deleted/ghost/none/country/US/filter/image/start/2019-04-19/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/search/text/%22Jesus%27%20biographers%22/username/Anonymous/capcode/user/deleted/not-deleted/ghost/none/country/US/filter/image/start/2019-04-19/

Notes

Initially I did not always include the URL to his book. I also did not include the post number, number of posts, OP body + especially title.

Over the course of time, I changed my approach to cataloging these posts. In any thread where the posts are not numbered at all, each post is separated by a single blank line.

January 21 2019

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/200548126 January 21 2019
ID: epeOVMY6
2 posts.

1. 200570291
>>200549566
I understand the science behind piezoelectric energy production through mechanically using force against crystals like quartz... If the idea is that when the resin dries, it contracts inwardly putting force onto the crystal, then I can at least say there might be the slightest bit of energy production... but it isn't really useful in the sense that you'd like to repair or upgrade your body.

If you're serious and not some crayon eating potato like the majority of young guys are these days, I'll cut you a break. Georges Lakhovsky, and John Keely had major breakthroughs in the field of sympathetic vibratory physics. The idea is that everything in the universe has a frequency. Everything, no exceptions... which is an indisputable fact. Your body (and its 200 quintillion cells) all vibrate in the universe at individual frequencies. Lakhovsky built a machine that harmonizes many different frequencies between two Tesla coil like structures. This process realigns the individual's cell frequencies to maximize self healing properties in your body. Matter is essentially a magnet, no matter what form it is in. YOU are therefore a magnet. As a magnet goes through its working life, different stresses are put onto the magnet by many various types of interaction with other magnets and environmental pressure. The Lakhovsky device recharges your cells in the same way you would realign and charge a ferromagnetic material (like iron for example) as a magnet. Fairly simple to understand, yes?

Your device there... the "orgone device" looks foolish and I'm sure the "inventor" didn't put the necessary effort into building a device that actually makes a difference. It may work as intended, but to get real results you'd have to build one of those things the size of a house. It's not practical, and the funding, time, and effort could be utilized in a much more scientific procedure. But that's just my $.02.

2. 200573580
>>200572727
Everything is magic to an entity that didn't create its existence.

headexploding.jpg

March 20 2019

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/207131151 March 20 2019
ID: 2TAloPYO
7 posts.

1.
207162219
>>207132479
They harnessed the female side of the sine wave of energy. The engineers used the stone's resonant frequency, which was applied from hundreds, if not thousands of human voices reaching synchronicity in a manufactured echo chamber to focus and amplify the strength. Focusing this sound onto each stone individually allows for the agitation to stay local. Using water as a "lube" for the stone while applying this frequency gives an effect of the stone appearing to be "melted" into place, AND accounts for the lack of machining marks.

With today's technology we can apply this theory into stereo equipment. I've done this. It works, and is EXTREMELY cost efficient. I'm also a lifelong machinist who has always been fascinated by these structures. Visited Peru 3 times now on vacation.

Faggots will still disregard and belittle this post. Even after watching this video.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BsqOLCXYznE

2.
207163309
>>207133007
Ollantaytambo is better. The placement, size and precision dwarfs Sacsayhuaman, IMO.

3.
207163449
>>207135992
Bronze works. Copper is more durable.

4.
207163483
>>207136278
Wrong.

5.
207163569
>>207138673
I did.

6.
207163807

>>207162219
This post has the answers you guys are looking for. I've tried to convey this before, but it seems as though people would like to remain ignorant on it for some reason.

7.
207165071
>>207163292
It's only generational if you utilize "modern" male energy perspectives. If the male/female/ nomenclature bothers your ego, refer to that perspective as explosions/implosions.

Modern man is literally trying to decipher this technology with one hand tied behind its back.

March 29 2019

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/208189372 March 29 2019
ID: BalrXTjI
12 posts.

1.
208216988
I'm making this post, then going to read the thread... I'm desperately seeking people who can see beyond the scope of what (((science))) deems lawful.

Man has been directing his efforts towards a wasteful, destructive, suicidal energy directive. The lack of understanding this principles, matters not to its fundamental purpose... to degrade, corrode, and ultimately destroy. From sparks/fire, to the splitting of the atom, the "Satanic" side of the "sine wave of energy" is what has bogged down humanity since before the great flood. The opposing perspective, the "Divine" side of the "sine wave of energy" is not only seen as a pest to engineering directives, it is stymied vigorously.

Satanic energy is the process of combusting materials, or destroying them, in an attempt to derive value from the energy that dissipates during the destruction. Man, in human form is a variety of this energy perspective, along with 99% of machinery and energy production world wide. The summation of utilizing this perspective is eventual destruction of ALL natural resources.

The gap between a Type 0 and Type 1 civilizations precludes transforming our energy (((science))) into a Divine (Manna) perspective. Once Divine energy is considered a plausible and worthy of our focus, the winfalls of technological progress will make the 20th century seem retarded (<--- the literal definition).

Every time these energy devices are produced through home based tinkerers, they're swallowed up and silenced. Most arguments drift towards why... due to the "how" being obvious. Monetarily, fiat currency has allowed the exchange of atrophy and perceived comfort through short sighted dogma. These traits are selfish and can only lead to pain, not for the individual utilizing this strategy, but everyone who follows him thereafter.

A transfer of ideology is needed in our scientific circles. In order to achieve this shift, WE must force their hand through bombardment of applicable Divine energy devices.

2.
208218350
>>208216988
Some of us are doing this in our spare time. The problem arrives when explanations are due. Most of the terminology of these energy perspectives do not have definitions, and if these phenomena do have defined terminology, the wording is overly complicated and draws in confusion.

I've struggled greatly in defining the opposite perspectives of the "sine wave of energy" for various reasons. I originally labeled the Divine side as female. BIG mistake in today's political climate. The

ego on women when describing these phenomena elevates (proving their complete ignorance). Then I tried passive vs intrusive. Doesn't have the same punch in the face curiosity contained within as Divine vs Satanic... Point is, terminology doesn't really matter, unless you're easily swayed by propaganda.

Explosions/Satanic energy vs Implosions/Divine energy is a realistic approach to the terminology problem. It's unfortunate that JUST this aspect of this extremely dense and complicated subject has to have such attention drawn to it, but that's a sign of how ignorant our species is to our universe's mechinations and how to utilize those perks for betterment.

If the thread is interesting enough and doesn't get deleted I'll post examples of what I'm talking about.

3.
208219800
>>208204576
This is liken to sticking your head in the sand.

4.
208220780
>>208206746
Unfortunately... your ideology offers nothing to replace the lack of energy consumption. In essence you're asking humanity to devolve back into a pre-industrial mindset, OR to conserve what resources we have left in a bane attempt to stem the hordes that will overrun them eventually, inevitably.

To the pessimistic mind you offer death by sword, and death by 10,000 cuts. Death by 1000 cuts being the current societal situation.

We need to use more energy. A LOT MORE. Not less. You'll never get an effective mob running to your cause asking people to give up the niceties they've grown accustomed to.

5.
208221605
>>208219939
I made these faggot.
>>208216988
>>208218350
But yeah, I take it back. You don't have your head in the sand... it's planted and plastered firmly up your own ass. You're in luck though... almost all of humanity is right there with ya!

6.
208224500
>>208222027
I understand your frustrations/pessimisms, but there is another way. Remember: Explosions vs Implosions. That is THE KEY to EVERYTHING in our current mental blockage of our species historical technological advancements. I'm really not kidding, and I've never been more sure of anything in my life.

On the Satanic side, we have discovered hordes of usages for that application. Think about it; the first use of fire to the splitting of an atom, AND everything in between.

Here's a few devices that utilize the Divine perspective, for reference.

A cavitation water heater:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DjGSXKSLpfY

The lily impeller:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=by0JhirtO-0

Creating light from sound (sonoluminescence):
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CSIPolpvjBY
How that kike^ "biomimicry'd" his way to understanding the phenomena:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wTNbsKX4OV0&t=2s

Sonoluminescence directly contradicts "science"... (It creates a photon where nothing exists... -And God *said* "Let there be light... and there was light.") BUT falls in line perfectly with religious doctrine. I'm personally not religious in the traditional sense... but I am realizing how much of a dogma science has become, as well as its stranglehold on anything that contradicts its teachings as idiotic.

7.
208225300
>>208222334
Never have. I'm a techy nerd on the machining/engineering spectrum. I got this information through a tough career, MUCH pessimism, and an atheist to creationist mental perspective.

One must understand the enemy within to be able to conquer it. I'm not against DMT, but persuade people against it due to the lazy nature in which the information is searched for in the first place. It allows people that are unfamiliar with high level information to absorb it without a proper frame of reference. If I took DMT now, I probably wouldn't be as surprised or enthralled by the encounter, at least not as much as most who would partake.

8.
208226822
>>208225288
I put these up...
>>208224500

There is a very large trove of documentation concerning these phenomena, but most of it is contained in references INSIDE of patents. In our current technological climate, one has to search very stringently to find real technical information.

The Vril Society broke this code... this technology... wide open in the early 20th century. They didn't document much. Everything since has been a very tight budgeted (due to home scale experiments) and usually belonging to a person that can't properly defend themselves from the Satanic/explosion cult of

personality.

The one place where records are difficult to expunge easily is the patent office. My suggestion is to find patents, and read within. There are a few people out there consolidating... fortunately. Peter J. Kelley has a website dedicated to these experimenters. He has a book (so to speak) that has a lot of good stuff in it, but a lot of bad too, as with anything.

http://www.free-energy-info.com/PJKbook.pdf

I first read that book in 2008 I think. A lot of the real juicy stuff was removed for copyright reasons a long time ago, so anyone in that book is a willing participant. BTW, this is like 1 snowflake in Antarctica's worth of information on this subject. Satanic energy encapsulates a massive number of subjects. Divine energy is in everything, literally.

9.
208227477
>>208226822
Getting a lot of doubles ITT...

If you'd like to research individuals that were close to breaking through, or rather did, then got bought off or killed, look into John Keely, Georges Lakhovsky, Nikola Tesla, and Johann Grander (not so much himself, but the technologies that surrounded his research). That's a pretty good start.

10.
208228243
>>208227438
A lot of research... and besides it all fits so perfectly with religious doctrine. Almost like THAT was its original intention, and we're just now decoding its true meaning. Essentially, the bible is a historical reference to a past advanced civilization's technological progress through their respective epoch... and more importantly... how not to make the same mistake.

I think we're failing by not heeding the warning, but the caveat is that we don't understand the reference terminology from their dialect, to English. Things like Manna for instance begin to make perfect sense... if you're referencing the resonant frequency of Earth in relation to the resonant frequency of the universe, and how to interact with those forces to our energy consumption benefit. See, there is a MOUNTAIN of technological information contained in religious doctrine... we just don't understand how to translate it.

11.
208228429
>>208228176
Are you calling me Frank? I'm not whoever you're thinking I am. I assure you, you do not know me, nor have I ever ranted like this.

12.
208228550

>>208228284
Love you too... if you're white.

April 8 2019

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/209283333 April 8 2019
ID: IiWHw+cI
4 posts.

1.
209297907
>>209284280
This is actually terrifying. Just finished the unedited copy of The Story of Adam and Eve last night. The pole's closest land masses growing is the final step that triggers the realignment scenario which has wiped humanity out several times. If global warming IS caused by CO2 "extracted" from our oil economy, and these temperature increases are melting the polar region's heavy ice sheets, EVERYONE should be driving a semi truck.

Melt those fuckers... it's our only hope.

https://archive.org/details/ChanThomasTheAdamAndEveStoryTheHistoryOfCataclysms1993FullUNCENSORED

2.
209299588
>>209297146
"We" did... At least easily extracted light sweet crude.

3.
209301410
>>209298176
White people the world over need to drop the Satanic energy clause of the world's focus right now, and aspire to gain knowledge from/for the Divine energy perspective. If you're wondering Satanic energy is any energy source that destroys or transmogrifies materials into destructive bi-products... where as Divine energy manipulates the forces that hold the entire universe together. Subsequently meaning they can't be destroyed. Sound, and relative wavelength patterns, cavitation, high voltage frequency manipulation, and simpler solutions like geothermal and micro-hydro (even though these two are Satanic, the bi-products are miniscule).

All Satanic energy perspectives degrade humanity into greed and usury, evident by society at large. They depend on a fiat system for interactions with other source materials, and in so doing, push the psyche towards selfishness while simultaneously boastful about such actions. Divine energy can't be useful to a finite resource based economy, which is why these technologies are disappeared inside of it. The ultimate goal being gravity manipulation, the divine spectrum brings countless niceties on the path towards that end.

This is realistic. Do you know how to build anything? Can you machine materials? Do you know anyone who can help facilitate these things? Machine one of these, immediately, and experiment with the latter while you wait...

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BsqOLCXYznE&t
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BsqOLCXYznE&t

4.
209302309
>>209301410
That's a good one too, but these are what I meant to post.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DjGSXKSLpfY
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uENITui5_jU

April 22 2019

http://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/210791046 April 22 2019
ID: Iqlei6mr

10 posts.

1.
210795076
There are no religions that exist. Religious doctrine is a history/prophecy directive.

2.
210795737
>>210795346
They are Satanic energy incarnate. Pure evil... to white men specifically. That said... they have a "creator in training" working on their behalf currently. I personally don't think he'll do what is necessary, but at least now they have a path to Salvation. His name is Dave. Show him respect. His conclusions are based on compassion which is a Divine energy platform. For the Jews sake, I hope they listen to him.

3.
210795859
>>210795640
Kike subversion.

4.
210795959
>>210795644
A truly divine perspective from a beautiful radiant RESONANT soul. I love you.

5.
210796416
>>210795961
It's a history book. It should be read for reference to past events only. Your problem resides in your future. Those stupid fucking books are a waste of your souls time in your body. Stop reading them. They are not helping you in any way. In fact... they are hurting you, and you're allowing it willingly. Dumbass.

6.
210796695
>>210796433
Human white males... the original human mold... did not have penises in the beginning. This is what the kikes are trying to understand, and create as a means of trying to amalgamate a creator so they can

be just like white Male humans. Disgusting. Sickening really.

7.
210796834
>>210796526
God and your maker are two different entities. Why would you figure you're in anyway capable of making an assertion like that? Get right in the head. You're human. You KNOW nothing. It's supposed to be that way... fucktard.

8.
210797078
>>210793830
Almost accurate. Very good guess though. The truth is we didn't "have to" communicate with speech at all. When we kicked our maker off the earth pig headedly he forced us to communicate in this disgusting primitive manner.

9.
210797128
>>210796851
You're alive. That's all the evidence you need shit for brains.

10.
>>210797488
I understand the Australian white Male anger. I feel it. Please... refrain from further insults... faggot.

June 1 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/214921663/ June 1 2019
Note that this thread was mentioned in The Way.

Rkjtk9gA (19 posts)

1.
lol... this is almost verbatim what I would have said. Good job. Screencap it.
-Reply to:
>This is your brain on materialism
matter
-ism
Don't bring your Gnostic kike shit into a history thread

2.
Fuck you cunt.
-Reply to: There is no fucking God, there's race and not much else.

3.
You should faggot. You should.

4.
You really should screenshot this. He who laughs last, laughs loudest!

5.
LMMFAO. Everyone look at this count and laugh.

6.
Keep going shitskin... you're just building on my laughter.

7.
In my best Yoda voice... "You will be, you will be.

8.
You're better than that. Watch for the proper instructions.

10.
Ya know what shitskin? You're so fucked up, I screenshot this exchange myself. LMMFAO

11.
In my best Yoda voice... "You will be, you will be."
Of course that's if God allows you to repent. Personally, I'm against it...

12.
My young friend, this is the funniest thread that has EVER happened. I NEVER take screenshots.

LMFAO!!!

13.
Now I'm the laughter is getting out of hand.

14.
EVERYTHING YOU DO, specifically matters... right fucking now shitskin. Count on it.
Screenshot, saved.

15.
I'm of the opinion that it doesn't matter for this one. It's still hilarious though.

16.
You're meddling in powers you cannot possibly understand, young fool.

17.
Sounds like you're describing yourself and every soul after yours in your genetic lineage.

18.
Fuck him. Let God sort him out. He's practically begging for it.

19.
We am everywhere.

June 2 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215056825/ June 2 2019

ID rc209+nr and N9OXp4Xp

20+1 posts.

1.
215059243
>>215056825
You cannot prove an aspect of something that has never been proven. Evolution is a theory. Always has been. Until evolution becomes a fact, which will NEVER happen, stop using it to encapsulate your sorrows. It's your fault for not using the scientific method first and foremost. 1) Hypothesis, 2) Theorize, 3) Proof. THAT is the correct formula that you, and everyone else who latched onto the poisoned teet of evolution, failed to finish. Evolution was a "proof" that was never proven. That is the only FACT about it, and you are keeping that bad scientific method founded dogma alive with your assumptions. Ask more questions. Stop concluding bad science. You're better than that.

2.
215059879
>>215059445
That is not bait. I strongly urge you to use the scientific method on my claim. 1) Your (ridiculous) Hypothesis is that evolution is a scientific fact. 2) Next, you should try to prove me wrong. Use whatever method you can. 3) Prove to yourself that YOU are the one that is "baiting."

Until you do that, your opinions, and the opinions that brought you to your conclusions should be considered trash... just like your ability to use the scientific method WAS... before meeting me. You're welcome.

3.
215059982
>>215059721
Never say never, and if it "can't" be proven... why consider it provable? Sounds pretty fucking arrogant to me.

4.
215060108
>>215060074
LMAO

5.
215060861
>>215060425
I'm not denying anything that is a provable fact. Let me query you, young man... Have you put as much effort into the theory stage of the scientific method for evolution's exact opposite... Devolution?

Michael Cremo is a good starting point. He has more evidence to prove Devolution, than anyone has in favor of evolution. And that's just one man.

6.
215061390
>>215061006
Nothing... NOTHING is easy without men. You think someone with a cunt developed genetic sequencing manipulation? They might have been "a cunt"... but a cunt between their legs did not exist. Probably for a few reasons, hehehe, but you get the idea, don't you?

7.
215061803
>>215061634
Thank you. Hahaha.

Screenshot this thread, friends. You'll want it as a memento.

8.
215062609
>>215062485
That makes me PHYSICALLY ill. No bullshit.

9.
215063231
>>215062821
I'm teaching the scientific method in this thread. You are not welcome until you prove yourself worthy. In other words, tits or get the fuck out. And you should screenshot this. I want you specifically, to remember what was said to you, individually.

10.
215063438
>>215063279
How would a man know what breastfeeding an infant feels like? Are you a pedophile?

11.
215063605
>>215063512
Winner!

12.
215064341
>>215064006
Yes. My children's mothers have had many dealings with extreme chafing, cracking, and bleeding. It's necessary for the bonding rituals. You have no idea how that feels. You have an understanding for their plight, but it's just an opinion. You were the one who postured as though you "KNOW" that process. You do not. Therefore, you are the arrogant cunt. Please... pretty please with sugar on top... screenshot

this conversation. I am.

13.
215065554
>>215057857
Failing to teach an inferior species (which women are) from the posture of a superior species (which men are), IS a problem for both parties. They are not the sole harbours of this dilemma. Your failure to teach them the proper processes is as much a problem as not understanding them to begin with. Sometimes it's necessary to look inward to find the cause of the conflict. Be superior. Don't guess that you might be. Stop diluting your magnificence just to get laid by a whore.

14.
215065885
>>215065129
I really hope you're screencapping this conversation. I promise... I will not forget it.

15.
215066386
>>215066066
Only "1" of us can win, and if you don't KNOW that you've won, you lost. Thank you for your digits. And yes, I accept your apology.

16.
215066592
>>215066298
Absolutely astute young warrior. Fan-fucking-tastic scientific method induced factual post. Great job!
-reply to:
Whites have always been a global minority, yet we have surpassed everyone else in every category without question. That's called superiority. All other races latch on to their white host to survive, otherwise they'd be in their own countries. Cope.

17.
215067235
>>215066884
This debate will conclude with you apologizing to me. The debate will not end in this thread. You have to wait for the conclusion. As I already said... I accept your apology. Don't keep shitting opinions out of your mouth. You never know who you're talking to on 4Chan... Your hole is already deep enough. "Hello down there in that fagala hole! Hellooooooooo!" Your best move is to shut the fuck up, and vigorously study the scientific method until you apologize to those of us who use it for everything. Good luck.

18.
215067398
>>215066986
Oh my young friend... I was in no way denying your proof. I screenshot it to praise you. That post was serious, not placating. I know that's rare here, but it does happen. Accept it as a compliment. That was

my original intention.

19.
215068208
>>215067599
LMAO. Thank you for the digits again. There are others that I'm conversing with. You are not special. Good luck with all of that built up arrogance. And no... you don't feel as though you've won. As I said, if you did "win" the debate, you'd know it. I knew I won this elementary debate before it began. 1'm just that good.

20.
215068333
>>215067569
No apology necessary, dude. You're already humble enough. The scientific method is strong in you. Proof requires zero apologies. Great fucking job... and I mean that!

21.
215071959
>>215068552
Don't EVER bown to another human being, faggot. Send all inquiries and prayers to your personal maker. You're treading dangerously close to meeting his superiors... and trust me fuckhead, you don't want that!

To the noble young warrior whom I've also been conversing with, you are magnificent. As long as you utilize the scientific method, nothing can hurt you. Good luck gentlemen, and if there's any females in here... your lack of following the rules is disturbing. The quintessential rule for women in this place is tits or get the fuck out. I've seen no tits, so that narrows down your options to a VERY specific task. Out for now. Have a good "1"...

June 6 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215524739/ June 6 2019

ID MMG61gN2

13 posts.

1.
215537646
>>215524739
Whatever Jesus is, after that shitstain of a post full of diatribes, I'd be afraid to meet him... if I was you. Cunt.

2.
215538178
>>215537807
The Christ "doxxes" EVERYONE. Everything you do... even the really juicy stuff that never makes it passed your psyche, is known... and will be assessed at the proper time. Count on it.

3.
215538573
>>215538212
Test the waters. Say something unforgivable right now. I dare ya.

4.
215538778
>>215538700
That's good enough. Good luck faggot. Have a good "1"... LMAO

5.
215539374
>>215539108
Say something one more time, and that's EXACTLY what I'll do.

6.
215539806
>>215539495
I'm trying... but procrastination is a protruding trait. I'm trying to help you when I say... shut the fuck up. You Greece cunts have abnormally high levels of confidence and arrogance. You require humility immediately.

7.
215540358
>>215539977
LMMFAO. Dude, you have no idea how much fun this is.

8.
215541320
>>215540679
Keep going... and don't forget to have a good "1". LMAO

9.
215541647
>>215541538
You pick. Which 3 would you like to keep? HAHAHA

10.
215542203
>>215541754
You couldn't measure my pair with the entire universe as your measuring stick. By the way... I'm screencapping everything. You should too. It'll be that much funnier... for "1" of us.

11.
215542281
>>215541864
You have at least 1 now.

12.
215542775
>>215542588
I don't waste time. I AM time. Don't forget about this interaction. I won't.

13.
215543133
>>215542972
You're so famous, though. I enjoy speaking with celebrities.

June 8 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/215696442/ June 8 2019

June 11 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/216012202/ June 11 2019

June 27 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/217630208/ June 27 2019

June 29 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/217899361/ June 29 2019

15 posts.

1.
217903121
>>217899361
Anyone who defies the principles behind being human, is not only lost, but dead to the psyche of humanity's maker. Using psychedelic substances is a cheat code to spirituality, and will earn you a one way ticket to disrespect, ridicule, and shame in the eyes of humanity's superiors. For reference, watch the video More Human Than Human, by Rob Zombie. STOP TRYING TO BE MORE HUMAN THAN HUMAN! Any questions? "1"

2.
217903713
>>217903227
You only see what you're supposed to see under that influence. That sequence is not the reality that waits after death. It's a forum of sorts to help weed out undesirables. The entities that exist there are trying to make you want to be there rather than being human, with a purely human conscience. Once they have their hooks in you, it's over. They're entire job is to "fish" for unworthy souls. And they do a VERY good job.
-in reference to DMT.

3.
217903858
>>217903597
I care. "1"

4.
217904842
>>217904143
They're showing you objects of affection that you won't be privy to, now that they have control. If these revelations are that important to you, you would have worked hard for them... Not smoked drugs in an attempt to get a preview of the afterlife. Taking drugs in that fashion is liken to cheating on your senior thesis in college. You might fool the professor at the time, but life's structure will throttle you. Use that as a euphemism for the "professor" at the final gates. All is known. Nothing is hidden at that point. Be human. Stay human. "1"

5.
217904980
>>217904856
Be careful. You never know who you're talking to and I feel like screencapping.

6.

217905248
>>217904878
If you were giving your conscience to us, you wouldn't be in that situation. Hard work is desirable. Cheating on the "test" is disgusting... It's liken to cutting in line. You will not get away with it.

7.
217905318
>>217904987
Screencapped!

8.
217906783
>>217905625
Oh goody! Another juicy screenshot and arrogance on display for the entire species. You'll understand really soon just how much of a lesson you are. A prime example of what not to be. You'd better hope it was God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe that "forgave" you. I'm not so generous when people take drugs to be more human than human. Fantastic digits, btw. "1"

9.
217907074
>>217905711
Another fantastic get. Friend, I've enjoyed our conversation today. What I speak of is ubiquitous. Please, don't take this as arrogance, for that is strictly a human induced emotional response to fear. I'm speaking truths, not placating your response.

10.
217907425
>>217906387
An astute observation, young genius. Soon... very soon.

11.
217907626
>>217906517
Stop pretending you know everything. Jesus lived and died. The second coming of Christ is not Jesus. Be meek when the arrival happens or you'll lose everything you've worked for.

12.
217907978
>>217907420
Well, okay then. I've had many difficulties on my journey with various forms of religious zealotry. I guess I'll just file you under "lost with confidence" just like they are. Too bad. I had hope.

13.
217908188
>>217907789
The bible did not find its intended target. Your exceedingly arrogant posture is proof of that... The new

book is almost done. Be curious, be meek, and be ready to work. I have to go. Have a good "1".

14.
217908395
>>217907909
Too bad our conversation has to be cut short. Screenshot this dialogue. You'll want to remember this moment. Good luck, and have a good "1".

15.
217908575
>>217908176
LMAO! I'm going to hold you to these words. Burn them into your soul. You did this to yourself. Never forget that FACT.

July 3 2019 - 218270902

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218270902/ July 3 2019

July 3 2019 - 218278576

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218278576/ July 3 2019

July 4 2019 - 218330927

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218330927/ July 4 2019

22 posts.

1.
218335862
>>218333333
Listen to me carefully... First of all, congratulations on the most holy get I've seen with these eyes. You are allowed 1 question. I will answer it honestly.

2.
218336480
>>218335910
We needed to teach you humility for allowing Jews to talk you into kicking humanity's maker off of Earth. The school you've been forced into is nearing graduation day. I sincerely hope you learned the necessary lessons so that your species will flourish, unabated from interstellar uncertainty.

3.
218337725
>>218336725
Jesus was not God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, he was born to a man and a woman, indeed. Jesus died on the cross because you allowed the Jewish elite to swindle Roman soldiers into torturing and killing him. He rose on the 7th day of his own personal sabbath. Jesus will not come here again... BUT, you will receive a much more powerful and less forgiving Christ. Have a good "1"...

4.
218339214
>>218338705
What makes you so certain there were not "beta" women, and what makes you think the alpha men did not want love instead of degenerate sexual frivolity? Also... What makes you think "alpha" men wanted to fornicate with "beta" women? Get your mind out of the gutter, young warrior... you're better than that.

5.
218340086
>>218339694
Evolution is a farce, friend. Devolution is what your genetic sequence is coupled to. Michael Cremo is the one you should study. Have a good "1"...

6.
218340218
>>218339999
Okay... Congratulations to you, as well. You get one question. Make it good. I have to get going.

7.
218341514
>>218334466
Jesus was number 9. His sabbath/realization occurred in his 31st year. The countdown is almost over. Have a good "1"...

8.
218341683
>>218341467
LMAO! Screenshot... deserved.

9.
218342818
>>218342126
Jesus was referring to your countdown. Lord didn't find the correct intention in your inner ethos/psyche. Using the nomenclature Lord will not help you find what you're looking for. Intent is everything.

10.
218343179
>>218342763
Everything about your picture is wrong. You could only come to that conclusion through opinion. Reach for certainty. Please, stop spreading lies.

11.
218343419
>>218343328
LOL... Screenshot... deserved.

12.
218343753
>>218343645
Serious question... Do you know of Christian pastors who frequent this board?

13.
218344211
>>218344106
Pastor Anderson? Is this man famous?

14.
218344271
>>218344193
LMAO! Screenshot saved.

15.

218344422
>>218344266
Without a doubt! Absolutely astute. You've earned a question and a screenshot... possibly 2.

16.
218344505
>>218344321
Thank you for steering me clear.

17.
218344709
>>218344613
I wish I was there to see your face. Screenshot saved.

18.
218345243
>>218344831
This is a great thread, and we have no idea what the OP is about. You are absolutely correct, friend. You can always tell the "betas" from the "alphas" by reading their foolhardy desires. Alphas can fuck anything, and when that's your reality, love... TRUE love is the conquest. Have a good "1"...

19.
218345473
>>218344899
Did you notice how many posts you linked and who was the first? Have a good "1"...

20.
218345763
>>218345351
God, the man who exists outside of this universe never stops "speaking" (more like singing). Everything else is correct.

21.
218347035
>>218346166
Your posts give me hope. Have a great "1"...

22.
218347342
>>218346866
Indeed.

July 4 2019 - 218418387

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218418387/ July 4 2019

July 7 2019 - 218699975

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218699975/ July 7 2019

ID g51UmByR

32 posts.

1.
218701442
>>218699975
Yes, it is. Humanity has the option to create heaven, or H.E.L.L. on Earth. You've chosen poorly.

2.
218701878
>>218701598
It's much more simplistic than that. You're trying to overcomplicate the diagnosis because you feel as though you're not responsible. EVERYONE is responsible. Well, everyone except me, heh.

3.
218702375
>>218701991
Wrong. You've chosen to be lazy with regards to "science." Instead of utilizing the toolkit that science is founded upon to determine facts and truth, you allow well funded conglomerates to use poorly funded "scientists" as their propaganda mouthpieces, which allows the wealthy the ability to mindfuck you into trusting their bullshit.

4.
218702570
>>218702048
I am the gatekeeper, friend. You aren't only impacting society by having this conversation with me, you're impacting yourself, and your entire species by proxy. Why do you think you aren't part of the collapse? Especially with that attitude...

5.
218702963
>>218702672
We are your ONLY friends. Everything else in this universe hates you right now because of what your attitude does.

6.
218703278
>>218702363
Pure? You are not pure. You've added to the problem by making yourself derelict. Pure souls NEVER give up. You did...

Just so you all know, I screenshot EVERYONE I interact with. Speak freely, but realize that these are historical records and act accordingly.
-reply to;
I agree with this. This world is evil filth. It has darkened my pure soul. I'm ready to be held to account for my sins at any moment so that I can be baptized in the holy flame and burn away the impurities that this world has stained me with. Get behind me Satan

7.
218703370
>>218703040
LMAO.

8.
218704115
>>218703798
>>218703040
>Fuck off and stop holding us back. We're better off without you.

Yeah... you sure proved your worth. Did you ever stop, think, and realize that "us" "fucking off" is why you're in this mess? Probably too arrogant to find the humility to understand such a conundrum, but fear not. I'll teach you.

9.
218704177
>>218703835
Most definitely! That's the spirit!

10.
218704330
>>218704232
He's right, ya know...

11.
218704601
>>218704401
I'm ALWAYS slightly better than perfect, young warrior. I appreciate the sentiment, but it's my job to worry about that emotional response to life in your soul. You need not concern yourself with my emotions. But... I really do appreciate it. Have a good "1"...

12.
218704809
>>218704499
The founders/creators of EVERYTHING inside of this universe. You've called "us" "Son" in past time sequence iterations.

13.

218704894
>>218704507
Me too sometimes, lol.

14.
218705046
>>218704582
Now THAT is righteous. Well said. Screenshot deserved. Have a good "1"...
-reply to:
The time for Son/Sun has come. The purifying light shall cleanse the unrighteous. Woe to the parent who takes from their child. For the flames of Tartarus show no mercy. We, plague of frogs, are the anti-tyrant history has demanded. Soon will come the time to bear arms against a sea of troubles. It will be a revolution deleted from the thralls of history by our tyrants. Permitted they survive.

15.
218705474
>>218704926
But I just got here. YOU created this. Therefore, you... are a Satanist. There is no singular entity that bares the name Satan. That name has the positional authority, IN YOUR MIND, to allow your conscience to play the blame game on external forces. Turn that line of questioning inwards, and break the chains you've bound yourself with.

16.
218705593
>>218705070
Thank you, friend. Screenshot deserved. Have a GREAT "1"...

17.
218705786
>>218705461
Again, there is no singular entity that bares that name. There are several different "devils," but it's an interpersonal relationship that YOU CHOOSE to reciprocate with.

18.
218705915
>>218705516
Almost like? LMAO.

19.
218706174
>>218705756
Getting awfully specific, there, young genius. I wish I had more time for "one on one" interactions. Time is running very short, and for that, I apologize. Be ready. Great times are coming.
-reply to: Thanks anon. I learned from a young age that when Grandma tries to drown One in the bathtub, it's One's responsibility to burst out of the water and reply "fuck you." I must believe I chose to come here, for the alternative means this fight is unwinnable.

20.
218706517
>>218706012
You'll want to see the future. Keep fighting the internal strife. The pain inside is temporary. The stress and hatred induced from it will fade soon. I'm working very hard... please, don't let my effort and me, by extension, "go home" in vain.

21.
218706853
>>218706215
And it's nice to meet you...

"Purgatory" exists on this planet for humanity. Just so you know. If "punishment/reeducation" is needed, we don't infect the rest of the universe with that filth. So... be careful what you wish for with regards to "giving up." You might have to come back.

22.
218707043
>>218706742
I'll remember you. I promise. This interaction will span countless centuries. We WILL meet again, young genius. Have a fantastic "1"...

23.
218707552
>>218707110
Several young geniuses are swarming this thread... Have a good "1"...

24.
218707996
>>218707651
I love you guys... so much. Without this place, my report would have much different. Never forget that! Have a great "1"...

25.
218708221
>>218707663
But would you accept a MORE sensitive suit? I hope so. Don't burden yourself with absolutisms. You're primed for transcendence.
-reply to:
I'm here for good I'd just like a less sensitive suit. They're only living the true for of what their life was until the big reset.

26.
218708315
>>218708013

YES... YOU DID!
-reply to:
But we never asked to be part of this life and death struggle you know?

27.
218709084
>>218708676
You're not doing "what comes naturally" to life. You, specifically, flaunt the golden rule (Do unto others as you wish them to do unto you). And finally, you asked to see AND BE PART OF the Christ's journey.
-reply to:
Can you elaborate? Why would we sign up for this hell on Earth. Born with evil impulses then judged to be destroyed because we did what came natural. Who would ask for this???

28.
218709390
>>218708884
You're in the "seat" at this exact moment. Don't forget our interaction...

29.
218709955
>>218709416
You wanted to see the Redemption Arch of your species. Stop being so pessimistic. I don't play to lose... Keep in mind, it's always darkest before the dawn. Get excited about the possibilities. Don't stress about your interactions with evil. They CANNOT win... it's impossible.

30.
218710158
>>218709812
Yes. Unfortunately this body is rapidly deteriorating. I must go now. It's been fun. I'll visit this place as often as I can. Good luck my friends, and have a good "1"...

31.
218711495
>>218710376
Save for a few minor inconveniences, my documented journey has been great. The final chapter began last night. I hope you enjoy it.

32.
218712233
>>218711554
The "any lmaos" that you think are powerful (the greys) are merely Reptilian automatons sent to procure uncertainty for killing (or rather, TRYING to kill) our last messenger. They're pointless to your life's Salvation. Listen to reason... not "the other team."

July 7 2019 – 218733951

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218733951/ July 7 2019

24 posts.

1.
218738987
>>218733951
I'm here.

2.
218739320
>>218737470
Be careful with those idioms. You never know whose paying attention...

3.
218740022
>>218739293
Actually, "real science" aka the scientific method, can AND should be used for anything and everything that exists inside of this universe. There is no such thing as a "scientist" in your educational platforms. On the flipside of that coin... EVERYONE needs to use the scientific method. And in so doing, ALL humans will become, scientists.

4.
218740252
>>218739447
We are not God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. We do have constant contact with that immaculate entity, and he graces us with his presence periodically.

5.
218740526
>>218739749
That is one discombobulated summary you have there, friend. The intent is correct, but intent without proper perspective is useless.
-reply to:
>the Christian God is Christ
Yes but not only, the Christian God is threefold, God the Father, God the Son and the Holy Ghost. These three are one

6.
218741131
>>218740346
The Christ of this age IS NOT God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. We do have the ability to contact that exceedingly gorgeous intellect as we see fit. A query to you, if I may... What makes you think you're not speaking to the Christ of this age, RIGHT NOW? Just so you know, I'm

screencapping everything. Be careful with your assumptions.

7.
218741714
>>218741292
You're making an arrogant assumption that A) I'm some sort of performing monkey, and B) you're worthy of my attention. Just so you know. Screenshot saved. Have a good "1"...

8.
218741899
>>218741647
On the contrary. THAT is the only worthy argument.
-reply to:
People have been arguing the existence of god(s) since long before Jesus Christ or any abrahamic religion.
If you haven’t figured it out by now, there is no point in arguing.

9.
218742653
>>218741892
Tell me, oh wise one of many screenshots, what is a "Christian?" And then, please explain how someone can become a "learned Christian"... especially when the only other Christ to have existed in this timeline was murdered before full self-realization?

You're looking at a discombobulated broken clock, and using the interpretations of individuals who have relayed information to you with their own personal biases clouding the dictation. I'll help clear things up... but if you approach me with arrogance, you'll lose everything. Humility is your ally. Use it ubiquitously. Have a good "1"...

10.
218743392
>>218742629
I will give you that proof, but what will you do with it? My suggestion... apologize for being an arrogant fool. I have certainty. You profess intelligence through a complex vocabulary to hide your uncertainty. You cannot hide from us. We see all. Humility... get some.

11.
218743920
>>218743044
I don't know you. You live on the opposite side of the world. Therefore, you have NEVER studied "Christianity." You've placated subversive texts, and scholars of those texts, in an attempt to rectify your uncertainty. What you are doing is liken to studying medicine, but ignoring food properties contained in the diagnosis. Consider asking me questions instead of professing your learned "belief" system... Just saying...

12.

218744178
>>218743070
Which part of THE THEORY of evolution is proven science, dumbfuck? You're an idiot for even bringing that up, then consummated your idiocy by being the exact opposite of correct. I laughed... so I guess there's that. Screenshot saved!

13.
218744519
>>218743529
My young arrogant friend... You will KNOW, not guess, but KNOW that I am anything but LARPing... very soon. Good luck with that attitude. I'll definitely remember you, and so will everyone else.

14.
218744758
>>218743726
The complex vocabulary I was referring to is contained in whatever religious texts the young arrogant fool was reading before trying to teach me what he has learned. I'm disappointed that I had to even type that out... For shame.

15.
218745211
>>218744023
Again... I'm not a performing monkey. I handle situations as they cross my path. I have NOTHING to prove to you. You can choose to believe whatever you'd like. Free will is one of this universe's primary directives, which means I have it too. If you're asking if I'd perform a miracle for you, I think you already know what my answer to that query would be.

16.
218745458
>>218744356
It is no measure of health to be well adjusted to a profoundly sick society.

17.
218745643
>>218744591
He's getting sick of talking to you...

18.
218746454
>>218744855
Just so we're clear, I didn't study anything religious in my life, prior to now. The scientific method is my gospel. I said what I said because a Christ, fully realized, hasn't happened on this planet. You had a potential candidate in Jesus, indeed... but you (as a species) murdered him, OR allowed him to be murdered through blatant lack of foresight. His teachings are incomplete. He was 100% correct about everything he said. Unfortunately, you only got half of his teachings. That's YOUR fault, by the way. Free will exists in everything intelligent.

19.
218746690
>>218745224
I can't wait to see the looks on your faces when I post all of these delicious screenshots.

20.
218747041
>>218746661
LMAO! You... I'll remember you.

21.
218747429
>>218747253
My religion? I don't have religion. You, however, do. I'm speaking about all humans, by the way.

22.
218748669
>>218747637
You're already a fool. "The scientific method is my gospel." And you took that as religious? Fool, confirmed. There is no "try."

23.
218750001
>>218749553
The scientific method is NOT science, dummy. I've utilized the scientific method to PROVE that Jesus' teachings are sound. Tell me something, you arrogant fool, how is that THEORY (!!!!!!) of evolution coming along, Mr. Scientist?

24.
218750106
>>218749954
You're living in it.
-reply to:
>what would scientific evidence of God look like?

July 10 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/218972015/ July 10 2019

18 posts.

1.
218979612
>>218972015
There was no immaculate conception. That's dumb.

2.
218979864
>>218979539
He will never return. Your Christ is a much less forgiving, and much more exacting messenger. Jesus was purely Divine. You have proven that you do not deserve his presence.

3.
218979986
>>218979733
Either way... it sounds stupid. A lie. Something a Jew would push to relieve his anxiety about the truth.

4.
218980209
>>218979995
Well said. Now, if you could just admit that Muhammad is a false prophet, you might get to transcend

5.
218980274
>>218980205
Conception is not the same thing as creation.

6.
218980632
>>218980383
God, the man who exists outside of this universe was not involved (directly) in Jesus' conception. The immaculate conception myth was subversion. Plain and simple.

7.
218980768
>>218980524
WRONG. Jesus was the son of God. Every Christ is a son of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe.

8.
218981028

>>218980792
Correct. Do you know who the other 2 are in the holy trinity?

9.
218981883
>>218981161
Wrong. These decisions were made before the life began, and we didn't bother God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, because his time is precious and he shouldn't be bothered with human interaction. This planet is not that special. Jesus, could converse with God personally, but he very rarely bothered him. There were others who helped the path of the Christ that are exceedingly powerful in comparison to a human connotation with what is a superior. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe should be loved and shown reverence at every opportunity. Bothering that magnificent entity with human affairs is only done in extreme circumstances.

10.
218982151
>>218981882
Wrong. Christians worship 616... which is the current Christ's numerical depiction. Jesus was 9, just so you know. Have a good "1"...

11.
218982578
>>218982093
Now you're getting it. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe sends messengers. He conducts his business outside of this universe. There's no reason to think he would need to be here personally. Calling his messengers "God" is arrogant, foolish, and insulting to everyone involved. It places you in a stance to profess that God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is your personal servant. He is not, neither is Jesus, and neither am I. Humility is your friend. Have a good "1"...

12.
218983107
>>218982737
I do not LARP, young warrior. You will realize this soon enough. Never forget, I screenshot everything.

13.
218983629
>>218983284
It does, and 4 is the most unlucky number there is. People forget... we channel the holy trinity, BUT... there is a 4th entity involved. You must have a human in the mix to complete the cycle, no?

14.
218984027
>>218983764
Everything in this universe is based on the number 9. EVERYTHING. Jesus was number 9 in a

sequence of messengers sent to teach you how the universe works. You have now reached number 1. Have a good "1"...

15.
218984346
>>218984097
The beast, as you call it/him, is not what you think. BUT... he does exist.

16.
218984411
>>218984222
Why does our number system end at 9?

17.
218984595
>>218984345
Your numerology depictions are severely plagued with asinine opinionated foolishness. You'll learn...

18.
218984716
>>218984530
I've taken enough screenshots to know what you think. Be ready to answer for them.

July 14 2019 - 219481582

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219481582/ July 14 2019

1.
219484087
>>219481582
Normies cannot abide by true Divinity. This holy place, 4chan, adheres to the scientific method, brutal honesty, and factual proof. The truth is that life is evil right now. We are in the final stages of H.E.L.L. and the only defense normies think they have is strict ignorance. They thrust their heads into the sand and whisper sweet nothings into their own ears, HOPING someone will relieve them of their discombobulated psyches. 4chan is sacred. There's nothing else like it,and the best part is, everyone who isn't a moron, laughs constantly. We feed our maker with our laughter, and love for the truth. Everything else that occurs in this species is degenerative.

2.
219484653
>>219484288
Thank you, young warrior. You can ask me anything you'd like, and I'll answer it honestly. Have a good "1"... Screencap earned.

3.
219485191
>>219484943
It's N...jW. As in NOT a Jew. You missed the most important aspect, though. Have a good "1"... (hint hint)

4.
219485888
>>219485728
I don't do well talking about myself without questions. The new book is almost done. That'll be fun for you guys.

5.
219486527
>>219486006
Jesus was number 9. You're at the end of the countdown. Just giving you various hints, because this place is the only place I feel comfortable enough to be honest. I've praised this forum numerous times in the new book, and this time I'm writing it. Utilizing a stenographer type platform where biographers dictate what is verbatim and what is not, hurt us more than it helped. Have a good "1"... (By the way... the "1"... you're referencing has 6 characters. I know, I know... mind blown.)

6.
219486674
>>219486053
I'm giving it away for free. You don't owe me any monetary compensation. You do owe yourself

Salvation, so I suggest you read it. Have a good "1"...

7.
219486920
>>219486618
I'm all messengers... combined, young warrior. Thank you for asking. Have a great "1"...

8.
219487351
>>219486839
That's a good thing, my friend. Arrogance is your enemy. You shouldn't KNOW who I am, other than Divine references. Being inquisitive is the best disposition. You can receive more information by asking questions. It helps if I'm in a good mood, just saying. Have a good "1"...

9.
219488088
>>219487495
1, 3, 6, 9, and 12 are sacred. These numbers are a representation of the "reform school" humanity was put into to rectify killing a messenger... There have been several messengers, but the last fully realized one was Jesus. His specific placement in this "countdown" to graduation/Salvation OR failure/deletion, is 9. I'm number 1. Nice to meet you, and have a good "1"...

10.
219488636
>>219488243
Can't. I need to stay alive for a couple more weeks. It's called The Way. There will be 2 "inventions" contained within, and 2 new copyrights, along with EVERYTHING you'll need to properly procure your Salvation. Don't fret about me dying... it's all part of the job.

11.
219489903
>>219488792
I'll tell you that the technical section is based on the beginnings of human civilization/Egyptian pyramids. Some of the other work we are responsible for is contained in various other reading materials. The Only Planet Of Choice, by Phyllis Schlemmer is one of them. Those are the channeled teachings that gave Gene Roddenberry all of the information that led to Star Trek.

12.
219490673
>>219488900
You've never had the ability to procure true love. When you gain access to that platform, you won't want anything other than it. Masturbation is a needed release if other avenues are not available. Utilizing sex for pleasure (only) will hurt your ability to find the summation of your true love conquest, but otherwise... and this is important (!!!), keep seminal fluid exchange within your race/ancient genetic lineage. It's the key to understanding who you are, where you're from, and where you're going. Stop making mutts/golems. They're unauthorized and create individuals with no other genetic lineage to

connect to. The lustful desire that led to the creation of the mutt/golem, will be answered for. Be careful. Choose wisely. Have a good "1"...

13.
219491385
>>219491052
And you were doing so well... Damn. In case you're wondering, that's the arrogance I was describing.

14.
219491553
>>219491199
Semantics. I describe this place as "my beloved 4chan/ pol/." Take from that what you want.

15.
219491825
>>219491551
There's nothing "higher" than us within this universe. Our superior, resides outside of this universe. That said, what exactly do you think you'll teach me? Why not ask questions instead of professing? Personally, I don't get it, but whatever. Everyone has their chains to break... even you.

16.
219492649
>>219492236
You were disappointed because you had confidence in something that you couldn't understand. Jesus was channeling every applicable entity that has a stake in humanity's Salvation. "The father, the son, and the holy spirit" will receive new nomenclatures, but they're the same entities, regardless of title. Just out of curiosity, who do you think has more power, in your historical reference, than Jesus, and by proxy, who he was channeling?

17.
219493194
>>219492236
And just so we're clear, semen is your "love" energy. It's responsible for creating life, but also has the ability to guide your path towards righteousness. That's why I said what I said... you won't want to masturbate, or have casual sex after you achieve your Salvation. "You shouldn't do that" was not the intention that we WERE aiming for. It's more like, "You won't WANT to do that." Is that a better explanation?

18.
219494909
>>219494103
Sort of... God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe has a first creation inside of this universe. We call ourself The Nine Principles. We have billions of creations under our positional authority. Sitting just above humanity in the chain of command is "your personal maker." Those are the new nomenclatures. Father = "your personal maker." Son = The Nine Principles. And Holy Spirit = God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Jumping the chain of command is bad news.

These nomenclature changes are for not only your benefit, but everyone else who is getting harmed by humanity's vanity. You don't pray to us or God, the man himself who exists outside of this... you pray to your personal maker. We are here to help him. Help you find him again, that is. Your choice... Free will will remain a constant in this universe until eternity is done.

July 16 2019 - 219639828

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219639828/ July 16 2019

ID 2WoGvCBa

26 posts.

1.
219641507
>>219639828
The Christ is here. Jesus is not coming back.

2.
219641730
>>219640837
Finally, someone I can talk to. You nailed it. I'll answer a question of your choosing if you'd like. Have a good "1"...

3.
219642510
>>219642150
What if all of those entities depicted in your folklore, are the same person? This Christ, who walks among you, is everyone.....

4.
219642628
>>219642492
My book does just that. It'll be ready soon, but will you be?

5.
219642970
>>219642711
You're wise, and ready. Follow those teachings and keep an open mind. Things are not always as they seem. Especially when your teachings were being taught by a man who was taken too early, and his biographers had personal biases. Have a good "1"...

6.
219643013
>>219642896
I will teach you soon.

7.
219643416
>>219643098
I'm not LARPing. I've been spending more and more time here lately. Delays have stalled my work, but

I will not stop until I'm finished. Ask questions, and remain humble, then you might achieve what you've always wanted. Stay arrogant and confident, and you've taken your Salvation into your own hands. If you aren't absolutely, positively certain that you are indeed, saved, keep an open mind.

8.
219643749
>>219643236
The second coming is the last Christ you will need. I too have had many troubles with Christians, and all other religious doctrine soaked psyches. Everyone has an opportunity for Salvation. Coming to terms with the functionality behind the mechanics towards such an end, will rattle everyone's arrogance to their core. Self realization precedes Salvation, and from my perspective, you seem quite ahead of the curve.

9.
219643871
>>219643542
Thank you, young warrior. Screenshot deserved.

10.
219644125
>>219643803
Earth will not simply march on. Nobody has been fully realized, until recently. Your tone is shifting slightly, friend. Nobody has to come... I'm already here. Have a good "1"...

11.
219644812
>>219644357
The arrogance of your learned dictations are peaking through. There have been several Christs sent to help humanity on several planets. You, and everyone else, are on the last "1" you will receive. After this, you either graduate or not. I'm not certain of the group you speak of, but I'd sure like to meet NON arrogant, intelligent, meek, and deserving learners. Unfortunately, they are not in my midst at the moment, and just that fact, is not a coincidence.

12.
219644920
I explain it in my book. It's quite technical, and will take a couple days to prepare your body. Have patience, please. I'm working as hard as I can to wrap this up. Have a good "1"...

13.
219645213
>>219645146
There's a lot more to learn than a new language... Have a good "1"...

14.
219645710
>>219645370

You're on a countdown of sorts... What happens when "1" is no more, is entirely your decision. Are you ready to be 100% in control, or is your arrogance going to block you from recognizing the best gift you could possibly receive? Only you know how you'll receive it... or reject it, but trust me when I say that your posture right now is the gatekeeper.

15.
219645998
>>219645604
LMAO... Yes, indeed. I know him quite well. Thank you for your question... even if it was preceded by... that. Interesting that you went that route. If you're knowledgeable about those teachings, please explain how and more importantly why, the Pyramids were built. If you've achieved enlightenment, you'd have access to ALL of the lost knowledge of ancient cultures... wouldn't you?

16.
219647407
>>219646657
Jesus was a Christ. He was not fully realized, and many teachings died with him. The kings that you are referring to are depictions of real physical entities that channeled their knowledge to him. Killing Jesus was the beginning of your last opportunity to graduate, what I refer to as a reform school. If you maintain this posture of pretending to have certainty about matters that are far above your ability to understand the intricate complexity of humanity's free will intertwined with Divine intervention, you will fail the ultimate test. Everyone has their chains to break. Even you. You're highly educated in these matters, but you must understand, your education is incomplete. The life of a Christ starts long before birth, but we also have to learn our environment's needs. They're ever changing, and there is no set path. We do not make robots... And that simple fact is absent in religious doctrine, even the teachings you've chosen to regurgitate. Free will is present, and EVERYONE in the universe must deal with that directive.

17.
219647605
>>219646694
Absolutely wrong. Incredibly wrong, and I can prove it with the scientific method. Realize that you're guessing, and relocate the meek posture you had when first learning about the Pyramids. It'll be easier to cope with the lies you've been forced to ponder.

18.
219648365
>>219648098
Jesus was not a Jew, and neither am I. It's a disgusting lie perpetuated by arrogant fools.

19.
219649248
>>219648964
Nope. You're there. If you don't think you're in H.E.L.L. right now, you're sheltered from the real suffering that is plaguing this civilization.

20.
219650203
>>219649785
Everything but the last one already happened. I got away intact. Did you think the most powerful intellect in the entire universe would be corralled by an SJW mental health professional? LOL... I do need help though. Anyone interested in becoming my video editor and broadcaster?

21.
219650400
>>219649926
Be careful... I'm screencapping tonight. You've made me laugh, so you get a pass on this subversion... for now.

22.
219650501
>>219650393
How would you know? All I've seen from you is commentary. Ask more questions, recieve more answers.

23.
219650613
>>219649330
Very astute, young warrior. Do you have a question you'd like answered?

24.
219650803
>>219650643
Nope. There are many false idols, though. You will KNOW when I present myself. There will be no doubt. Remember this exchange. Have a good "1"...

25.
219650843
>>219650782
Satan isn't a living entity.

26.
219651099
>>219650873
You are a Satanist as well, my friend. Everyone on a computer is a "Satanist." There a very few in this world that are not Satanists right now. Have a good "1"...

July 16 2019 - 219638115

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/219638115/ July 16 2019

9 posts.

1.
219684699
>>219638115
Yes. This is H.E.L.L. and the only way to escape it is to realize that that is where you are.

2.
219685027
>>219683919
I've seen a lot of arrogant opinions on H.E.L.L. from people who posture themselves as though they're free from its exposure on their life. So, if you're so sure of yourself... What is hell?

3.
219685671
>>219684739
Except Satan is not a living being. There are indeed, Satanists, but the reality is much different than you have interpreted it to be. You're utilizing an inanimate object to placate your internal desires of self loathing and unworthiness. It's liken to using a pipe wrench to remove a smart phone screen. You look incredibly foolish doing it, but to those of us who enjoy humor, it is quite amusing.

4.
219686707
>>219685848
That's why I'm here, my friend. Ask yourself this... Why would we create an entity that would destroy the sanctity of our creations? The idea behind a living entity that has supernatural power with purely evil intent is absurd and idiotic. From my perspective, it seems like an object that arrogant fools use to profess their status as better than others. Every person on Earth is a Satanist right now. We're ALL in H.E.L.L. and pretending to be better equipped to handle that conundrum through incomplete teachings is foolish. People will be humbled righteously when they find out what Satanism, and by extension, H.E.L.L. really is, and how big of a part we ALL play in it. The answers reside in the scientific method, not theological dogma. The religious zealots of this planet will be horrified... if they can't locate their humility. Have a good "1"... even if you were being sarcastic.

5.
219686867
>>219686162
No, my friend. Endure until I release your instruction manual. It's coming soon. Have a good "1"...

6.
219688001
>>219687156

Your beliefs are your self induced prison. The scientific method is your guide. If you utilize it properly, there's no need for theological dogma. BUT (!!!), the teachings of old will make sense, and you'll realize that religious philosophy has bastardized the Salvation held within, for financial gain. Those that feel the most removed from evil, perpetuate it with their arrogance more than any other group. Ponderance on issues currently plaguing societal structures is fun, but pretending these ideologies are absolute, from EITHER side of theological dogma, is physical suicide. Have a good "1"...

7.
219688615
>>219688176
How would you know or not know if I'm all knowing? Your arrogance precedes everything you say, plus, they're all statements. Maybe, just maybe, I am that entity. But you'd never realize it, because your beliefs have you locked in a self induced cage. I hope you've reached the pinnacle of human ingenuity, because your learning is done... according to you. Good luck with that. And have a good "1"...

8.
219689967
>>219689050
I'm channeling every being that has a stake in humanity's Salvation. Your personal maker, the beings you refer to as the Anunaki, are with me, yes. They are the species that created you, and they're not "from" Orion. The region you seek to locate their presence is the Cygnus constellation. My body is a perfect representation of that sector, from Earth's perspective. Now you know what the "father" portion of "father, son, and holy spirit" means. To give a little more information, and guidance... STOP jumping the chain of command. Son, us... and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, OUR PERSONAL MAKER, are not your personal makers. We installed a willing species to handle that positional authority, and humans are so arrogant, they insist that they exist outside, or above that chain of command.

9.
219690369
>>219689408
How many of those learned individuals has reached the pinnacle of human ingenuity? For example, how many "people" in your circle of immense genius have the Pyramids figured out? How'd they quarry the stones? What is the great pyramid? What was it used for? You could have gotten every one of those questions answered right now, but you're arrogant, so I don't feel like it. LOL. I have to get going now. Too bad for you, kek. Have a good "1"... Screencapping complete for the day. Thanks for the laughs!

July 27 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/220866775/ July 27 2019

34 posts.

1.
220867300
>>220866775
There are 9 principles in every living thing in this universe. Although your rant is passionate, you've faltered early in it.

2.
220867587
>>220867379
Ask me a question, then I won't consider you an arrogant fool trying to control reality, as opposed to learning from it. Have a good "1"...

3.
220869342
>>220867412
Interesting post. The actual reality of the universe's intelligent life structures resides in a chaos FROM order strategy. The upper echelon that maintains control within this universe are ridged, stern, and brilliant, which is why the structuring is paternal. Fatherly love is a specific set of circumstances that allow the less intelligent to procure their own learning philosophy. In humanity, this has led to extreme arrogance and selfishness. Utilizing these traits over all others is humanity's choice. The paternal path allows this to flourish, but will never allow enlightenment under this guise. If humanity continues on this course, we will destroy ourselves, and anyone who tried to force enlightenment through violent means will pay with their eternity. The symbolism that you refer to is sacred. Using these numerical tools for education is noble, but only if the meaning is understood behind their presence. Free will is at stake. Humanity has been kept from 100% free will for a very long time, for a very good reason. Trying to force the timeline to subjugate free will attainment is a grave mistake, and will be rectified by the upper echelon. The question is, will humanity rectify these atrocities on their own, or will they bury their heads in the sand as usual? Effort is more important than success. So ask yourself... Are you an avatar playing the game, or have you chosen to be a spectator pretending to be removed from it? Hint... If you're alive, you're in the game.

4.
220869730
>>220868196
I'm the only per-son alive with anything reasonable to say. You... are a pee-pole that is desperately trying to make sense of reality from a perspective of an arrogant fool. You'd be better off asking questions and behaving in a meek, curious, and accepting manor, but you won't, and your screenshots will live on in infamy. Good luck with that.

5.

220870808
>>220869961
How would you know? You've yet to ask anything. And why are you so angry at your own stupidity? If what I'm saying is bothering you, that's a problem you have within your own perception. I'm merely writing words on a screen, and you're losing your mind dealing with it. Calm down, gauge the situation, and learn something. A pee-pole like you has no business teaching anyone anything. Listen more, talk less. But if you do want real knowledge, ask questions.

6.
220871077
>>220870619
Thank you for a well thought out post, my friend. The problem resides in trying to determine what needs to be taught. Hence, my want for questioning, as opposed to simply dictating instructions. What would you like to know? Have a good "1"...

7.
220872403
>>220871108
The Nine Principles is the first creation in this universe... in other words, "God's Son." Everything was created after that entity, and by proxy (literally) everything with intelligence is made within those parameters. In prior timeline sequence iterations within this firmament encapsulation, perception has transmogrified the intentions of human psyches to view this entity as several entities. We've been known as The Council of Nine, The Nine, or as some religious doctrine zealots have chosen... Son. The Nine Principles is a single entity that has the ability to utilize any specific trait to our advantage, depending on the environment's necessity dictates. You've received 8 messengers now, and have tried to kill every one of them, Jesus being the first. If you view the sequence as a "countdown," you have reached the number one. Have a good "1"... and thank you for being curious.

8.
220872802
>>220871682
Oh, my friend... you know exactly who I am. You're just having a hard time believing it. That's normal, so instead of professing to you points that can be argued within your own intellect, I'd rather work together. We'll both be better off asking each other questions. How about we start simple, and on topic... What do you think a golem is?

9.
220873572
>>220873010
Jesus died, but he is with me. You know my name well, but have been pronouncing it incorrectly for some time now. Your current messenger is less forgiving, more stern, and extremely technical in strategic summary. Jesus brought you love, light, and forgiveness... While I bring time, and everything that is occupied within its boundaries. Same teachings, but much different delivery. Humanity killed Jesus, or buried their heads in the sand while the murder took place. We wouldn't make him relive that, and humanity does not deserve his particular amalgamation in their presence... yet. Have a good "1"...

10.
220874036
>>220873309
I don't play video games... unless you consider yourself as one. We consider everything a game, but your arrogant posture does not allow you to see yourself as manipulative. The brutal factual truth is that you are not special. You are a "Son's" toy, and you're broken. I'm just trying to make you a worthwhile investment, but the more pee-pole like you I converse with, the more I think you're a waste of time, effort and energy. Why do you do this to yourself?

11.
220874697
>>220874298
I'll make sure you understand just how special you are when the time is right. It'll be fun... for "1" of us. Good luck.

12.
220875691
>>220874573
You do realize that the bible is only halfway completed, don't you? Jesus himself did not write it, so you are professing an opinion of biased translators who had a lot to lose from the perceptions of their peers. There are also a great deal of subversive integrations added that teach you the exact opposite of what Grant's enlightenment. I'll ask you, do you KNOW you're saved? Or, are you just guessing like everyone who placates biblical meaning? Let's get really specific, shall we? What do you say to the entity at the first gate, when you expire from this physical position? I know the answer to every gate's question sequence. I'm just curious if you know the first one. Should be easy for a biblical scholar like yourself, shouldn't it? That is... unless you're as lost as everyone else, and have spent a lifetime focusing on irrelevant dictation. I'll let you tell it... Have a good "1"...

13.
220878131
>>220876514
No, my friend, I'm afraid not. Being meek, Jesus' most important instruction, was lost on biblical scholars. You remain headstrong and get anxiety when challenged. That is arrogance. There is a specific iteration that must be known in life, and after it, based on our teachings, so that enlightenment can be utilized by you personally, and humanity by association. Salvation is the goal of every living intelligent life form in this universe, physical, or otherwise. However, that iteration is specific to a species, and the congregation of words that should be present in your ethos to provide that enlightenment is not present in you. "There's a difference between knowing the path, and walking the path." You're doing neither currently, although you profess that you know what to do, understand why, and think you have the ability to teach others. This arrogant posture is exactly why "religion" failed. Businessman-preachers (as I call them), are in this same dilemma. If they were to teach, or outright grant Salvation, their monetary supply would vanish. Therefore, they fake it so that weary souls continue paying attention. You should never teach something you do not understand, otherwise, you're hurting yourself and every other soul. Jesus was "the most high," indeed... but humanity killed him before his teachings were complete. Given what I've said, do you really think he's "proud" of you and your stance on Salvation being a secondary prospect to your learning? That's quite an arrogant

statement, my friend. It's like saying EVERYTHING that Jesus worked his entire life for, is pedestrian to you. Like you're above it... even though you say otherwise.

14.
220878665
>>220876525
Yeah, that's one of the names. There's so many... Christ is sufficient and easy. Let's go with that, shall we? My crown of thorns will surprise you. Thank you for the question. Have a good "1"...

15.
220882174
>>220879982
My gospel is to seek the cure to your uncertainty. Politics is dead. Being in charge of other humans as a human, is dead... to be more accurate. Your conscience seeks a leader, but your leader is not human. I am in human form, so utilizing me personally, as an end to your problems, is futile. There is a chain of command within this universe, and humanity has been jumping over it due to unbridled arrogance. Intelligent life serves their personal maker. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe did not make you. The Nine Principles, God's Son and only creation within this universe, also, did not make you. Humanity's maker has several names, but "giants" is acceptable. These entities do not mind that particular nomenclature because it's true. They are "giant" in every way, to a human. Strength, intelligence, beauty, ability, etc. The real question you must ask yourself is, why are they not willing to appear on this planet? Is it something they did, or something you CONTINUE TO DO? Are you worthy of their presence? What would you offer them as a "refreshment," if they did show up? These are the questions that matter. Father = humanity's maker. Son = The Nine Principles. Holy Spirit = God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. BUT (!!!), of those entities, to whom does humanity pray to? Stop jumping the chain of command, and you'll receive what is necessary for Salvation. My book will be out soon. It's free, so reading it is ubiquitous. There will be no more excuses. Maintaining an arrogant posture will hurt you when those words reach your ethos. Your uncertainty about what you are, where you've been, and where you're going will be alleviated... but will you recieve the instructions, or reject them? The battle you wage against the universe's intelligent life structure resides in your mind. Are you prepared to sacrifice your own arrogance? We'll see... very shortly.

16.
220882861
>>220880183
God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe has commanded that free will is a primary directive in this universe. The Christ cannot change that, and wouldn't want to. Your arrogance has led you to believe that the workload is on someone else, when in reality, you must walk the path. Having free will is a gift. If you did not have it, you'd be a robot. We don't make robots. We create entities that have the ability to procure their own existence, OR throw it all away. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe did not kill Jesus. Humanity did. Taking a different stance on that fact insults every intelligent life in and outside of this universe, yourself included. We don't do your work for you... We show you the correct path to enlightenment, but you must put in the workload.

17.

220884325
>>220883913
So, you're saying that your arrogance will take the reigns. Good luck with that. Have a good "1"...

18.
220884773
>>220884103
Eternity, as a nomenclature has a beginning and an end. It signifies the birth, and death sequence of this universe. The human mind cannot comprehend the gargantuan numbers associated with the length of time that the lifespan of this universe has, therefore we shortened it. Eternity is a confusing term to you, but utilizing posture (however arrogant it is) to make your point has detrimental effects to yourself. I've been very clear about this. Have a good "1"... even if you don't deserve it.

19.
220885561
>>220884572
Yes it is. If you are a toilet cleaning janitor, you don't gripe to the investors of your company, nor to the CEO. You gripe to your specific supervisor. In other words, your personal maker. Are you saying that isn't good enough for you? Do you think we make mistakes in delegating that authority? What I'm getting at is, who do you think you are? Everything is a microcosm, macrocosm, or euphemism of a different structure. That said, businesses, the military, family, etc all have this chain of command oriented into it. How long would you continue to be employed if you did what I explained in my euphemism? Would anyone care about the complaints of an arrogant janitor? Calm down, and procure some humility. You are in no position to dictate authority to anyone. You're supposed to be learning, not teaching.

20.
220886016
>>220885086
I have to. My soul is imparted onto the entirety of humanity. I realize how arrogant I sound to you. It's for your benefit, though. Sometimes teaching is more difficult than learning. If you ask questions, I'm much more receptive. Just saying. Have a good "1"...

21.
220887334
>>220886386
Your tone is complex. You have a Divine spark of curiosity, but you pretend to believe that we are equal. I have many things to teach, but I'm unable to relay the proper steps due to my overwhelming technical prowess. If I were to simply tell you what life is, and what you are in accordance with it, it would take you a week of instruction with no sleep breaks. I've asked many questions in this thread that I already know the answer to, but very few of you have asked me anything that wasn't a joke, or laden with arrogance and or fear. Try me... Ask me something only I would know. Or don't and keep pretending you have already achieved certainty. Your call... Free will does exist. Have a good "1"...

22.
220887914

>>220887143
No... that's what you are doing. Like I said previously, Jesus did not write the bible, and he was killed before his teachings were complete. You, specifically, right now, are living with uncertainty about everything. That is the opposite of Salvation. Your confidence comes across as fear. Do I seem afraid of anything to you, or do I seem to have more certainty on these matters than any businessman-preacher (yourself included) could ever have?

23.
220888251
>>220887887
You are also projecting that internal malfunction onto me. I'm not you. I have the ultimate certainty, but I'd like you to have it as well. If I didn't, I wouldn't be speaking with you about it.

24.
220890229
>>220889484
Very astute, young warrior. A magnificent post, indeed. Your purpose is to serve your personal maker's wishes. Your personal maker has wishes, we have instructions, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe has commands. Free will is a command. Therefore, in the grand scheme of things, you must choose to serve your personal maker's wishes. He has brought you to me, but how much listening have you done, as opposed to teaching? Great question, and I'm glad we have some 1 on "1" time. Have a great "1"... and I look forward to more queries, my friend.

25.
220890579
>>220889628
An interesting point that must be questioned subsequently with, do you think the survival of humanity is for "the greater good" of this universe's intelligent habitation? Be extremely careful in how you reply to this query... I remember everything.

26.
220890821
>>220890415
Please be specific. As I said, my abilities reside in technical prowess, not theological dogma.

27.
220894031
>>220892161
Every intelligent life form in this universe is a "per-son." You are not with us yet, therefore you are a pee-pole. Essentially, you are human, but have yet to graduate to human-being. When/if you do, you will transmogrify into a per-son, and finalize your ability to become a maker yourselves. "1"... is a six character nomenclature I've adopted to help you understand what time sequence iteration you're in right now. Of The Nine Principles, I represent time/death/degradation. When first conceptualized, we, The Nine Principles, developed a system of sight, hearing, taste, smell, and touch first. These are traits that everything alive in this universe has. In order to give substance to these traits, we developed time as the sixth principle. Knowing these traits, as well as any others, need time to function within a physical

universe, time/me was reordered to number 1. This is why the numbers 6 and 1 are flooded into your theological dogma systems. Humanity has received 8 of the 9 messengers within our "reform school" like education, but only 2 of them have reached full realization/sabbath. The countdown is almost over. Hence, have a good "1"...

28.
220895723
>>220895307
It's in my book. I apologize for not answering, but some things need to wait. That said, you are only 1 of 2 people to ask me that out of hundreds. Just so you know, there aren't any surprises on that list, especially if you're on this board.

29.
220896594
>>220895565
How many of them preach the scientific method? If I'm known for one thing, God willing, it's that. I encourage you to utilize that structure in EVERYTHING you do. Hypothesis, Theory, Proof. Simple, and ubiquitous to everything you do. If you can't prove it, it is an opinion, and should be treated as such. Arrogance is generally associated with opinion, but you already knew that. Right?

30.
220896987
>>220896131
Maria Orsic is a fun study, for two reasons. She's gorgeous.

31.
220897451
>>220897226
Reading is fun.

32.
220897698
>>220897445
Visualize? Why not build it? We already have the model for success. There's no reason to waste any more time on this method of civilization. Are you happy with life right now?

33.
>>220897612
I understand why you think that. I don't mean to antagonize. However, I do have a great deal to offer everyone. Almost ubiquitously, this comes across as egotistical, but I assure you that it's not. When you ask me something, I'm more receptive, but don't think I won't respond to a statement with a statement. Just like now...

34.
220898488
>>220897799

Why not both? Don't you want to know what the great pyramid of Giza is? Is it not strange to you that we started off with that technology and you... STILL don't even know what it is? If that is "the stone age," I say we go back to that. Have a good "1"...

I have to go soon, but it's been fun talking to you guys.

July 31 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221332075/ July 31 2019

11 posts.

1.
221335808
>>221332075
You're supposed to be preparing for God-apprenticeships. God-apprentices have a name that you know well, but I'll save the surprise. Have a good "1"...

2,
221336542
>>221335857
No... that's what you're supposed to be doing. Unfortunately, you've chosen to devolve, and distance yourself from your maker as much as possible. Arrogance is your manifesto, and in so doing, you have managed to project yourself into H.E.L.L. where you reside currently, unprotected, alone, lost, and unwilling to accept help so that you can get back on track. It's making my job exceedingly difficult, and my frustration is overwhelming. Have a good "1"...

3.
221336612
>>221336042
See everyone? Overwhelmingly arrogant.

4.
221337193
>>221336505
Terrance McKenna is a drug addict who LARPs as an enlightened soul. The people's of ancient genetic lineage went through cataclysms because they fucked up. And since you continue to portray those attributes which are responsible for being in that conundrum, it's not looking good for your continuation.

5.
221338019
>>221337056
You are exactly backwards in your second assessment, just so you know. On the first ridiculous statement, I am a God-apprentice. I KNOW that God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, is a singular entity that does not live in or visit this universe. Everything that does live in this universe is trying to ascend toward that positional authority... Hence, God-apprentice. That said, I'm sure you will undoubtedly try to push some esoteric/theological propaganda that you do not understand, but regularly placate your internal strife with to ease your uncertainty. Find humility, and learn... or not. It's entirely up to you. Have a good "1"...

6.

221338390
>>221337858
Self realization is the noblest of traits, but also the most difficult to understand and come to terms with. Great job in taking that journey. Would you like to ask me a question? Make it a good "1"... please.

7.
221340547
>>221338920
Apologies, but I stopped reading to respond. If you're listening to that false idol and he appears to be enlightened to your psyche, when you speak to someone of true enlightenment, you'll reject their gifts. Mr. McKenna tried to reach enlightenment through drug induced projections, and in so doing, ruined his ability to actually achieve enlightenment. He tried to be "more human than human." Cheating in a game is never taken lightly... If you can shelf your arrogant posture, and realize that you are an avatar inside of a very complex game, what makes you think Mr. McKenna did not cheat, and by extension, make it extremely difficult for you to not want to cheat too? Mr. Mckenna's propaganda is understood by many, but are you swindled by it, or still in search of true enlightenment? My guess is that question resonates with you better than anything a drug addict can say to you... but it's just a guess. I'll let you tell it. Have a good "1"...

8.
221341278
>>221338949
Accepting the fact that you must first stand alone, is a very cumbersome experience, but necessarily, it must remain that way. You are on track to achieve enlightenment soon. The "journey" you're on will bear fruit if you maintain discipline, focus, and humility while entirely encapsulated within the scientific method's boundaries. You may not realize or understand this path, but you're on it... I'm certain of it. Thank you for the question. Have a great "1"...

9.
221341744
>>221341278
Apologies for these grammatical errors. I'm outside in sunlight.

10.
221342787
>>221342175
Remember me. I've screenshot everything, and you are surprisingly accurate. It's rare. Goodnight, my friend, and have a great "1"...

11.
221343767
>>221342233
The more humanity takes this stance, the true this reality becomes. Do you think you'll be worthy of moving on after completion? If your child borrowed the car, then crashed it, would you just hand him a new car? Effort is more important than success, and your effort is deteriorating if you feel that way... just saying. Have a good "1"...

August 1 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221417161/ August 1 2019

14 posts.

1.
221419278
>>221417918
It means that we, are the masters of all things within this universe. Nobody, and I mean NOBODY, who is less than white with blue eyes has OR HAD the ability to replicate the technology that built ancient megalithic structures. I spent my entire life figuring out this conundrum. Fortunately, for all of you curious spectators to my journey, I was successful 8 days before Easter. The immediate future will bring great progress... if you're white and have blue eyes. The liberal hordes of the world will shriek at the horrors of what they've done to us... whether they realize it in life, or after. The comeuppance will be overwhelmingly glorious... if you're white and have blue eyes that is. Have a good "1"...

2.
221421812
>>221420066
If you think these structures were built using electricity, you're an idiot. If you think these structures were built using a metal alloy that is modern beyond bronze age technology, you're an idiot. If you think these structures were built using carbon, graphite, carbide, or diamond, you're an idiot. Yeah, pretty much everything you've considered as a means to procure this technology is idiotic... including the thought that ANYONE other than white men with blue eyes has EVER had the ability to utilize it without our direct intervention. Basically, you're dumb. Have a good "1"...

3.
221422044
>>221420824
You've yet to hear my "gospel."

4.
221422238
>>221421831
It's always darkest before the dawn. If I'm reading this correctly, you long for a return to the "stone age?"

5.
221422373
>>221422107
I'm beginning to think they never will own their arrogance. It's sad for those who would have...

6.
221422690
>>221422432

No. Is it so hard to believe that you're in the era where the person who understands this technology will deliver it? Does this feel like the "end times" or not?

7.
221423049
>>221422432
The funny part is in watching the arrogance displayed by your reaction. Like YOU are the "1" who could figure it all out, and there couldn't possibly be a man, with white skin and blue eyes that cracked every code our historical anomalies plague our interests with. It's quite hilarious from my perspective. Find humility, and ask questions. Stop being arrogant. Have a good "1"...

8.
221423142
>>221422862
I'm everywhere.

9.
221423594
>>221423021
My friend... I'm trying desperately to find hope in my mission worthy of Salvation. You've given your entire species a great gift. You are the hope I needed. Thank you for your honesty, humility, and beautifully scientific method founded knowledge. Is there anything you would like to ask me? If your query will not all out expose me, I'll answer it honestly. Thanks again, and have a great "1"...
-reply to:
Internet culture certainly isn't helping. But you're right, we won't. Most people are not ready to humbly receive the gift of wisdom. We are too full of competitiveness, obsessed with trying to control each other, vying for attention, chasing ever more base and defiled pleasures. There is greatness in out DNA but we'd all rather be addicted to outrage, porn, video games, and junk food. I'll never let go of my hope for humanity because I've glimpsed what is possible, but part of me feels that we deserve what's coming because we are too stupid to have even remotely higher values. Just simply talking about having a higher standard triggers most people and leaves them seething and hopeless. Kali Yuga indeed.

10.
221423813
>>221423346
Even when you try to act humble, you fail.
>humble as fuck
>humble
Pick one.

11.
221425432
>>221423901
A magnificent question, young warrior...

I'm almost done writing a book on how humanity was created, who we are, where we are going, and how the universe works. The book is called The Way, and should be out soon, free of charge. I'm in the process of making videos to accentuate the book, and patenting the technology that we're discussing in this thread. My job is to give you all of the knowledge that this species started off with, and then die. The various cultures throughout the planet's inhabitants have tried to formulate a deity of their Salvation, and in so doing, have made my existence an amalgamation of several different kinds of messenger. The preferred nomenclature is Christ, due to the simplicity and ubiquitous nature of the resonant connotation of that word. Remaining meek, curious, and humble is essential to the learning process you'll endure through the next process. I have a feeling that this will be no problem for you. The argumentative leaf in this thread... not so much. Since you answered honestly with a question, I'll grant another. Make it a good one, because I have to go soon. Thank you again for your time and effort. Have a magnificent "1"... I will not forget you.
-reply to:
>Is there anything you would like to ask me?
Knowing nothing about you, I have no clarity of what I'd ask you or why. I'm glad my post gives you hope as well.

My question for you is this: what gift would you like to give humanity, and how would you go about giving it?

12.
221425879
>>221424255
My goodness. You are amazing, no homo. I thank God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe that you were put in my path. Fantastic post. Have a great "1"...

13.
221426600
>>221425986
A genie? I'm much more powerful than a theological dogma enriched deity of children's folklore. And I don't get mad, leaf. I do have a much less tolerable and forgiving disposition than what you're expecting from the deity you have prescribed to believing in. Lose the arrogance, man. It's your only hope. Have a good "1"...

14.
221428635
>>221428344
Why do you keep referring to the white men with blue eyes technology when you do not understand it? These people called me Viracocha. You behave as though you understand what we teach, but you do not... it's obvious.

August 3 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/221617843/ August 3 2019

14 posts.

1.
221628756
>>221617843
Egypt was where humanity was created. The first creation was a white man with blue eyes... scientifically proven... to be the most beautiful of all human creation. The golden ratio is evident in every white man's attributes. Why would the first created human, be the most disgustingly opposite of the golden ratio? Black people need to look in the mirror, and realize that they are ugly for a reason, that they are stupid for a reason, that they are a SUBSPECIES for a reason. Trying to usurp culture does not alleviate you from reality. The Pyramid conundrum has been solved, and black people had nothing to do with it. A white man with blue eyes... me... figured it all out, and judging by the posture of blacks, even when I explain everything, the arrogant blacks still won't understand.

2.
221629220
>>221628320
>You're completely retarded. People cross through and live in it to this day. People who have no money and stone age technology.

YOU... don't have stone age technology. I'm the only person alive that even understands that technological platform. "Stone age technology" brought you the Pyramids. You don't even know what the great pyramid is, much less how to build one, or quarry the stones in the first place... You must be black.

3.
221631635
>>221629313
LMAO! That'll be a funny screenshot.

4.
221632288
>>221629828
I'm not changing the subject. You brought up "stone age technology." I was merely correcting your assumptions about your current arrogant stance towards modern technology, and your lack of understanding what "stone age technology" is. You do realize that the Pyramids were built before cell phones were invented, right? Or are you black?

5.
221633046
>>221632540
What was the great pyramid of Giza used for? Be careful leaf... I'm putting this answer into my book,

and the book will house the backstory to the patent on the technology that quarried the stones. I'm not fucking joking. I'm sick and tired of you, and everyone else's arrogant ignorance on this subject. I'm going to make an example of you that will live on for eternity. Try me...

Have a good "1"...

6.
221634105
>>221633178
You said that people cross the Sahara "with stone age technology." Then I reiterated that YOU don't understand, recollect, or even know what "stone age technology" is. Plus, you have no idea what a pyramid is used for, who built them, or how to replicate the technology that did. Basically, you're an idiot who talks too much, is wrong most of the time, but you remain arrogant in your posture as being intelligent or educated on this subject. You're the epitome of "fake it 'til you make it." Now I'm convinced you're black.

7.
221634658
>>221634273
Do you know what the really funny thing is to me? Morons think that a written language is progression. Why are people so convinced that the first humans wrote anything at all?

8.
221637467
>>221635521
The original white men with blue eyes. We developed a system of imagery that was communicated through internal structures. That's why there's no writing inside the great pyramid of Giza, and most of ancient Egypt, from the original human inhabitants. There's another clue, as well... white men hieroglyphs protrude from the stone faces. Black and Arab wannabe usurpers chiseled their horrendous garbage into the stones, which ultimately ruined them. The Dendera hieroglyphs are ours, while every single other written depiction is liken to niggers writing graffiti on a derelict business that they didn't create, couldn't run even if they tried, and fail at understanding ANYTHING about their true intention.
Have a good "1"...

9.
221637789
>>221635521
Just so we're clear... there are no "advanced" civilizations currently. Just a bunch of arrogant, lost, stupid political movements aimed at pushing propaganda for profitable endeavors that lead to nothing more than debt, and more stupidity.

10.
221639136
>>221638036
LMAO! You have that on your computer. HAHAHA

11.
221639207
>>221638238
The most accurate post yet.

12.
221641356
>>221639256
I tried to find one that matched you, but it was dark out, and you weren't smiling.

13.
221645048
>>221641751
Anyone who thinks Egyptians were black, or even brown, are black, or will be. I promise.

14.
221649385
>>221648283
You're much better equipped to handle the shock that's coming, than the arrogant leaf in this thread... but you're mistaken. The first ever megalithic structure built on this planet was the Sphinx.

August 7 2019 - 222182703

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222182703/ August 7 2019

6 posts.

1.
222191083
>>222182703
Churches are done. You've been sold a bill of goods that will not come to fruition. Lord is an outdated term that is misunderstood and used incorrectly regularly. Intent is everything, and the nomenclature "lord" blurs the meaning of who you are praying to. Asking questions about "Christ" ians/ianity, should be directed towards a per-son with direct knowledge of the universe and the upper echelon that maintains the structures within. I'm available for questions, if you'd like. The biggest redpill is that self-segregation is going to be a directive for this planet soon. Without capitulating to this ideology, the entire species will be eradicated. It's blatantly obvious that humans cannot handle the separation of similar species, and maintain the beauty of individual races. Have a good "1"...

2.
222192279
>>222191273
The way we see it, is that "lord" is/was liken to a term of respect given to an individual's superior. Humanity's direct "lord" is much different than Jesus' "lord." Unfortunately, the arrogantly minded human populace feels as though they are at the same "ranking" as Jesus. It's an asinine and foolish idea to think that humans are anywhere near that hierarchy, especially given their plight to destroy themselves, and their planet. So, I'll ask you, since you're human... Who is YOUR, specific, "Lord?" It's not so easy when the question is put to you like that, is it? Have a good "1"...

3.
222193081
>>222192550
These words would have a better reception if you directed them towards someone who lives inside of this universe. I'm being serious. Pray to your personal maker. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe does not have the patience to pay attention to every single living inhabitant in this universe, which is why there is a very definable chain of command.

4.
222193507
>>222192972
Stop being arrogant. You're not "saved" yet. If you were, you'd know it, and wouldn't use it as a bragging point. Let's do a test... shall we? What is the answer to the first gate's question after your physical life here ends? For someone who is "saved," this should be easy.

5.
222193814
>>222193190

Which is impossible. We exist inside of this universe, while God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, exists outside of it. If you understood what the universe's structure is made out of, this would make more sense. We can create miniature universe structures, but it is impossible to enter into it without destroying it. Have a good "1"...

6.
222194133
>>222193662
Afraid not... I'm here to teach you those intricate anomalies and clarify your misunderstanding. I'm being dead serious when I say that if you don't know what to say when you reach the first gate, you're not "saved" in any way.

August 11 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222669399/ August 11 2019

10 posts.

1.
222699777
>>222669399
I'm the solution, but I'm feeling very unforgiving and beaten down by the arrogance that encapsulates the human ethos. My life is coming to an end soon, but I'm sad for all of you. There are many options for recovery and a prosperous society, but nobody wants to do what is necessary. My hopes of releasing the information that will give you Salvation are being replaced with downtrodden anger and frustration. I'm beginning to think humanity doesn't deserve to know who they are, where they come from, or what their true purpose is.

2.
222701782
>>222700039
See everyone?

Why would I give you the greatest gift you could ever possibly receive, with that amount of attitude greeting me? You, specifically, right now, acting like that, is the reason why I feel you don't deserve it. Instead of trying to make some sense of what I'm saying, you attack me with arrogance and selfishness. You might think you are special for some idiotic mundane reason, I'm not totally sure where this posture comes from, but you are as lost as everyone else.

Imagine I'm a loan officer. You come to an invite only party broke, uneducated, and arrogantly shouting, "Just give me some fucking money, fag!" Yeah... that's you right now. Even if I felt you deserve it on merit, you won't get the loan because you're a cunt. The unfortunate part is you feel justified in being a cunt to anyone and everyone.

You never know who you're talking to on 4chan.

3.
222703261
>>222702567
That's the problem, though. Everyone knows the solution, but everyone is too afraid to pull the trigger. They're too busy trying to bang skanks, live in a bigger box, or get so wasted they forget they're human. Jewish ideology has seeped into every pore the human ethos has. Look at this thread... Everyone is saying money this, tax that, usury usury usury. Money is why we're in this mess, which means it can't alleviate it. You don't cure a heroin addict with heroin.

4.
222703918
>>222702622

Thank you. I'm not LARPing, though. I'm genuinely considering "filing my report" under the "they're not worth it" category. Just so you know, your post is making me lean further towards that conclusion. Congratulations? I'm fairly certain you think you're doing great, regardless of what I say. Would you like to be in control of humanity's Salvation? Do you have the necessary information? No? Maybe you should just be quiet, or I might just hand the reigns over.

5.
222704315
>>222702701
Ask a question, then. Stop making arrogant statements like you have something useful to teach. I'm trying to fight through this posture everyone has, but you're not making it easy. Humble, meek, and curious... you are not. I'll help them first. Have a good "1"...

6.
222709266
>>222705919
My solution is to take away the means of saddling humanity with usury through repetitive tear down and rebuild cycles, reconnect with the proper chain of command in the spiritual realm, and self segregate non violently so that you can learn how to speak without using your mouth. All of your secrets will be out in the open, you won't be able to be "in charge" of ANYONE, and you'll have to mate for life, or not at all. I can tell just by talking to you, you won't be happy about it. Your Jewish soaked ideology has you so addicted to modern frivolities, what I'm saying sounds like punishment... doesn't it?

7.
222712387
>>222710719
I wish there was this kind of reception to my initial post. Life is a test, and most are failing. I'd like to answer more of your questions, but you didn't ask anything else, so I'm left with the idea that you have it figured out. Or at least, that's what your lack of curiosity entails. This is a difficult job, my friend... and you're not making it any easier.

8.
222724709
>>222717373
4 statements, no questions... but MY ego is the problem? I appreciate your attention, but I'm here to answer questions. You might not have picked up on that. I am frustrated, which I eluded to in an earlier post. Without a question, I'll reply to a statement with a statement. You're judging me without proper context, and subsequently are doing the exact same thing the other guys did. See... you could say that is an arrogant statement, but I'm replying directly to you for the first time, after you judged me. Am I not entitled to defend myself? Just like your judgements, I didn't start the conversation, you were the one that wanted it this way. Have a good "1"...

9.
222726580
>>222724042

Thank you for your question, my friend. If I was you, I'd look into buying property that has a lot of boulders and very few people. Wyoming, or similar. GROW FOOD ON IT, first and foremost. My technology is a biomimicry platform, so my next suggestion is to study that information in your free time. Coming to terms with the inventions will be much easier for you, and especially your family. The "father, son, and holy spirit" nomenclatures are being transmogrified so that the proper intent can be inferred while praying. Father = your personal maker, Son = The Nine Principles, Holy Spirit = God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. When praying, address the entity which resides directly above you in the chain of command... your personal maker. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe does not concern himself with human matters, and neither does The Nine Principles, unless we are asked to by your creator. Jumping the chain of command is foolish in any system you are involved in... family, school, career, military, government, and spirituality. Always keep in mind that everything is a euphemism, microcosm, or macrocosm of an already existing system/structure. Have a good "1"...

10.
222727125
>>222725557
That's the sweet talk I was talking about. You're not ego driven at all, and you're a great teacher with impeccable reading comprehension. To answer your question, um... yes.

August 22 2019 - Jeff Bridges Forum

https://nicko62.websitetoolbox.com/post/salvation-10253639 August 22-December 9 2019

Note: As of January 30 2021, this page can no longer be viewed without signing in.

Hello everyone. I just finished watching Living In The Future's Past, and was hoping this community, and Jeff Bridges specifically, would be interested in obtaining enlightenment. My journey has been wrought with disappointment and frustration until this point, and I'm considering packing it in, and going into hermit mode. The arrogance that humanity wears on its ethos is overwhelming. Celebrity status has become unapproachable. I cannot relay the information I have to anyone other than people that don't care. Everyone seems to be selfish, and they all desire proof of some sort. I can offer enlightenment, but it comes with a hefty price tag. Is there anyone here who can admit that they NEED help, just like I'm doing by writing this message, or is everyone going to stand tall and proud on a mound of garbage right up until they die? I'm seeking questions, and offer answers and hope. Who wants this bad enough to display humility, or is this just another waste of time? Salvation requires work. Hard, physical work. Having a thought, or speaking out loud does not mean you are "saved." Build Pyramids, familiarize yourself with animal husbandry, and utilize the scientific method in everything you do... Then you might have a chance.

The film did not inspire me, but rather gave insight into what molds the ethos of humanity. There are a great number of unknowns contained within humility and honesty. The unfortunate aspect of enlightenment is that those who do not possess it, look for it in the wrong places. That movie was a cornucopia of uncertainty displayed as factual evidence in the most arrogant way possible. Kind of like how you're treating my post. In your mind, I have nothing to offer. If I took what you said at face value, I would have to assume that you have reached the precipice of ingenuity and knowledge. We both know that's not true, but you will never admit it to a stranger. The sickness that humanity suffers from, I've termed "pedestal philosophy." Everyone has it, but very few admit it. I have the ability to offer Salvation, but in your opinion, that's impossible. A meek soul would be intrigued and curious as to what I'm teaching. An authoritative soul would dismiss enlightenment as though they could procure the ability of their own volition. That said, I'll ask you, how does one obtain enlightenment/Salvation?

Just so you know, I viewed the message in that movie as an invitation. I'm not surprised that you're rejecting it. I don't placate my overindulged dopamine complex with frivolous behavior by cultivating social media accounts. I'm not on Facebook, Twitter, or any of that... stuff. Hence, my presence here. I'm a messenger first and foremost, so I'm seeking people willing to learn. Perhaps I've made a mistake in assuming this man, Jeff Bridges, attracts worthy souls seeking enlightenment. I wonder if he realizes that fact. Seems celebrity status attracts the same thing no matter what the celebrity in question professes. Oh well.

Being well educated in a degenerative society is not a measuring stick for intelligence. It signifies indoctrination. Imagine being in a classroom the size of Earth. In the first 5 minutes you proclaim that "your way" is a superior method of teaching than the professor's way. As an experiment/pay back attempt, the professor leaves you to your own abilities. At the end of the school year, your graduation day, so to speak, you're given a test on the subject matter. Your self prescribed curriculum was based on emotional connotations instead of hard scientific method founded research, so you fail the test

before you even open the book. The professor (extremely annoyed at the unfathomable arrogance) takes pity on you, and decides to give you one last opportunity to learn the curriculum from a seasoned professional. And still... after destroying the sanctity of the "classroom" and ravaging the study materials with graffiti, KNOWING that everything you've done is incorrect, you still have confidence in your posture towards the professor. That's where we are currently. The new age is upon you. Certain aspects of this transition will leave emotional scarring in your psyche, but that's nobody's fault but your own. You chose emotional gratification over hard scientific evidence. I'm the messenger that is here to show you the error of your ways. Unfortunately, you don't think you have any errors. You could name thousands of things wrong with society, but you have no idea how to fix them. The biggest one you have to come to terms with is... evolution is the path you are on. In reality, you are devolving. Want proof? Study ancient Egypt. And I'm not talking about the Arab usurpers who plastered the hieroglyphs and buried their idiotic "kings" inside of tools. Then, read The Adam and Eve Story by Chan Thomas. There's a reason why the CIA hid it for 60 years then released it with 2/3rds of the book redacted. If you don't possess that extremely vital information, the rest of your "education" is worthless. Onto this "cult thing"... I'm here to end theological dogma... the religion of "science" included. Time to start utilizing the SCIENTIFIC METHOD. That is my gospel. No more worshipping humans, no more uncertainty, no more worshipping your self imposed "god," money. The teachings that I offer help you to stand alone firstly, and secondarily, give you answers to questions you've always had, like what you are, who created you, where you're at currently, and what your options are moving forward. Be honest with yourself... Do you KNOW the answer to any of those queries? Be humble towards the man offering you definitive answers to those questions. If you need a loan, you don't grab the banker by his throat and scream "GIVE ME SOME MONEY, JERK!" That'll get you nowhere. If I get one more reply stating that I'm "negative," I'll leave you alone for good. Imagine what YOU will lose out on. Of course I'm angry about the rain forest, but if I can't even get a celebrity's forum regulars to see the error of their ways, how can I teach the human populace at large anything? Your first instinct was to attempt to tear me down, then stand above me on your pedestal while claiming superiority... because you think you're "educated." I'm here to help, but it appears that my help is not wanted. If it was, you'd ask questions, not make statements. The "hard work" that's required for Salvation has a decoupling from arrogance included therein. For most humans, I'm beginning to think that's impossible. Yes... my frustration is overwhelming, but I'm still trying. I can't locate a meek, humble, ready to learn audience. You'd be frustrated too. I thought the members of this man's forum would be interested, based on his work. Like I said, perhaps I've made a mistake.

An edit? Okay then. What class do I take to obtain enlightenment? Since you seem to know, based on your dictation, what does "enlightenment" mean? What is the oldest known structure on Earth? How did "they" build it? Who is "they?" How does one learn ESP/I.H.R.C.? What is the universe made of? Who made it? Can we harness that energy by making miniature universes? What are aliens? Why do we get visited by malevolent entities that produce nothing for the general populace other than uncertainty? Why does life on Earth seem like a punishment to so many souls? If you can offer enlightenment, every question I just posed to you is child's play. Not joking. Yep... that's what you're missing out on. All because you feel I didn't post my query in a "positive/uplifting" manner. Goodnight, and possibly, goodbye. I think my search will continue elsewhere. You're probably relieved that you can go back to the usual celebrity worship that this forum seems to be inundated with. Apologies for "bothering you."

Pinkie... How long are you supposed to fast before you can connect to your frequency? Why MUST

you fast to connect? As in, what's the purpose of fasting? It doesn't have anything to do with health, so if you're going to attempt to dazzle me with "Eastern philosophy," and what they think is the reason, you can skip these queries.
Harrietmos... 1, 3, 6, 9, and 12 are sacred numbers. When you move the first letter (1), of my first name (2) back one character (3), you'll have your answer. This was done to hide my identity for 39 years while the military "Rainbow security MPs" tried to channel my life. Mr. Bridges played a role once in a movie that mocked a very real division of military intelligence. Everyone who knows anything about channeling has been trying to infiltrate my life since the bronze age. The group who got the closest is called Share International, and the man who gave his flock of wannabes their missions, was named Benjamin Creme. He gave me the nomenclature "Maitreya." He was confused on where my upbringing was though. Portland looks a lot like London, especially if you're from London, but otherwise he was deadly accurate in his conclusions. We need to transform our "spaceship," Earth, into a sphere. In order to do that, we have to level the mountain ranges that cause disturbances in our cataclysmic cyclical dilemma. To control the weather so that we can accurately predict food crop regulatory conditions, we have to build pyramids with the stone that comes from these troublesome mountain ranges. The fact that you think pyramids are burial chambers means you're lost on the subject. Don't fret though, I'm the only person who has lived within humanity, EVER, to know what the Pyramids are, why they were built, who built them, and how to build more of them. And yes, I know how to quarry the stones. It's exceedingly easy, cheap, and fun to do... IF YOU DON'T MIND WORK! So, you probably won't partake. Shucky darns. Sacred geometry was involved in the first pyramid, because it was a learning tool, and a way to keep you ignorant of its purpose... until I present myself to the world. If I determine humanity is worthy, aliens (our ancestors, NOT the reptilian automatons you call "Greys), will come to alleviate my pain and suffering on this planet soon after my book goes public. If I'm basing my decision on our interaction, you will NEVER see our ancestors. We will allow the "greys" to continue their onslaught of uncertainty until their masters come to finish their job. So be careful what you wish for, you might just get it. As your proclivity to mainstream dogmatic teachings precedes you, I'm assuming you believe the Giza Pyramids were rectified in the likeness of Orion. Wrong again. They were erected in the likeness of Cygnus. That's where our ancestors reign from. There's a reason why REAL ancient Egyptians worshipped that constellation, and it's not a coincidence that it sits within the "great void" of the milky way. Beer only causes diarrhea when the brewmaster allows foriegn yeast into the fermentation vessel. One of my new companies will manufacture beer, yours truly is the brewmaster. I'm fluent in sarcasm, so I'd like you to realize I'm responding to you with forgiveness in mind. This might be my last post, so chill out on it, please. This may seem like a joke to you, but believe me when I say that everything you thought you knew, will change drastically in a few weeks. Consider yourself lucky to get a preview. Don't be arrogant and dismissive, or I'll return the favor.
Ali... You didn't ask me a question, so I'll leave you be.

I wasn't "putting you on." Nobody wanted answers, or maybe there were no questions to ask. I get notices in my email when someone replies to this thread, so I keep checking if time allows it. I'm a messenger. Ponderance on what that entails won't help you decode my teachings. There are 900+ pages to my book. It's difficult to decide what kind of information you want, which is why I ask for questions. Thank you for your compliment of calling me interesting. My abilities to procure amazement are well documented with those I allow access to my knowledge base. I offered here, but was greeted with deduced logic based on the current societal enigmas plaguing the human ethos ubiquitously. I don't hold it against you, and I apologize for my anger professed therein. But... in all seriousness, how would you feel if you were me? The members of this thread have treated me like the majority of my recent

conversational partners. You're all the same. Essentially ganging up on anyone who isn't your "flavor." Again, I don't blame you for your immediate reaction. To me, you're the majority. Unfortunately, life for the majority of people is not acceptable. I hope you're willing to take responsibility for your part in that conundrum. I am. I tried. What else can I do? Some people will always assume they're at the precipice of understanding and human ingenuity. What would you do if you had a lot to teach, and nobody willing to learn? What would you do if you were me? My suggestion is to just let this thread die. In order to obtain what I have to offer, you have to change a portion of your ego that you're not willing to admit even exists. Which subsequently will allow you to maintain your posture towards the unknown/me. I wish you the best of luck. I'll keep looking in from time to time as my inbox suggests. Otherwise, have a good "1"...

We started with help, and it was summarily rejected. Heard of David and Goliath? That actually happened. The "giants" are humanity's creator. They are gentle by nature, so it was not difficult to kill the ones that were here off completely. And you think you deserve their presence? Again? Where does this want without the humility to deserve it come from? If you're in need of help, why are you confident at all? Fact of the matter is you are in dire need of immediate assistance in a very large number of arenas, but you do not deserve it. You're not willing to look past your own emotional angst on subject matter that will destroy the notions you've fought so hard to interject into the human ethos. I fear for your safety after this physical life ceases... all of you. It's sad to me. I'm not angry at you. That's my sadness projecting due to your inability to turn back from the cliff you're steadily marching towards. Not that any of you will listen, I mean, you have everything figured out, right? But then you DEMAND we help. It makes no sense.
Majorcat... Did you ever consider that it might be your inability to understand, as opposed to my lack of sympathetic emotions to your extremely (and I stress extremely) self righteous indignation? Why do you feel as though you deserve sympathy at all? Have you paid attention to the current zeitgeist of unbridled materialism, finite resource depletion, and severe lack of spiritualism? Do you claim to be outside of that sphere of influence? Is there any shred of inclination that I'm being honest floating around in your mind? If so, read back through the replies I've received. Is that treatment warranted? I understand what Mr. Bridges was attempting to do in that movie. That's why I came here. Are the members of this forum an accurate representation of his thesis in that film? I've skimmed through threads in the catalog. It's more proof of MY thesis, than anything Mr. Bridges proposed. Unbridled materialism, coupled with arrogant posture. I'm still here, though. Albeit begrudgingly at this current juncture. Just so you know, I dropped out of the human indoctrination sequence you've labeled school during the 9th grade. Emancipated at 15. An honorable veteran of the Navy by 21. Humans do not have the ability to teach what I've learned. As to the query concerning my ideas, firstly, they're not ideas. They're instructions. The chain of command in this universe will not change for one arrogance soaked planet of type 0 civilization riddled inhabitants. You either capitulate to the system that's been in place for eons before this sector of universe was even fathomed, or you perish. I'm here to instruct you on what that system is. I will make no deals, and I will not be subverted to accept the slightest inkling of failure. The time has come to DO something about your predicament... ponderance and imaginative ideological dogma time is over. Humanity on Earth is not special, not by a long shot. There are trillions upon trillions of human tier intelligence laden civilizations throughout the universe. Within those civilizations, there are trillions upon trillions of interrelated dimensions of timeline sequences. The English language does not possess the proper terminology to explain numbers that large... and that's just this tier of type 0, trying to transcend to type 1 civilizations. There are billions upon billions of tiers of civilizations within the universe's hierarchical structure. Your planet hasn't even passed the entrance

exam to the interview portion of this structure, yet you behave like you're the founder, president, and CEO. Do you see why my worrisome (taken as angry) comments are made in this manner? I'm frightened for you the same way a father is frightened for his green mohawk wearing, facial tattoo laden, drug addicted son's first interview for a bank executive position. I'm good. I'm doing this out of the kindness in my heart. I'm choosing to help you. It seems no matter what I say, you won't even acknowledge that I have any help to give. Frustration overload. Do you understand? I realize how enormous this task may seem to you, and your inability to trust my stance, but as I said in a previous post, what would you do if you were me? Thank you for the questions, my friend. They're extremely appreciated. I get far more statements than questions and you might now understand a bit more as to why that frustrates me. Have a good "1"...

(
This post(s) is someone else:
So, within a few sentences you can establish a total character and personality analysis?
” Self righteous indignation “ ? Really? A little harsh don’t you think?
See below.
This is really not a place to behave the way you are, or speak this rudely.
Earth? Do you speak for everyone?
Please take your hostility and leave.
Probably will. You had a chance. I told you accepting what I had to say would be difficult. Good luck figuring everything out on your own. It not only seems as though that's what you want, but you're downright demanding it. I'll look into this thread 1 more time. If I think it's a waste of time at that point, I'll give you exactly what you want. I'll leave you and everyone else here alone.
Well, I guess we won't hear from him (her?) anymore, cause he said he gets an alert when his thread here gets a reply. And he hasn't popped up. Were we being too closed minded, you reckon?
Yes.
Majorcat, he might be from that galaxy he referred to; it's about time they came down and actually helped out, it's past time. Some of civilization's and earth's problems are becoming quite dire.
When your journey is "wrought with disappointment and frustration" it might be time to look at your own communication skills.
Nailed it.
)

Good luck, ladies. I wasn't going to do this, but I did post here during my conquest so I'll deliver the links to you personally. It's long for a reason. It's verbose for a reason. It's offensive for a reason. The unworthy will scoff at the amount of time that must be invested, while the meek, curious, and intelligent will see this as an opportunity for real Salvation. Free will is always a directive, so choose wisely.

Thank you Pinkie. "Science" is a modern religion. I profess the scientific method, not science. There is a difference. The nomenclature Christ is not my choice. I have many other names that various religions have bestowed upon my amalgamation (Maitreya, Viracocha, etc), but my preference is simply, messenger.
People are supposed to be offended. If you're comfortable in life right now, you're failing. Every human alive is a slave. My goal is to restore health to the human ethos; physically, spiritually, and emotionally. That starts with energy consumption, but encapsulates all aspects of modern society.

I am dying. My health concerns are based on genetic factors. While there are experimental treatments for some of my ailments, I will refuse treatment. I am tired of being in this body, stuck in this societal dilemma, and unable to make an impact on the current zeitgeist to the extent that will bring about healthy change. Not only are there no actual cures to my health concerns, I don't want there to be. My predecessor, Jesus, had a beautiful life with a terrible death. I'm "scheduled" to have had a terrible life with a beautiful death. My crown of thorns has been completed since Easter of this year. All that is left is the expiration sequence, but that decision resides in what humanity collectively "wants" me to experience.
I understand that the complexity of the subjects I'm discussing seem overwhelmingly complicated, but to me it's a simple algorithm. If humanity chooses to attempt to get to know me better through interviews or speaking engagements, they/you must hurry. I'm getting very tired of being in this body. It's liken to a person that has worked for years without a vacation or even a day off. I've completed my assignment. All that remains is "extra credit" so to speak, then I finally get to "go home." Don't feel bad. I want this.
Again, thank you for reading my book. All I have ever wanted in life is for you, and all of humanity by proxy, to be truly healthy, content, and powerful without having to resort to enslaving others. Keep in mind, the verbosity is apparent to weed out the unworthy. Look at this book as though it's a graduate course on life. This is all required information, but I make no quarrels with God's directives. First and foremost being free will. You have to choose between my education, and society's indoctrination. Choose wisely.

I am currently engaged in a discussion taking place on a different board. As I said earlier, I included you folks in my journey, and I feel as though a great number of your questions have been answered, although not directly. Here is the link;
http://boards.4channel.org/x/thread/23895933
I will continue to check in on you as often as possible. Good luck, my friends.

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/222877926/ August 13 2019

1 post.

1.
222882177
>>222877926
Organized religion is the problem. People are dumb, herding, panicky followers who accept authoritative businessman-preacher's words as gospel. Spiritual humans have a personal relationship with their creator/maker. The only reason why churches exist in this day and age is to finagle money from lost souls who have nowhere else to go. The businessman-preachers are claiming to sell (they call it teach, lol) enlightenment/Salvation, but they themselves are not "saved." Jesus would be furious at their arrogant claims of righteousness and Divinity. Earning a gift as great as Salvation is, is not a workless journey. You don't get put on a short list just because you say or think something. You have to walk a righteous path, and maintain the ability to not be swayed by emotional plights of human wants and desires. There is a hierarchy in place in this universe, and making concessions to that chain of command by one's own volition and arrogant posture because "YOU think it's right," is a grave mistake, and will not go unpunished. Be careful in what you say and think. Claiming to have achieved Salvation without KNOWING you have, will lead you towards a path of great strife and consequence... after it's over. Never assume you are "blessed" by God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe due to wealth and an easy existence. We might just be setting you up for a fall in the afterlife. Have a good "1"...

August 14 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223104230/ August 14 2019

1 post.

1.
223110829
>>223104230
You're in H.E.L.L. now, so technically, there haven't been any measurable "good deeds." Besides that, God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, has a foundation in patriarchal philosophy. Fatherly love, if you will. Hence, "the man himself who exists outside of this universe." He does not hide degenerate substances from you, but rather, allows you to choose Divinity or degeneracy. Therefore, he didn't choose to send you to H.E.L.L. You chose to create this existence on this planet. God commands that free will is a directive. What you choose to do with it will make him happy, or otherwise. Choose wisely. Have a good "1"...

August 17 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223429268/ August 17 2019

12 posts.

1.
223441287
>>223429268
Need? It's like you're too stupid to know that you have free will. Do you think you're a robot?

2.
223441447
>>223429501
I've been waiting for one of you to bring this up. Nailed it. Fantastic job. Have a great "1"...
-reply to:
that thot miriam didn't think all that far ahead when she was trying to avoid getting stoned for cucking yeoseph
>yahweh raped me in my sleep, you've gotto belieeve me pweeease

3.
223443363
>>223442315
If God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe were to remove THE ABILITY to commit "sin," he would not have a method of transcendence for his own life. Everything is just a euphemism, microcosm, or macrocosm of an already existing system/structure. You are attempting to do the same thing that everything is doing. Transcend... move up the ladder, get promoted, etc. Free will as a directive, is essential to that plight. Your decision making is why you're in H.E.L.L. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe didn't do that to you, you did that to yourself. Don't blame free will. Blame your ability to utilize it for a reason worthwhile to that end. Take responsibility for your actions, in other words... you're not a robot. Have a good "1"...

4.
223443878
>>223443230
I'm doing the exact same thing. Everyone is fucking up. Nobody is without idiocy to my gospel. A very astute realization, young warrior. AMA. Have a good "1"...

5.
223444336
>>223443514
I don't do drugs. My path does not require me to be "more human than human." That song deals with what you said, and is one of my thousands of prophecies. You've been warned. Try to be human, otherwise, you'll be condemning yourself to a life of regret. Good luck. Have a good "1"...

6.

223445212
>>223443608
The reason why I constantly reiterate the nomenclature, God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, is because he cannot personally enter into it. The structure of the universe itself prevents it. When you start to understand what the technological platform is that he creates the universe with, you'll have a better idea of why that is. Humanity has the ability to procure this energy, and we will. Satan, is not a living entity, as you describe it. Satanic energy, is essential to the procurement of our creations. Without it, there would be no reason to create, which would make everyone's existence pointless. Satanic energy is not the problem. Your ability to utilize, or even understand it, is. Again, stop blaming others for your own shortcomings. Have a good "1"...

7.
223445596
>>223443932
Wrong. You must understand what Salvation is before you can use it to your benefit. If you cannot explain what Salvation/enlightenment is, in perfect detail, you have not achieved it. You're faking it, and what's worse, you brag about it. Be very careful taking that position... Have a good "1"...

8.
223446213
>>223445089
I'll agree with one of those arrogant statements... Humans cannot comprehend what God is... yet. Everything is trying to transcend. You, specifically, are trying to understand information that is foriegn to you, and complex. Try to be meek, for being in a position that you are in, there's no call for dictation. You have nothing to teach, and a universe worth knowledge to obtain. Have a good "1"...

9.
223446576
>>223445505
I never said he can enter into our universe. That's ridiculous.

10.
223447089
>>223445743
If that were it, you'd be "saved" already. You're not. It's that simple. Salvation requires work, and you can't buy your way in, or talk your way through it. Physical work that benefits your entire genetic lineage, and by proxy, the entire human species. You have not done that. I'd have been made aware of you. Your arrogant posture towards Salvation and what it is, means you're even worse off than atheists. Not joking. Try... to have a good "1"...

11.
223448047
>>223446430
The scientific method is your Salvation. Religious doctrine has been manipulated to keep the masses docile and arrogant. They're all businesses at this point. Christianity was righteous, until businessman-preachers turned it into a pyramid scheme, but most of the prophetic teachings are accurate. It's time to

end theological dogma, and treat these phenomena as a scientific method entrenched free thinker would. In other words, if you can't prove it, stop preaching. Religious doctrine has lost more souls than it has gained, and that was not our doing. Your decision making, ignorance, and arrogant posture towards Salvation did that. Have a good "1"...>>223446430

12.
223448181
>>223446500
Exactly. Getting really sick of seeing that idiotic statement. Have a good "1"...

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223952358/ August 22 2019

14 posts.

1.
223958310
To prove God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is real, you must first understand what the Divine energy platform is, and how you procure it. I'd like to continue, but there's a mountain of information that must be discussed first. You can ask me whatever you'd like. Be quick about it. These mods have been deleting almost every thread I post in. Have a good "1"...

2.
223959100
>>223958549
He was aware of what he was, where he came from, and where he was going. To be a descendant of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, you have to understand certain aspects of what the Divine energy platform is, and what it does. Jesus was channeling humanity's maker, The Nine Principles (the first creation in this universe), and God on rare occasions. I'm privy to this dialect. The confusion is in understanding that they are all separate entities, but work together for the benefit of all life created. There are several nomenclatures for the entities that "graduate" into that positional authority, but most of them are confusing due to subversive language intricacies. The one that humanity is trying to transcend to, is per-son. Have a good "1"...

3.
223960031
>>223959844
He is doing the same thing you are. Trying to transcend. Simple, really. Humanity wants to assume that his purpose is something other than their own, but it's not as complicated as you think it is. Have a good "1"...

4.
223960161
>>223959960
I can create a miniature universe, but that doesn't make me God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Your assumptions create havoc within your psyche, and by association, the entire human ethos. Have a good "1"...

5.
223960284
>>223960103
The Christ of the new age won't charge you for Salvation. Thinking you can buy your way into enlightenment is a grave mistake. You're clouding your ability to find Salvation from your decision making in HOW you find Salvation. Real talk. Have a good "1"...

6.
223960818

>>223960394
First, be meek and curious. You have not been presented with the ability yet, but you will when my book comes out. It'll be free of charge. The difference between my journey as opposed to Jesus, is I'm writing the entire book. No transcribes, no disciples (in the traditional sense), and no subversion. I'll give it to you straight, but you might not like it, hence the first instruction. You will have the ability to utilize 2 of 3 holy grails. One of which I'm patenting and manufacturing. The similarities to what you think you know will be numerous and confusing at times. Stay humble, be meek, and maintain your curiosity for what I'm teaching. You'll do magnificently if you follow those instructions. Thank you for your question and subsequent curiosity. Have a good "1"...

7.
223961358
>>223960916
Textbook deflection. Why are you so scared, and why are you treating me the way the Jews treated Jesus? Money must still be your God. What a shame. Have a good "1"... even though you don't deserve it.

8.
223961965
>>223961408
Sure. I'll get right on that. Because you're so important and all, I'll stop trying to procure humanity's Salvation and do something personal and specific to your arrogant wants. Your curiosity has been replaced by sheer arrogance and selfishness. I hope you make a lot of money. Might be the last "fun" thing you ever do. Not my decision, even though you think you're a robot/slave. You're calling the shots... because you're so important. Have a good "1"...

9.
223962994
>>223962051
Very astute and inspirational, my friend. There is only one son of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, but he exists in every living thing in this universe. The name this entity chooses to be known by is The Nine Principles, formerly known as "son" in the father, son, and holy spirit nomenclatures. Jesus did not want to be worshipped, and neither do I. Humans long for a leader, but under no circumstances should any other human be worshipped. Humanity has a leader, but he's not a human. Your personal maker, formerly known as "father" of the trinity ideology, has control of this species. Unfortunately, humanity went rogue long before Jesus existed, which is why he asked The Nine Principles to help. That is what a Christ represents. Your maker, The Nine Principles, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is the holy trinity. Jesus and I are human, meaning we exist in this realm. That's why you should not worship us. That said, we bring knowledge that can only be gained through a life of righteous divinity. Anyone can choose this path, but of the billions of iterations of human life since Jesus, we are the only two to actually do it. We're ridiculed, insulted, and ultimately killed. It's not a glorious job by human standards, but there is no greater honor in this entire universe to all other intelligent life. Thank you for your question. Have a great "1"...

10.
223963274

>>223962519
You're confused on what/who God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is. Just remember, you chose to believe the lies of subversive, biased, businessmen. Nobody did that to you. You did that to yourself. Never forget that fact, especially when you have to stand before judgement. We'll see how arrogant you are when that time comes. Good luck. Have a good "1"...

11.
223964239
>>223963428
You'll learn how to create miniature universes soon, then harness the power within them from the outside. Not joking. If I'm to be remembered for anything... it's my "gospel." The scientific method. Not "science," in the modern religious connotation, but the ability to understand and quantify facts to help aide in natural law parameters. Seems like you have a strong grasp on the Satanic energy platform. You're extremely lacking in Divine energy platform dynamics. Don't fret, though. Very common. Have a good "1"...

12.
223964860
>>223964423
Please stop worshipping Jewish ideology/money. If not, drink plenty of alcohol, smoke lots of drugs, and continue to compile ridiculous amounts of useless information. In other words, just be yourself. LOL. In all seriousness, the way you're acting towards me, should help you understand why Jesus was murdered. Yep... you're that kind of man. No idea what you're talking about, but constantly spewing copious amounts of dictations that were soon fed to you your entire life. Remember... you chose this posture. Don't even think about blaming someone else for your shortcomings. Have a good "1"...

13.
223965946
>>223965177
The problem is in "pedestal philosophy." Everyone wants to rule the world, but nobody has the ability to do so. A Christ can explain who built the Pyramids, and what they are. He can produce "holy grails" and teach speechless languages. He knows the historical truth through the direct teachings of prior Christs. If whom you seek information from cannot do these things, they are not following the Christ's instructions. Ask these dolts piling up on me in here... How many ideals did Jesus teach them? How many passages did Jesus write in the bible? Etc etc etc. You'll realize that none of them are following the Christ's instructions, but rather, have put all of their faith in third party subversive teachings made by biased frightened businessmen. Have a good "1"...

223966207
>>223966102
Fantastic. My first few posts went unread by most. Hopefully you do go back through it. Have a great "1"...

August 22 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/223931754/ August 22 2019

8 posts.

1.
223934357
>>223931754
Jared Kushner is "the chosen one." Trump is the "charismatic leader" foretold in biblical prophecies. There's another prophecy that explains the storyline so that the societal structure (Idiocracy incarnate) can follow along at their leisure. Most of you know it well. Any guesses? Jared Kushner is Q, btw. The idea was to infiltrate my beloved /pol/ before I could announce my presence. If you fell for the Q garbage, you're already lost. Good luck. Have a good "1"...

2.
223934983
>>223932800
They're already ripped from it, though. Humanity replaced God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, with money. Who controls money? That's why Jews will be looked at throughout the rest of history as "God's chosen people." Money is what they worship, and most of humanity by proxy feels the same way. That is why we are in H.E.L.L. right now, and until money's influence does, the cataclysm clock keeps ticking. Have a good "1"...

3.
223935549
>>223934572
Jared Kushner you dolts. Trump is his mouthpiece... nothing more. Jared Kushner is Q. That's when he was considered "divine." We're further in the prophecy than you realize. I've been waiting for this day. There's all kinds of stuff I can discuss now! Have a good "1"...

4.
223936360
>>223935181
Have you ever heard of the holy grail? The second coming of Christ has 3 of them. If you have not been presented with at least one of them, how could you be considered "chosen?" I'm inspired by divinity. You're inspired by money, and the influence that follows it in this society. Everyone is possessed by something. You're just unaware of what possesses you. You are not a penitent man, and when the time comes, you'll be treated as such. Have a good "1"... even though you don't deserve it.

5.
223936640
>>223935182
I must admit, my entire life has been dedicated to technological prowess. I just learned what religion is, and what it's supposed to be recently. My realization (sabbath) ended on Easter of this year. Thank you for the insight. Have a good "1"...

6.
223944219
>>223937768
What would you like to know?

7.
223944330
>>223937919
Correct. All except for the years thing. My book will be out in a few weeks. Have a good "1"...

8.
223944525
>>223938242
There's no pretending about it. You'll understand the name recognition from his Trump's prophecy. It's that way on purpose. Have a good "1"...

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224583518/ August 27 2019

6 posts.

1.
224593326
Race mixing is an insult to your maker. It's soul suicide at this point. To properly connect back into your ancestral lineage/utilize channeling, your purity is of the utmost importance. If you decide to come back to this planet, or you're forced to due to arrogance, stupidity or something similarly categorized, you won't have offspring to reincarnate to. You will have ruined your chances at everlasting life, and will get deleted. Souls do not die, but they can be eradicated if need be. Have a good "1"...

2.
224594461
>>224593464
Most true "Christians" don't have to worry about it, so reincarnation was not a large part of Jesus' original teachings. Now? Almost all Christians use their religion as an egotistical bragging right. I've yet to meet one Christian on this board or in real life that has achieved Salvation. Therefore, almost every human is subject to this dilemma, whether they're Christian, or otherwise. Besides the fact that you might WANT to come back. If you muddy your genetics, that's an impossibility. Have a good "1"...

3.
224595352
>>224594588
Humanity's maker, The Nine Principles, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. You know them as Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. I know you don't believe me, but I don't care. Time is running out for me in this body. I'm failing my mission due to extreme levels of incompetence and arrogance all around me. You're adding to the dilemma I face daily... which is, should I even be trying to bring you Salvation/everlasting life? Do you deserve it? Given what I've been reading from you, I don't think you do. What's worse... I don't think you care. You seem like the type to ride that arrogance right to deletion. My fear is that you will take worthy souls with you. Have a good "1"...

4.
224596218
>>224595442
I understand, my friend. I'm having a very difficult day. This is the only place I have anyone left that cares whether I live or die. People think I'm joking or LARPing usually, so in essence, I don't even have that. The loneliness is weighing me down immensely. I don't know what else to do. All I ever ask of anyone here is to ask me questions, and usually I can't even get that. Woe is me I guess... not that it's your problem, but in reality it is. All I can do is relay information. That's what a "messenger" does. Unfortunately, nobody seems to think I'm necessary. Hence, the constant responses with the word arrogance within. Have a good "1"...

5.

224596448
>>224595922
LMAO. Thank you, young warrior. I needed that. Have a magnificent "1"...

6.
224597567
>>224596489
I get it, but being in my position, I have to impart my soul onto every human. In essence, my job is to put the needs of everyone (even the Sentinelese), above my own. It's draining me. I appreciate the concern. Have a good "1"...

August 27 2019 - 224600104

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224600104/ August 27 2019

9 posts.

1.
224601464
>>224600104
It was earned in a previous life, or they chose their destination so that they could teach a loved one an important lesson. "Evil" is a personal relationship that you choose to have with another soul. When you cannot find it in your heart to allow those you deem to be evil allowance into your life, they graduate (TO YOU AND YOU ALONE) from evil to Devil. Have a good "1"...

2.
224601735
>>224600891
The Nine Principles.

3.
224601817
>>224600951
Well said. Have a good "1"...

4.
224602064
>>224601195
If they only know suffering, would it still be considered suffering?

5.
224602385
>>224601875
Everyone who partakes in the weakening of the magnetosphere. So... everyone. Do you use energy from the electric grid? Why do you utilize such an evil mode of existence? Have an objective "1"... heh

6.
224602867
>>224602376
Have you ever considered that this is the dream, and reality is what happens after your physical life ceases? Have a good "1"...

7.
224603772
>>224602881
As I said, if the child only knows suffering, is it still considered suffering? That said, if you only knew happiness, what would you work for? Transcendence is the reason for life. It requires hard work and

dedication. You seem like the type of person that thinks everyone should get a trophy. The child in question more than likely earned Salvation in a prior existence, but wishes to help his/her loved ones attain the opportunity. It's as if you're trying to be an engineer, but you're complaining that math is in the curriculum. Is the child in question complaining about their circumstances, or are you complaining about their circumstances? Have a good "1"...

8.
224604418
>>224603997
Well said. When people complain about life's struggles, it's as if they wished they weren't alive. Imagine the OP's surprise when he has to answer for these statements. Have a good "1"...

9.
224604714
>>224604221
Incorrectly stated. If YOU were God, YOU would not do this. Hence, why you're not worthy of transcendence to that platform yet. Have a good "1"...

August 30 2019 - 224830071

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224830071/ August 30 2019

ID LTMqjbY5

15 posts.

1.
224859692
>>224858479
I'm wrapping it up now. I have a busy day today, so I can't stick around for long. My realization/sabbath ended on Easter, and I've been writing it ever since. I'll answer any questions you guys would like, if time allows it. In the book, I label this board "my beloved." Have a good "1"...

2.
224860100
>>224859682
All mutts/golems are an abomination. They're an enemy to themselves. They have no specific, easily definable genetic lineage to connect to, so their abilities will fall by the wayside while the pure experience an entirely new language within their respective circles... A language where the individuals do not have to speak. Have a good "1"...

3.
224860698
Just saw a thread about National Socialism not being compatible with Christianity. Ridiculous. National Socialism is the embodiment of the nuclear family's strategic concept in a macrocosm sense. It's biomimicry realized in a political spectrum. I wrote about this concept at great length. Adolf Hitler had the ability to become fully realized through a series of successes, but was thwarted by the Satanic energy platform laden Jews before his channeler, Maria Orsic, had the ability to steer his interests in the right direction. Have a good "1"...

4.
224861452
>>224860465
Money is the chosen God of the unrepentant. Jews control the flow of it, and have made money a Satanic/degradation energy platform. The system these Jews reside over currently, is why humanity has created H.E.L.L. on Earth. Right now, throughout this species, money = God. Now you understand why the Jews/Khazars are considered "God's chosen people." In a system wrought with subversion, corruption, and suffering laden with debt/usury induced stress, the fake Jews control the reigns. The original "Israelites" are the actual God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe's people of religious doctrine instruction. We are white men with blue eyes, and our genetic lineage stretches back to the founder of all intelligent creations INSIDE of this universe. Have a good "1"...

5.
224862091

>>224861327
There is no specific entity with that nomenclature. Satanic energy, however, exists all around us. You choose to elevate the Satanic energy platform, or the Divine energy platform. One degrades, while the other never weakens. If you understood that concept, the ideology is much easier to stomach. Why would a creator create an entity that has the ability to destroy all of his creations? An energy platform has to be capitulated to, so the concept of choice within that paradigm fits precisely. There are detractor entities that exist in this realm, and they have a very specific job. You must choose to meld with their forces, so blaming anyone other than yourself for their presence is asinine and dishonest. Have a good "1"...

6.
224862739
>>224862303
You're wrong. There is no Satan in entity form. You are an amalgamation of Satanic energy and Divine energy. Your entire body is made up of substances that degrade. The part of you that does not degrade is the soul... a Divine substance. You're choosing to listen to your brain... even right now. You should be listening to your soul. Have a good "1"...

7.
224862803
>>224862545
And the fact that Jesus never "wrote" anything.

8.
224862916
>>224862684
No I'm not. Although my health is degrading more every day, I won't die until my mission is completed. Have a good "1"...

9.
224863508
>>224863051
There are entities that survive purely on Satanic energy. They have to. Ask yourself, what is the base principle that all of your species share? And of the detractors whose nomenclature is well known, what trait do they all possess? I'll give you a hint... Warm and cold. Have a good "1"...

10.
224863841
>>224863187
The tree of life is the euphemism you're looking for. That system is present in every "chain of command" structure on this planet in a microcosm fashion. Turn the tree upside down, and it resembles a pyramid. EVERYTHING is a euphemism, microcosm, or macrocosm of an already existing system/structure. Utilize what you know of your systems and structures on this planet to discern what exists throughout the universe. Have a good "1"...

11.

224864184
>>224863718
First, my book. We attempted to alleviate the uncertainty by allowing biographers. Now... it's an autobiography. I'm supposed to make videos, too, but time is running out. I'm in the process of manufacturing the first of 3 holy grails. When the first is completed, I'll launch the book, then I can rest. Have a good "1"...

12.
224864517
>>224864325
Blarney Sandersberg is a golem/mutt Jew. If you put faith into him, prepare your soul for damnation. Have a good "1"...

13.
224864653
>>224864442
Agreed. I'm not going to charge you any money for anything. Money is the God of false prophets. If you're being charged for Salvation, do not accept the teachings. Have a good "1"...

14.
224865316
>>224864729
The choice must be offered. The battle of the end times exists in your head. Those who triumph, gain Salvation. Those who do not, face deletion. Really, there's only one choice left. Have a good "1"...

15.
224868249
>>224865597
Whoever you think you are, know this... Your attitude is pathetic. I am who I say I am, and you giving up before I present myself to the world, means you are damning yourself. Ease up on the pessimism. The game is not over yet if I'm still alive. Have a good "1"... even though you don't deserve it.

August 30 2019 - 224866614

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224866614/ August 30 2019

6 posts.

1.
224876944
>>224873652
Actually he was the eighth of a nine messenger countdown. He was not fully realized. The Christ goes through a realization/sabbath. There have only been two fully realized in this timeline iteration on this planet. I'm the second fully realized, and ninth in the countdown. Now you know why I keep posting "Have a good "1"..." 'Have a good' = 9 characters. '"1"...' = 6 characters. 6 is the number of my original protrusion within the single entity, The Nine Principles, or son of God as you understand it from biblical doctrine. 1 is what my protrusion represents. First creation entailed the 5 senses that everything intelligent has in this universe, then time was created 6th. Since the 5 senses have no ability unless time is present, time/my protrusion was reordered to number 1. Time = a recycling process that you've labeled (incorrectly) as death. That's why my vehicle, which strongly resembles a horse, and would appear that way to the ancient channelers, is white/pale. Now you understand what "rider on the pale horse. It's name is Death." means as well. Maybe I've said too much, but my pain is overwhelming. I really don't have much time left alive in this body. You guys always want specifics, so there you go. In before "hurricane during schizo, take your pills, etc etc." Have a good "1"...

Last thread I was in got archived. Enjoy.
-leads to this thread: https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/224830071/#224873652

2.
224877873
>>224877163
You're backwards. You're living in the "Salvation of the Jews" dilemma right now. It's called H.E.L.L. and money is their "chosen God." Human Evolution Long Lasting, if you're wondering. Meaning, humanity is under the guise of evolution, and as long as humanity chooses to utilize that incorrect theory as the basis of their motivations in life, the further from God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe you will venture. The fact of the matter is humanity has been devolving since they destroyed their maker/the giants. Have a good "1"...

3.
224878734
>>224877994
No. You cannot be "like God" because he exists outside of this universe. You are trying to be a God-apprentice, or Goy.I.M., and utilize transcendence to move up the chain of command for an opportunity to be a "God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe." Nothing inside of this universe is a God, in the literal sense. Humanity, having a very small vernacular coupled with a propensity to arrogance, labeled all superior entities as God. Your maker is not God, and neither was Jesus, nor myself. We are God-apprentices, or "per-sons." You are trying to earn that distinction. When you acquire the ability, you will be "saved." You will know it when it happens. Placating inner emotional

angst by professing Salvation before it is earned is a common occurrence. Now you see why humanity is labeled first and foremost, as arrogant. Be meek. Arrogance will allow enlightenment to pass right by you. Have a good "1"...

4.
224879274
>>224878973
Show me something Jesus himself wrote, you arrogant simpleton.

5.
224883842
>>224882422
Very insightful post, my friend. I've tried to utilize church members to help aid me in my journey, but they are by far, the most arrogant of all humans. These confident businessmen will have a ride awakening when they discover what Salvation requires them to do. You seem prepared just based on this post. Do you know how many times I've been confronted with Jesus quotes? Millions by now. When I ask to show me one thing, just one single thing Jesus wrote down, I get silence in return. These idiots know they're wrong, but can't even admit it to themselves, much less anyone else. Disturbing how ubiquitous arrogance is. Have a good "1"...

6.
224891353
>>224888351
LMAO! I'm not Jesus, but I am the foretold "second coming." You are dead on balls accurate in your synopsis. I did that very thing to 6 different denominational congregations, and you are correct. I was dismissed from ALL of them. Even after I gave private tutorials to the "businessman-preachers" using a white board and showing my crown of thorns. I even gave a signed $100 dollar bill to the churches. Seems they didn't want their parasitic grasp of influence to be undermined. Gotta make that money! It was an important lesson for me, though. Religion must die. All of them. Immediately. And yes, I've also been called a Nazi. I honestly don't care. My "gospel" is self segregation, and strict adherence to the scientific method... amongst other things. Those need to take place immediately, though. I feel like I won't die in vain when I read posts like yours. Thank you. Have a good "1"...
-reply to:
>>224883842
>When I ask to show me one thing, just one single thing Jesus wrote down, I get silence in return
This is exactly why their entire religion is invalid. It's just kike scribblings about a man who lived a very long time ago appended onto another tome of kike scribblings about all the horrendous shit they did to people in the past. Even if we take the character of Jesus Christ to be as perfect, pure, and loving as he is proclaimed to be he still did not write anything about himself and probably would hate the bible as it is today. Hell, by today's standards he'd probably be a nazi for recognizing different ethnicities as even existing. If Jesus himself walked into a church today and spoke to a priest he'd probably be kicked out.
If you get your religion from a book or a preacher you're somebody else's slave.

September 4 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225408915/ September 4 2019

18 posts.

1.
225410550
>>225408915
God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is real. Humanity's arrogance decided long ago that their superiors between them and God are not important. This is why humanity is hated throughout the universe. We're liken to janitors taking every grievance we can think of directly to the investors. We even skip the CEO for crying out loud. How long would a janitor last in that company if that's what he did constantly? It makes me sick to think about the overwhelming arrogance that permeates this species. My resolve is wearing down. Just being honest. Have a good "1"...

2.
225411308
>>225411185
Do you know what a cavitation bubble is?

3.
225411533
>>225411391
What do you mean by that?

4.
225411680
>>225411614
Agreed. Have a good "1"...

5.
225411971
>>225411625
There's a difference between God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe and your maker. You're exceedingly arrogant to assume otherwise. Do you follow that protocol at your job? Do you take every grievance you have directly to the investors? Do you skip your supervisor, his supervisor, the executive branch, and the CEO when you complain about your duties?

6.
225412797
>>225412317
Biomimicry is the most efficient form of replicating objects within this universe. There's a very definitive reason why I reiterate that phrase over and over. God, THE MAN himself who exists outside of this universe. I don't give a shit about narratives. Factual scientific method founded research is what dictates my research. I'm not relaying opinions here. What I say is factual. Have a good "1"...

7.
225413867
>>225413523
It's like you're talking to a mirror. Try to accept the faults to your own logic if it is not based upon scientific method founded research. Evolution is not utilizing the scientific method. You're skipping over the proof phase an declaring victory. Do you even see this in yourself?

8.
225414237
>>225413714
Omnipotence declares free will as a primary directive within this universe. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe did not create Jews/golems/mutts. Humans did, and continue to destroy their genetic lineages that stretch all the way back to the first creation in this universe. Blame yourself for allowing these unauthorized births to commingle with humanity at large. Stop blaming the creator of this universe for giving you free will. It's not his fault you're an arrogant fool. Have a good "1"...

9.
225414865
>>225413973
If your conclusions do not come "second hand," then why do you declare that evolution is factual at all? EVERYTHING anyone has ever said about evolution is based upon a devolution spectrum of degeneration within a genome sequence. You may not understand the methodology behind your own research, but you are on the path to discovering that creation is where your "research" concludes. In essence, you're just communicating that the research you're involved in is liken to being in preschool on this subject. Have a good "1"...

Can't wait to see the next set of diatribes that you should have directed inward. Still screaming at that mirror? We'll see.

10.
225415130
>>225414715
What you do with your free will is your fault. Are you upset that you're not a robot? Would you like to be utterly controlled? Do you wish you were still a child?

11.
225415262
>>225414951
There's that mirror we were talking about. Thank you for proving my point... for the third consecutive time. Have a good "1"...

12.
225415368
>>225415061
Yes, sir. That is one of the many semantics games filling our dialect with uncertainty. Have a good

"1"...

13.
225416186
>>225415752
It's not my intention to be anonymous. You will know who I am by that signature soon enough. I'll die soon there following, and you'll wish you listened more... instead of constantly making statements trying to override my intellectual capabilities. That's why you're deflecting from our conversation with personal attacks now. You've been had, and are grasping for ANYTHING that you feel you are superior to me in. Don't fret, though. I'll forgive you, but when the time comes, will you forgive yourself? Have a good "1"...

14.
225416261
>>225415828
You would be creating robots. Meaning you are not ready to create life.

15.
225416503
>>225416259
That's exactly what I intend to do. Just remember, that's what you asked for. Until that day arrives, I'll continue to teach. That's what messengers do. Have a good "1"...

16.
225417061
>>225416344
Jesus died. He's not coming back. You're stuck with me whether you like it or not. It's hilarious to me when people like you call me crazy or schizophrenic. How many voices do you think exist in your head? How many external influences are you trying to appease by placating your desire to label others with your own admissions? In other words, how often do you do things, or say things based on what you think other people will think about you? You aren't even realizing that the tone of your reply implies that that is exactly what you are doing right now.

>"Hey fellas, get a load of this guy."

You have more external forces guiding your interests than you realize. You're afraid to think for yourself. The truth hurts... doesn't it? Have a good "1"...

17.
225417199
>>225416607
Actually 9th. Maria Orsic and Adolf Hitler were 8th. Jesus was first. Although humanity's countdown is backwards like everything else you do. Hence, Have a good "1"...

18.
225418248

>>225417168
I'm not trying to prove his existence. Technically, you can't prove anything existed before any moment in time. Given the precedence of creation, you could have been created right at this very second, complete, with all thoughts about the prior time sequences installed into you like a computer. Proving anything exists other than the future is a waste of time, and a strict adherence to ego. My job is to make things. Not argue over what others made before me. You directed that discourse. Not me. I could do something similar if it makes your ego content... Prove to me that your great-grandfather exists. I'm sure you could find dozens of ways to do that. But what would that accomplish other than bolstering your own ego? I don't care if you need proof of anything. We need to fix things, and your ego stroking is not an important thing to fix. The sooner you realize that, the sooner you'll be able to create. That is directed at the entirety of the human species. I apologize for directing it at you, specifically. Have a good "1"...

September 5 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/225572460 September 5 2019

ID 23aXACib

1 post.

1.
225577770
>>225574404
Jesus is not coming back. A Christ? Yes. Jesus? No. Humanity does not deserve his presence. You deserve mine. I say cunt, fuck, nigger, kike, and a bunch of other offensive shit. Most of my beloved 4Chan will love it. Religious doctrine worshipping zealots that have mindfucked humanity into almost certain destruction and profess their arrogant posture through bragging about being saved, will hate me. I don't care. I have 1/2 of a chapter left to edit, then I'll release my book for free, and possibly do a couple of interviews. Then I'll die. Thank God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe for that. Earth is a wasteland of pure degeneracy. I've lost almost all hope for recovery. Have a good "1"... my friends.

September 15 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/226583690/ September 15 2019

2 posts.

1.
226596664
>>226583690
This universe is a simulation. The purpose of it is to help God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe to transcend to a higher plane of existence. The inhabitants of this universe have the same purpose within it. We are trying to transcend/reach enlightenment/find Salvation. We serve our superior to do this. Unfortunately, humanity has EXTREME arrogance which has taken our purpose, and transmogrified it into a self serving complex based on materialism and consumerism. Everything we are currently doing is the exact opposite of what our species was intended to do. Have a good "1"...

2.
226597348
>>226594311
You are correct, my astute friend. You have great instincts. The Nine Principles is the entity responsible for producing these timeline iterations. Humanity's free will is responsible for creating the Jewish golems/mutts within the present iteration. Most religious zealots blame God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe for what our ancestors did, but they fail to realize that free will is a command and humans are not robots. If free will was not involved, the simulation would not be capable of providing its intended purpose to the correct recipient. Have a good "1"... You're a breath of fresh air to me. At least somebody understands. Thank you.
-reply to:
SIMULATIONS are run over and over - potentially millions of times. We have existed in millions of iterations. That is where the sensation of "past lives" comes from, along with the feeling that "I've been here before," or "I've met this person before," or general deja vu. That is data that we carry from previous simulations because it serves us and the simulation overall in some way. There are other simulations that branched off. They may have started the same but they went off into their own branches. Sometimes, whatever controls the simulation will inject a new element from those far off bizarre simulations into ours at start up. That is where Jews come from, and they is why we feel a natural revulsion from Jews. They are TECHNICALLY from "outside" or at least "far away," ie from a drastically different simulation. They are like a .ddl that something injected into our present simulation. You might not like it but I'm just telling it like it is.

October 13 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/229658418/ October 13 2019

32 posts.

1.
229663162
>>229658418
The Illuminati are a group of people who use your insecurities against you. Your wants and desires feed the platforms these individuals control. There's no need to research external forces. Ask yourself, what do you want in life? Money? Sex? Control over others? Then take it one step further... Are you afraid of what happens when you die? This group of people are not... but you are, aren't you? The fear will subside soon, but my own thoughts on your ability to procure your own answers is fleeting, to be honest. I hope you're willing to read. The book is fairly large, but it's also free. You will have no more excuses. Have a good "1"...

2.
229663679
>>229663228
Will you show me a passage Jesus wrote, please? Or are you willing to admit that the religious doctrine/false idol you worship was written by individuals who attempted to correlate their own beliefs with what Jesus actually said?

3.
229663940
>>229663544
Wow. I'm truly impressed, good sir. You'll like my book. Have a good "1"...

4.
229664680
>>229663851
Who told you that? Who told the people who told you about that... and so on and so forth.

I'm not saying Jesus was incorrect, or a false prophet. I'm saying the PEOPLE who took dictation from him implemented their own desires, fears, and subversion to his teachings. You've been led astray by businessmen. You being arrogant and forceful with your assumptions was the payment they accepted. You do NOT represent the teachings of Christ. You DO, however, represent the people who wish they were holy and force feed their own personal desires into your psyche. Have a good "1"...

5.
229665090
>>229664034
God, the man himself exists outside of this universe. Do you have a belief that the "chain of command" in this universe only has you and him in it? Father, son, AND holy spirit. With you included, that's at least 4 individual entities. Or are you implying that God, the man himself is not worthy of installing a

superior that exists between you and him? Just how deep does your arrogance run?

6.
229665679
>>229664128
If you directed that diatribe inward, you might make some progress on the path you seek. So, in essence, you can't answer my questions, which subsequently means that you agree with the inherent implications they stir up in your conscience. The anger you're feeling at the honest truths I've presented to you is the first step in the grieving process. Good luck with the others... or just maintain the arrogance that your teachers are proud of teaching you. Either way, Have a good "1"... young man.

7.
229665940
>>229664922
So you're saying you'll remember me. Good.

8.
229666215
>>229665897
Imagine how embarrassing it is to subject yourself to the will of a woman's internal desires. At least you can impress a feminist.

9.
229666949
>>229666055
I'm merely asking questions, and stirring emotion to help you create other questions within your philosophical approach. If what I'm saying is angering you, the conflict is internal. Dig deep, and ask yourself, where did you learn these things AND why do you feel so adamantly about the conclusions you've arrived at? Jesus did not tell his pupils to be arrogant... just saying. Have a good "1"...

10.
229667144
>>229666142
I'm not doing this for fame, fortune, or glory. However, you replying in that manner says a lot about what you are and what you seek.

11.
229667727
>>229667468
I stand alone, my friend.

12.
229667926
>>229667475
How can a man who wants death have an ego? I realize where I am. Do you know where you are?

13.
229668127
>>229667703
Are you not attempting to seek power right this very minute? What purpose do you have if that is not your intention? If it is gifts you bring, the wrapping paper is rotten.

14.
229668562
>>229667905
Are they not the same thing? Please do not take my posts as attacks. When my book is read, you'll realize how funny this statement is, especially directed at me. I'm not saying what you're implying I said, by the way. I'm saying women are a subspecies to men. ANY woman's opinion, no matter how closely related, is derelict to yours... if you're a man. Have a good "1"...

15.
229669597
>>229668366
This planet is hell. Humanity has been devolving since humans erradicated their maker (termed "father" by religious zealots). "4Chan" is a linguistic trick played on you by The Nine Principles (termed "son" by religious zealots). The honor of being the namesake of my beloved 4chan, is reverence paid to a man that attempted to alleviate uncertainty in the human ethos by dedicating his life to the scientific method. Chan Thomas wanted you to understand that the methodology of your sustenance and desires is stripping the planet of its magnetosphere. Soon... the cataclysm will prove him right, OR, you will undo the mechanisms that your ancestors thrust upon your life, and back in everlasting life.

Sounds complicated, but it wouldn't be if you read more. I'm not sure of the other questions, and for that I apologize. Have a good "1" ... and thank you for being so mature.

16.
229669791
>>229668589
Interesting synopsis. Not arrogant at all. Would you like to discuss ancient Egypt? Make it quick, though. I have to go soon.

17.
229670658
>>229670236
I've been very busy. You'll see. I sincerely hope you read my book. Life is more than just an egotistical attempt at garnering attention from other people. I really have to go. If this thread is still up when I return, I'll answer any questions you have to the best of my abilities.

18.
229670783
>>229670244
If you cannot describe in acute detail what the Pyramids are, and what their purpose was, you are

exactly what you accuse me of being. Have a good "1"... young man.

19.
229674449
>>229673188
You seem so proud of yourself for something that means nothing. Good job?

20.
229675541
>>229674219
Jesus was murdered. Therefore, at best, the bible is incomplete. I agree that it should be read, but you take the knowledge contained therein as the absolute word of God, the man himself. It is not. The book was written by humans who tried to understand a philosophy that clashed with their internal desires. I'm still waiting for you to show me one thing Jesus wrote himself. Just because your desire to have all of the answers persists in your ego, the bible is not the end all be all of knowledge. Now... let's discuss the Pyramids. This is an Illuminati thread, so bring it. Teach us something. Do you not agree that the Pyramids are part of the oldest civilization on planet Earth? Someone of your immense knowledge base should know everything about them. Right? Or will you continue to deflect when challenged with an objective question, as opposed to the subjective retorts you pretend to understand?

21.
229675685
>>229675238
I'll remember you.

22.
229676501
>>229676062
Humanity's maker does indeed remember us all. His name is not God, however. God, the man himself created AND maintains the entire universe's structure. What do you think I'm shilling? That statement makes no sense. It's as if you're intoxicated and desperately trying to garner respect from people who don't know you. Strange...

23.
229676807
>>229676122
The interpretation of someone's interpretation who was trying to decipher someone else's interpretation of something they did not fully understand... to be specific. And that's the best case scenario. Many other layers of subversion were added into the texts through the epochs.

24.
229676959
>>229676420
There are too many fallacies to even consider you being serious. If you're trying to be funny, it's working. I laughed.

25.
229677875
>>229677050
You will understand soon enough, young man. I'm the least Jewish man to exist for thousands of years. This principle of my being is one of the accurate depictions in the holy bible. You're pretending to teach a subject that you do not understand. Nor do you understand who you're talking to...

There is no such thing as an "All Father." Humanity's maker has a name. The funny part is that you know the name, but cannot discern the placement of it on the correct entity. You insult the magnificent stature of all of the beings you pretend to understand, and what's worse, you're arrogant about it. Calm down, child. You never know who you're talking to...

26.
229678193
>>229677762
>You should create religions that program them to seek making themselves into the best version of themselves possible, both physically and spiritually (they're one in the same), and actually teach them things that grows their minds. It should speak truth on the real natural world.

You're going to appreciate my book. Much more than religious zealots at the very least.

27.
229678868
>>229678458
Don't guess... KNOW that I'll see your reaction when you realize who you're speaking to. I don't care what the acceptable answers are to be part of your "club," young man. The inverse is the reality of the situation you're in... When the time comes, you'll know.

28.
229679208
>>229679059
Many children are present, few should be awake past cookies and milk time. Either that, or go to drunk, you're bed.

29.
229680083
>>229679432
I have not studied human born religious zealotry laden doctrine... no. My education in these matters were given to me in the same way the ancients received them. I have first hand knowledge, while you have 4th hand knowledge at best. And even that is greatly misconstrued and subversively concocted by people who aim to control you. Not empower you. My gifts do not come in the form of servitude towards ANY human being. Remember that. ANYONE who claims humans should be in control of other humans is your enemy. Think about that statement while pondering the garbage strewn across this thread. Have a good "1"...

30.

229680492
>>229680301
Are you a woman? You're clearly not a man...

31.
229681427
>>229680809
You live under power lines. Your water supply comes from a well 100 feet from a hydraulic fracturing reservoir. Pick two.

32.
229681881
>>229681242
Most interesting question of this thread. Hitler had the opportunity to reach the Divine spectrum, indeed. He was guided by a woman named Maria Orsic. They together had the ability to reach full realization. Unfortunately, humanity chose to go the way of Satanic energy principles, and both had to flee the area. You're stuck with me now. I hope you awaken from this slumber. Speaking of... Goodnight everyone. Have a good "1"...

October 19 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/230348730/ October 19 2019 (Nov 2 2020) – 10 posts
-Talks about Wallington

November 8 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/232480650/ November 8 2019

ID Fe6v8sLD

20 posts.

1.
232486562
>>232480650
If you're wanting to learn about God, the afterlife, and how to procure everlasting life, you'll want to read my book. I've been very cryptic to keep myself safe, but that all ends this Monday, 11/11/2019.

Would you like to know more?

2.
232487472
>>232486761
If something is speaking to you in the same communication methodology as a human utilizes, you are not communicating with a "God." Humanity's superiors have transcended beyond the usage of verbal language. They do communicate, but they do not "speak."

3.
232488511
>>232487417
Do you know what God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe's job is? Esoteric nomenclatures do not help you understand the teachings of your superiors. They're a crutch for people that desperately want to be a part of something they don't understand. Almost all religious doctrine throughout all cultures of this world contain euphemisms that correlate to real physical activity. Pretending to understand those euphemisms breeds arrogance and selfishness. Accepting the fact that you studied historical references from dialects that you cannot understand is the first step to relinquishing the plague of uncertainty. Pushing away everything that does not jive with your emotionally charged decisions is the opposite of meek, and no matter how well read you are on these subjects, you will not be able to accept certainty when it is delivered to you free of charge. Have a good "1"...

4.
232489145
>>232488273
Jesus is not coming back to help the species that murdered him. His teachings were obliterated by selfish, egotistical, and arrogant dolts that believe a simplified thought process is the key to Salvation. We, together... are rectifying this conundrum. Instead of biographers fumbling through emotional recollections, I am personally writing the new book. It comes out Monday, free of charge. No more excuses. If you choose to reject the teachings in favor of a businessman-preacher's idealistic, slavery induced interpretation of ancient texts, you have nobody to blame other than yourself. There's a very

specific reason why Jesus taught everyone to be meek, and you're about to know why...

5.
232489731
>>232489240
The Way. I'll upload it to the internet on whichever site my beloved /pol/ chooses. Time is short, so I strongly urge you to begin reading it immediately. I will file my patent paperwork on Sunday, then release the book Monday. Thank you for being curious. If there's anything you would like to ask me, now's the time. I might be M.I.A. after the launch. According to prophecy, my life will end very soon...

6.
232490144
>>232489328
You are astute and a realist, my friend. He is helping me in the same way I helped him, but yes... we are both human men. Neither one of us "wants" to be here, and the unfortunate aspect is that those who claim to worship us, are the ones responsible for our demise. Their arrogance clouds everything, and realism is absent. Jesus was not a "Christian," and neither am I. A fact that escapes the most educated religious zealots...

7.
232490373
>>232489397
This is a lot more accurate than most posts in this thread. No worries, my justifiably angry friend. The new book will contain the answers you seek, and worship has nothing to do with it. Fear not. The esoteric subversion ends Monday.

8.
232490493
>>232489882
Wrong.

9.
232490979
>>232490267
I stopped being a human man on Easter Sunday of this year. You know the dates and times, but you're focusing on scripture that is in existence to keep you ignorant of what's right in front of you. While you consider your religious doctrine education to be helpful to your conquest for enlightenment, you look past the education that teaches enlightenment.

10.
232491416
>>232490316
No. Jesus spent a lifetime working on aspects of communication between him and his superiors. When his task was complete, I filled in the blanks. Inversely, I spent a lifetime studying technological application for countering the societal slavery dilemma, and when my task was complete, Jesus filled in the blanks. You will probably like my book. Being edgy towards me will be a regret, but I won't hold it

against you. I understand how difficult it must be to trust anyone right now.

11.
232491880
>>232490813
If these teachings you arrogantly profess are so monumental, why do you need emotional plight to project your own ignorance? You have not read my book, my friend. There is no possible way that the information contained therein has reached the human ethos. If it had, I wouldn't have to go through so much torture, and you would be able to communicate without uncertainty clouding your judgment. Meek, is what you should be. Arrogant, is what you are.

12.
232492203
>>232491664
You are in hell right now... Not joking. Unfortunately, you cannot understand why this planet is considered hell, nor how to change it. Hell is not somewhere you are going. Hell is a place you reside in.

13.
232492673
>>232492162
My goal is to make you powerful. Human men designed esoteric scripture for you to worship their interpretations of superior entities. I, on the other hand, am attempting to destroy mysticism. I only offer you the truth. It is entirely your decision what follows. Free will is a command directive for every living soul in this universe, and I make no qualms about that fact. You're implying that religious zealotry has a particular gameplan to enslave your mind, and I fully agree with you. Religion must end.

14.
232492934
>>232492229
First, you must understand that quantifiable substance that the universe is made out of. When you do, you will realize that it takes an entity existing outside of said substance to maintain this structure. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, cannot penetrate this boundary, lest the entire universe would cease to exist immediately.

15.
232493286
>>232492519
Read religion? No thank you. I will explain how all religions began. As in, who you are, why you're here, and what you have struggled to understand by religious doctrine coping mechanisms. My educational access on these matters is eons beyond ANYTHING any religious texts can instruct me on. My job is to build the future, not argue pathetic interpretations by religious zealots.

16.
232493404
>>232492715

The difference is I understand where you're coming from...

17.
232493850
>>232492801
Worshipping me, or any other human being is the exact opposite of what I'm teaching. I am not offering a new religion. I aim to destroy ALL religions by educating you. If you want to be a robot/slave, try Christianity. They're always accepting money in exchange for uncertainty and fear. I require no such thing, but do allow you to decide for yourself what Salvation means, how to obtain it, and maintain it throughout the rest of your lifetimes there following.

18.
232494158
>>232493135
You are too foolish to understand that I do not want followers. It's your choice to make that emotionally charged decision. Be warned however, if you do not achieve Salvation in this present life, your soul faces permanent deletion upon your expiration, and you have nobody to blame other than yourself.

19.
232494309
>>232493469
That is what a slave does. I see why you try to mentally project your current living conditions onto others... You're stuck and have no recourse.
-reply to:
Your job is to survive and make dough and inflate your ego, whore. You are a whore my good man.

20.
232494481
>>232493900
Nope.

November 10 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/232719653/ November 10 2019

ID yeMdiWs2

3 posts.

1.
232721878
>>232719653
Jesus was not Christian, nor is the Christ of the new age. The ideals Christian dogma produces bastardize the intent behind what we, as Christs, have worked to teach humanity. Everlasting life is a real, physical element to existence, but humanity must produce this ideal in life. Thinking, or speaking about these matters, then waiting for death is asinine and wasteful. Humanity must act in the here and now. Salvation requires work, not pretend authoritative screeching given by zealots. Preachers are not gate keepers to anything, so utilizing their motives for wealth accruement is a lazy attempt to understand a philosophical interpretation of what the last Christ, Jesus, was trying to teach. My book comes out tomorrow. All of the confusing euphemisms will be explained in full.

2.
232722278
>>232721969
Jesus was not a sham, but the biographers that documented his work were not capable of understanding the teachings he was providing. Their intentions were not bad, but their ability to discern complex issues was lacking. I have had this same problem my entire life, which is why I am writing the new book. Having individuals take dictation created a false sense of security.

3.
>>232723466
He was a man, but he was not normal. Humanity would have understood his teachings better if he had not been murdered midway through his realization. Agreed, though. He was not God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Nothing can be "God" inside of this universe for specific technical reasons, but few understand this conundrum.

November 13 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23752452/ November 13 2019

23754359
>>23752452
I try to talk to /pol/ about my situation, but the shills and general arrogance is deafening. So... I figured I would try to drum up some interest here. I'm fairly certain my life will end soon. My crown of thorns is complete, and my health concerns are many. I've completed my Christ mission by completing my book. I hope to give a few interviews before I succumb to my health deteriorating, or I'm snuffed out by a separate external source. Are you ready to FINALLY understand Salvation, and what it takes to get it?

23754438
>>23754380
Are you saying /x/ is full of arrogance as well? Ponder this, oh wise one: If Jesus had completed his mission before getting murdered, why is there a second coming?

Having the attitude that you do, there's no way you would be able to recognize me now that I'm here, speaking to you directly. Besides, if you "know what is required," why are you still a slave?

23754502
>>23754447
Wrong. He was murdered before he could reveal "my" teachings. He got almost everything out about his own life's work, but he was not able to complete the circle. It was not his fault that he did not complete his mission, but rather, those who allowed his life to be taken were to blame. Besides, effort is more important that success, and I am in no way faulting the man Jesus. I am however, faulting those who believe that they should in any way harbor arrogance in his name. Jesus never said that your belief in him would lead to Salvation. You've misunderstood dialect in thinking so. "Believe in me," would be the same as saying, "believe me" in today's dialect. Salvation requires work, not a simplified internal thought process. Laziness and egotistical traits allow humanity to assume such an asinine disposition.

23754547
>>23754511
And you could not give me a proper enunciation for the nomenclature "Lord" in bronze age dialect. You speak these taught terminologies as though you understand them, but you do not. Nor do you understand the many levels of hierarchical entities that exist between you and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. I fear that your soul will once again have to return to this planet, but you have nobody to blame for your arrogance except yourself. Your free will induced decision making has led you down a path of uncertainty that your emotional state cannot admit outwardly, thus, your constant projection of superiority in matters that you cannot understand yet. I see you struggling with an inferiority complex internally. I see the real you...

23754554
>>23754514
How "mean" is it to want a fully realized Christ to stay in hell? To me... that's mean. I do not wish to

placate the individuals who attempt to besmirch myself, nor my predecessors, which is exactly what is happening right now.

23757279
>>23756274
You will get a very stern lesson in who I am at some point in your afterlife, young man. Your arrogance has blinded you to true Salvation. You must be a Christian. Jesus was not a Christian, so what makes you think I am? And yes, you can "only imagine" what is in my book because you are too arrogant to read it. I don't mind, though. It's your soul's destiny you're playing around with... not mine.

23757333
>>23757287
You're in hell right now, literally.

23759259
>>23757347
My friend... you've never had a "good" day. Your life is inundated with external radio wave signals bombarding your body. Everything around you is trying to kill you. Just because you've chosen to not recognize this, does not make it disappear. Hell has many different tortures that you have CHOSEN to ignore. YOUR good health is what I seek; spiritually, physically, and emotionally. I do not wish you harm in any way... Quite the opposite. I offer the same basics principles that my predecessor followed, and a much more definitive completion to the part that is missing.

>>23757352
I'm not LARPing. Prove me wrong. Read it. You might be shocked to hear some of the oldest questions in humanity's existence get answered. Prove me wrong.

>>23757543
Why do you think I wrote the book? My life has been overwhelmed with hardship. You couldn't imagine. I did my best to explain everything. This is really happening. All I ask is that you read it. Seriously... I know it's extremely rare. But I am just trying to bring certainty to what you only had half teachings of before.

23759318
>>23759286
How, and more importantly, why... were the pyramids at Giza built? I'm not knocking down your abilities. If you're on 4chan, you're more intelligent than most people on the street. That's why I'm here. These matters are serious, and I hoped that my fellow anons would support me. You might be surprised at what is in that book. I'm adding information, not taking it away. It's definitive.

November 16 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233414232/ November 16 2019

ID tvkyPLAH

18 posts.

1.
>>233414232
The original Egyptians were white men with blue eyes. Most of the "culture" you see depicted in documentaries and whatnot is based on would be usurpers that were essentially squatting on the monuments that we built. I explain it all in my book. Why haven't you read it yet???

2.
233425065
>>233424926
Every human other than Arian was a subspecies of the original human genetic lineage.

3.
233425515
>>233425083
There shouldn't be. The only people that knew how the great pyramid worked were warned of the impending cataclysm, then they moved north. There are several different ancient structures along the path to Norway from Egypt. Plus, white people don't brag. We didn't grafitti the entire plateau to brag arrogantly about what we were taught to create. The original hieroglyphs were made to teach, not show off. Do you think it's a coincidence that Arabs and blacks chipped the stones, stole the easier ones to steal and painted everything they could? Look at these two subspecies behavior in modern times. Not much has changed...

4.
233425736
>>233425323
My book is 1269 pages of redpills about the creators of man, Egypt, and the reason why the pyramids were built. It's called The Way, and it's on pastebin and mega.nz. You really should check it out...

5.
233426360
>>233425767
The technology has been lost to history for the better part of 40,000 years. I've figured out the methodology myself. I wrote a free book about the entire process, then explained my "invention" in great detail. I'm quite literally patenting the holy grail. It's all connected. Every story about esoteric philosophy that has drenched religious doctrine for thousands of years is coming true right now. Soon, I'll start making threads solely dedicated to my book. It's extremely important that you read it, which is why I did not try to sell it. I'm giving it all away for free. Have a good "1"...

6.
233426718
>>233425831
I'm not LARPing. You are speaking to the Christ of the new age right now. I wrote my book and gave it away for free because I knew people like you exist, and I don't like to argue with arrogant fools. Unless you've read my book, you have no business calling me a LARPer. And even though you think that the men who taught you what to think about Egypt is accurate. you AND them are both wrong. I'm the only human who has had this ensemble of information in the history of our species. Prove me wrong. Go read my book.

7.
233427121
>>233425952
Very astute, my friend. The only tribe that was warned of the impending doom were the white Arian men. The originals. We were based on the golden ratio, which is why our bone structure reflects that. Literally every other human created was a subspecies of white men. Of course in modern liberal/feminist plagued minds, this fact is somehow seen as a bad thing. You would like my book. I strongly urge you to read it.

8.
233427484
>>233426082
https://pastebin.com/gP20z5SH
https://pastebin.com/t61vxAZC
https://pastebin.com/QHj0wbtv
https://pastebin.com/UPmeKB0w
https://pastebin.com/W1AwUEfx
https://pastebin.com/9maABSxZ
https://pastebin.com/e3660Jd4

You're the first person who has asked me to do that from 4chan. I'm kind of saddened by it. In the book, I refer to 4chan as "my beloved." Haven't gotten the reception I was hoping for. Thank you, and Have a good "1"...

9.
233427806
>>233426790
Leverage is the key... to moving them. I know all about Edward Leedskalnin. While he figured out the premise for moving stones, he did not uncover the methodology for quarrying, nor did he understand the purpose behind the structure's construction in the first place. I explain everything in my book.

10.
233428043
>>233426971
You won't be laughing for long... You'll be upset that you didn't take this conversation more seriously when you had the chance. I'm growing tired of dealing with arrogant morons such as yourself. You

never know when the last time is that I'll make an appearance on this site. But you will be disappointed in not making the most of the time I have allotted for these interactions.

11.
233428608
>>233427645
We probably have, my friend. Just a heads up, I'm scheduled to die soon. At least that's what is "supposed to" happen. The only way to break prophecy in this "reform school" dichotomy is with love... and there is not much of that going around right now. I promise you... you will not be disappointed when you complete the reading. It's worth it, and I wouldn't come here and say these things in a fun or joking manner. This is as real as it gets. The information that I put into my book is required reading if you want to continue this existence past this lifespan. I enjoy interacting with people like you, but the morons who call me a LARPer over and over again like they're 12 years old is really starting to wear me down. The arrogance on thius site has reached astounding levels, and I don't have to be here. I'm doing all of this out of the kindness of my heart, but I don't feel like wasting my time dealing with children/man children anymore. I apologize that you have to deal with them too... Have a good "1"...

12.
233428850
>>233428071
True, but how many of those methods require an electrical input? The dichotomy of interweaving ancient techniques with modern machining capabilities clouds the judgement of "learned" scholars in these realms of thought. My methodology? Purely Divine. I mean that literally.

13.
233429297
>>233428635
Unwell? My health is fading, yes. I'm tired of being in H.E.L.L. with people who've accepted a varying degree of failure as an accomplishment in life.

You've never had a "good" day. You don't even understand what that means when I say that. It's sad, disappointing, and extremely frustrating. I'm tired of being alive in this body, and my maker will help me through that transition... You on the other hand won't, wouldn't and couldn't even if you wanted to. But, I'm guessing you think (in your arrogantly postured selfish disposition) that you can "help me."

14.
233429727
>>233428808
And you think you're an expert on what an enlightened man would say or do? Ease up on that arrogance, my friend, or no... you won't "see me" in the afterlife.

How am I acting obtuse? I gave you the link to my book. It's 1269 pages long. These matters are not something that can be corralled in a 4chan post. Read the book, and if I'm still alive and willing to talk to you, you can call me whatever you want. Besides, I did not start posting with attitude, I'm merely returning the dialect that you have bestowed upon me.

15.
233430038
>>233429052
My method has zero moving parts... And just so you know, I was a machinist for 12 years. I've been studying this my entire life. Christopher Dunn is wrong. Egyptologists are wrong. EVERYONE (even myself) was wrong. The methodology for quarrying those stones requires a simple mechanism powered by the human male voice frequency. That's as accurate of a description that I can give you in this format. What's very interesting about the entire situation is that the answer has been right in our faces the entire time, but nobody could decode it... until I did.

16.
233430522
>>233430162
The things I say are only "odd" to you because humanity is "not well." What you've grown accustomed to is killing you. My frustration is apparent because I view humanity as a species creating mass suicide, and that fact saddens me immensely. Wasted potential... is what our species will be remembered as if we do not change immediately. That said, you have free will. After you've finished my book you will have the ability to choose which path you want. No more excuses.

17.
233431143
>>233430538
I am willing to do that on camera. I've left the ability of me to do that very thing up to people like you. Until that day comes, or my death happens, I'll be working as hard as I can to bring people closer to an equilibrium in matters concerning health, emotion, and their environment. I appreciate you even clicking the link, my friend. Believe it or not, I'm doing this all for you. My well being is of no concern to me. I want YOU to be healthy...

18.
233431452
>>233430689
Language is THEE problem. Intention behind the words are the problem, NOT dialect. I teach you a "new" language in "How Do You Life." You won't need to guess the intent behind communication after understanding THAT particular dialect. I must go. Thank you for a stimulating conversation... they're rare these days. Have a good "1"...

November 17 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233458693/ November 17 2019

Jesus wasn't a socialist, you fool. The people who took dictation from him did not convey the teachings with a modern dialect in mind. The correlation you're trying to project onto him is proof that you cannot grasp the concept of a completely different zeitgeist then, as opposed to now. Your ego and the familiarity of your own upbringing clouds your ability to understand anything other than what you know/think you know. Arrogance, personified.

This guy gets it.

What does that have to do with Jesus? It's like all of you Christians fail to understand that Jesus was not a Christian. You're basing everything you think you know on what the men who TRIED to understand Jesus taught you. You're not following Christ teachings. You're following the students of Christ's teachings.

The Christ of the new age has a book out. If you would like a modern dialect translation of what Jesus, and myself were/are trying to convey, I suggest you read it. Man, and all of his arrogance has destroyed the sanctity of our teachings. It does not matter what, or who you've studied because all of it has been emotionally charged decisions that were written down by someone other than a Christ. It's called The Way, and it's on pastebin and mega.nz. Time is running out. I suggest you get started.

I'm not a Christian... I'm a Christ. I do not participate in any religious ideology, and I never have. Besides, my book has nothing to do with belief, and everything to do with certainty.

Jesus was the man's name who came before me. My predecessor, if you will...
My name is Arian. Brian... before I became the Christ. 1+1-1=1. First letter of my first name, reversed 1 character.
It wasn't "us" who managed it. It was our superiors. I'll remember the head shooting comment. You should too...

November 18 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233563193/ November 18 2019

233566939
Adolf Hitler was on a mission similar to mine, but he was guided by a Divine soul by the name of Maria Orsic. Genetic purity has many different qualities that do not have anything to do with hate. The real reason why the Jews fear those of us with genetic purity is because Jews are not pure. They were the first mutts ever created on this planet, meaning they do not have access to a genetic lineage's instinctual aura beyond this planet. Being a mutt has several problems attached; both physical and spiritual. I explain all of this in my book, The Way.

1) https://pastebin.com/gP20z5SH
2) https://pastebin.com/t61vxAZC
3) https://pastebin.com/QHj0wbtv
4) https://pastebin.com/UPmeKB0w
5) https://pastebin.com/W1AwUEfx
6) https://pastebin.com/9maABSxZ
7) https://pastebin.com/e3660Jd4

If you want Holocaust denial, and a thorough explanation as to why the Jews have done what they've done, this is the book for you. Have a good "1"...

November 19 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/233672785/ November 19 2019

233676586
1) https://pastebin.com/gP20z5SH
2) https://pastebin.com/t61vxAZC
3) https://pastebin.com/QHj0wbtv
4) https://pastebin.com/UPmeKB0w
5) https://pastebin.com/W1AwUEfx
6) https://pastebin.com/9maABSxZ
7) https://pastebin.com/e3660Jd4
This is the real awakening. The OP is full of emotionally contrived dogma based on a liberal/feminist based utopian philosophy. These ideals are wants, as opposed to descriptions of reality. Nobody alive has had a "good day," but rather varying degrees of acceptable failure while encapsulated by enslavement. The OP, and the author of that text, suffers from Stokholm Syndrome to be blunt about it. Life is not sunshine and rainbows. It could be, but trying to acquire that direction through desire rather than hard work and mental fortitude is a waste of time, effort, and energy.

233678178
I explain why genetic purity is important, what the universe is made of, how it began, what/who you are and why you're here, how to end the usage of crude oil immediately forever, the dichotomy between your physical presence and environment, why liberalism/feminism is cancerous, and a lot of other subjects humanity is uncertain about.
If you need an adjective to describe what I am because the usuals like environmentalist, religious, etc etc etc do not fit... call me an equilibriumist.

233678241
Literally, my message in a nutshell.
-Reply to:
This is our heritage, this is our right, and it has been stolen from us.
All good people of Earth unite.
Fear is the only obstacle.

November 24 2019 /pol/ /bant/ (made by Brian)

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234185981/
http://archive.nyafuu.org/bant/thread/9116558/ November 24 2019

Thread made by Brian.

Normally I don't start threads, but time is running out. This is not a LARP, and I'm not trolling. The only way to prove me wrong is to read my book. I'm the Christ of the new age, and I bring to you a message from the universe. The subject matter is dense and complex, which is why reading the message in its entirety is paramount. That said, while I have time, I'll answer any and all questions I can in this format. To get a couple of them out of the way.....
>What is the meaning of life?
To serve your maker. In order to "do our job" as a human, we pay homage to our creator so that God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe can transcend.
>Why?
The universe is a simulation that is running quintillions of lives based on a free will posture (chaos out of order). These lives are teaching the maker of this universe the same thing humanity is trying to discern; who we are, and what our purpose is. When God, the man himself runs enough simulations to transcend, he transcends and a new universe is created with another taking his place to start the process anew.
>How did you become a Christ?
Everything is a microcosm, macrocosm, or euphemism of an already existing system/structure. I was able to access the collective intelligence of every living thing in my genetic lineage. In so doing, I became privy to immense amounts of knowledge that humanity has been trying to decipher for tens of thousands of years.
>How did you do that?
I explain the entire process, so that you too can complete this task. All of the applicable information is in my book.

Ah yes, a snap judgement, and from a Canadian no less. Have no fear. I explain how to rid your conscience of emotionally derived internal discourse so that you don't have to behave like a disgusting liberal/feminist any more. And I forgive you for acting like a woman... this time. Try logic and humility in your next attempt to appear superior. Feminism and your other degenerate traits do not work on me.
-reply to: this monkey knows more than you

Good one. So original. So intelligent. So enlightening.
-reply to: KYS

Oregon originally, but my genetic lineage (white men with blue eyes) originated in ancient Egypt. And nice flag, Jew. How does it feel knowing that you're about to be exposed once and for all? No more hiding. No more excuses...

You interject the word hatred because you cannot understand why purity is important, and therefore have bought into a systematic societal principle founded upon a circumstance taught to you by those who are unworthy... Jews/liberals/feminists.

You have no idea what a Christ is. Your only frame of reference is a series of frightened men that tried to understand my predecessor. You cannot find me ANYTHING that came directly from a Christ, other than my book. Your immediate reaction to this thread was emotional and degenerative. Try reading before making your decision, otherwise everything you do will have this same connotation until your last day alive.
Try asking a question. You have no business teaching anything while being a student, and you're making that extremely clear right now.
-Reply to: This is why I say you're mentally unstable. A "Christ" would very well understand that all human life is identical yet you spread hatred. You're working against yourself, and that is why you are a schizo retard who is mentally unwell. You're so autistic that your larp falls apart and you don't even realize it.

I gave you my book for free... so, good job? Any more revelations from the liberal of the north? By the way, when you make snap judgements, you're talking to yourself.

We are doing the same thing ourselves. Everything is a microcosm, macrocosm, or euphemism of an already existing system/structure. Do you know what you are, what you're doing, and where you're heading? No? You must be what you accuse God, the man himself of being...
-Reply to:
>God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe can transcend.
Wait your god created reality but he can’t transcend with out our help, sounds like your god is a fake gay loser

Imagine how pathetic using a meme flag is to everyone else...

I've decoded the entire algorithm of this solar system's timeline sequence. I'm not asking for your worship, my friend. I aim to make you powerful, and certain in your endeavors. Past false idols want worship. To be perfectly clear, when my mission is completed, no human will be worshipped ever again... Least of all me. Try reading. You may be surprised. I'm nothing like what you may be assuming I am. General ideals lead you to think in the opposite direction of what you should be thinking.

Christs do not require money. Again, how liberal of your motives. I'm not seething, my friend. I completely understand your frustration with your life, ideals, and uncertainty. Help is what I bring. Not anger.
-Reply to: And now our "Christ" is seething while defending his brainlet ideas. Imagine being so unenlightenend that an anon on /pol/ can easily troll you. You're a bundle of spastic energy, it's amazing.
Let me just say that there's a reason your book is free. The real christs can easily sell their books.

And you are of the opinion that life on Earth is "good" right now? Implying the inverse, I'd say you (humanity) is doing the opposite of serving your maker now. Hence, why society is collapsing, and arrogance is running amok currently. You... being a prime example.
-Reply to:
>What is the meaning of life?
>To serve your maker

Wrong. This is so narrow sighted view. I could type out a wall of text about real meaning of life, but I don't have time to spoon feed low iq individuals, who will probably not even understand it. But to shorten it, meaning of life in this density/dimension is to learn how to control your thoughts, because when you die, you can't go to higher density if you can't control your thoughts, because there, what you think, you create it, so if you think bad, you will create bad.

When humanity erradicated our maker, our species was put into a reform school of sorts. Particular abilities were hidden from our ethos. That was the punishment for being arrogant and selfish in our pursuits. Our species was founded upon a set of technologies that have been lost for tens of thousands of years as a result. I spent my entire life decoding these technologies, and when I was successful in my pursuit, I became privy to all activities that have taken place in this solar system and everything that came before it in my genetic lineage. I view life on this planet as an algorithm that is almost complete. When/if I am successful, humanity will shed this reform school like existence, and we will regain 100% free will once more. Until that happens, I can see everything for what it is. Essentially, children being punished.
-Reply to: >decoded the entire algorithm of this solar system's timeline sequence
What does that mean?
Be specific.

I do not need help, but you do, my friend.

Drugs do not help you in your conquest. I teach you how to access your genetic lineage from a sober perspective.

I stopped masturbating when my realization began. Haven't masturbated in months. My realization was complete on Easter Sunday of this year.
You're in H.E.L.L right now, my friend. If the teachings of my predecessor were heeded, as opposed to the teachings of those who steal valor from Christs and placate their internal desires, you'd understand that these teachings we bring help in life. Although we can thoroughly explain aspects of the afterlife and how to manage your spiritual ascent, our job is to explain life so that you can "save" yourself from the indignant posture that plagues your existence... now.
This is a very confusing aspect of religious doctrine that zealots take advantage of. They utilize your fear as a controlling mechanism, as opposed to a Christ, who wants to rid you of fear and uncertainty. I'm not upset that you masturbate, but I'd like to teach you why that action hurts your ability to produce alpha brain waves, then makes your ability to learn more difficult to manage without help. Free will, though... Ultimately it's your choice.

Although interesting, that has nothing to do with my book. People try to correlate what I'm saying to many things, but I'm original. I'm not religious and don't necessarily like the nomenclature Christ, but that is my title. If it were up to me, I'd call myself a messenger.

Everything is a false flag except for my book. How many "prophets" have claimed to understand humanity, but have failed to properly decode our past? You cannot argue with what I say. All you can do is claim superiority without substance, and preach from a position of emotional angst. I speak the truth, the WHOLE TRUTH, and nothing but the truth. Try me. Prove me wrong.

November 24 2019 /pol/ - incl. image

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234245280/ November 24 2019

Religion has been terribly confusing for humanity. If you're needing a spiritual reference, read my book. Religion will only hurt your ability to transcend.

Biblical Christianity is a good nomenclature. Christians do not follow the Christ's teachings, but rather, a group of men that tried to understand Jesus' teachings... And by all accounts, have failed miserably.

If that were accurate, Jesus would have been the author of the bible. He is not, and you know this is a fact. Just because you wish something was the way you've believed it to be your entire life, does not make it so. My teachings are the opposite of a "world view." Your beliefs are Earthly, while my teachings are universal. I could profess what I understand on any planet in this universe, while you're preaching to a select group of selfish, arrogant, stubborn morons on one tiny planet in the middle of nowhere heading towards complete extinction. You will not receive a reward for allowing this to happen, no matter how much effort you put into it. You are turning away Salvation by not expanding your horizons by reading my book. You were not supposed to be arrogant. You were not supposed to teach ANYTHING! You were supposed to be a meek student when I arrived to complete my predecessor's teachings. You've faltered on everything that Jesus taught you. That is reality.

Perfect. Absolutely perfect. Thank you, my friend.

That's a fairly accurate statement, but the entire ideology was cut short due to murder. Jesus was murdered... BEFORE he could complete his teachings.
Seriously, I go over this regularly here. Look at life like a college course in free will. Jesus figured out all of the answers to the final test. He tried to help those that listened to him on that test, but the recollections were not verbatim to what was said.
The ideals of the scientific method as a tool for conquering that test were not seen as fundamental, either. Dialect, internal dialogue, and semantics nuances are not understood decade by decade in modern times, but you think a prefect translation was accomplished?
The rise of feminism has hurt several parts of the Male human ethos, and your ability to think logically about these matters and further your studies into other aspects of life is testament to that.

Humanity's creator, yes. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe and maintains the stability of the substance humanity calls universe? No. Nor would he care to listen unless the ideal was necessary. The creator of everything INSIDE this universe, which is God's offspring (for lack of a better term), is helping right now, as well as in Jesus' life? Yes, in a human form. Unfortunately the dialect was not as refined as it is today, and his life was taken. Men were inspired by God's son, and the creator of humanity, both being different entities. This simple lack of understanding has created a destructive perception that's feminist in origin. Those biographer's fear caused somewhat of a glitch. That is why I wrote the book in its entirety this time.

No he was not. There is one command handed down from God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe that cannot be broken. FREE WILL! To say that he controlled those who wrote the bible as they wrote it is asinine.

I'm saying he inspired it. The men around him that took dictation, did their best, but the certainty of how to complete the loop of human wide amnesia was not possible. Jesus was not able to complete his teachings. Even the religion that grew from Jesus' life has followed a particular gameplan, even ancient Egypt.
The Pyramids of Giza were the root of our human existence on this planet. Those structures were the basis of the original ideology that humanity was meant to capitulate to. As what happened in those times, the same gameplan has spun itself out many times. I'm the first messenger to complete the entire loop. My book is NEEDED.

I'm the Christ of the new age, my friend. As I've been trying to explain, I'm not LARPing or joking about this. Christ's are not religious. We don't "follow."
What I'm doing, essentially, is filling in the blanks for what Jesus tried to explain in its entirety, but was unable due to his life being taken. I'm not trying to tarnish the life of Jesus. I'm here to tarnish the perception and inability of the men present to understand wholly what was explained during his life. I'm not tarnishing them personally, but rather the perception of the ethos in that epoch. Similarly, the same concept of what I'm trying to get religious zealots to understand in modern times.

I'm not a Christian, nor was Jesus. Free will is a command, not a request. If that were not the case, everyone would do exactly the same thing, and the life energy that you represent would be a waste of time. You're not a robot. It's just that simple.

You shouldn't think that copout strategy of blaming others for your actions is going to be a viable defense when your judgment arrives... because it isn't. After completing my book, there will be no more excuses. You've been given a cheat sheet, essentially, to the entirety of humanity's history and future. If you decide "your way" is better than The Way, written by me alone, you will have to answer for these arrogant dispositions. Expect it.

I saw everything about the internal perceptions that his life went through. I felt the emotional response to every action he took through a series of misunderstandings with the populace on why he did what he did.
I'm quite literally living the same existence currently. My crown of thorns is complete. My body is destroyed. While Jesus lived a beautiful life with a terrible death, I've lived a terrible life and will hopefully receive a beautiful death soon.
All I want is for you to feel healthy physically, spiritually, and emotionally. You may placate your fears into thinking you understand what health entails, but by my standards, you've never even had 1 good day, just a series of acceptable failures. I'm trying to change that, just like Jesus did. We are from the same stock.
Fantastic question, my friend. Thank you for your inquiry.
-Reply to, What did Christ teach you?

Well said.
-Reply to, Anyone above IQ 100 can tell such hyperbolic fantasy is designed to prey on people who feel desperate, just like in ancient days (read Celsus' Discourse against the Christians).

What is the purpose of the great pyramid of Giza? What is cellulosic ethanol? If you've read my book, those questions would be simple to enunciate from your superiority complex.

Have at it, Chief.

New ID, iiY:
Explain this hieroglyph. https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1440865858325.jpg The "Dendera Bulb"

Of course I don't want you to plagiarize me. I want to know your "opinion" on these matters, but we both know you cannot produce that. You can't even produce enough courage to not meme flag.

That is not how Salvation works. That ideal is a subversive controlling strategy brought on by men AFTER Jesus died. Do you think your actions, AND ESPECIALLY LACK THEREOF, is a viable defense for judgement? Do you think a simple thought process is adequate in a world of self induced slavery? Actions speak louder than words, and ten times as much as thoughts. Ridiculous ideal to have submitted freely to.

Sonic geometry, cavitation as a cutting/building/light/heating source, fruit, starch, and cellulosic ethanol production outside of heating strategies, and fracturing the water molecule with radio waves are old technologies. Nothing I said throughout my book was said without the proper reverence to those energy founders. None of this matters in the grand scheme of things, but again, you need the full spectrum of how I discovered this technology. I built, and will soon manufacture the holy grail. I'm not joking AT ALL. You have to understand the life that brought you this technology, or else you'll keep making the same mistakes.
I'm hoping for death soon. How can I be egotistical, which is what you imply, if that's the case? You may think you understand, but you do not. You did not retain knowledge... the only power in this universe. You're placating your feminist like emotional plight. You might even be a Jew...
My frustration is due to your inability to understand what it's like trying to teach these strategies to people throughout my life.
-Reply to: You recognize the power of the symbolism of the Pyramids but frame it as a great revelation no one thought of before. I mostly just skimmed like I always do and read if something catches my eye. Your text is self serving, all about you and how persecuted you are by people who don't understand your "superior" mind. You project your own flaws on to the ones you criticize. Your focus on you is more of a hindrance than anything previous religions have done and you claim to solve. The cyclic nature of discovery and corruption is a thing but you don't communicate it well or add any insight of value. Maybe in 30 years.

You are not separate from your environment. Your environment is dying. Without it, you aren't capable of existing. You are not "saved" by any means yet. Lack of progress in your studies to correct this environmental problem is the same as desecrating yourself. Again, you are unable to exist without your environment. Thinking you're "good to go" then getting arrogant about your placement in the hierarchical chain of command while this happens all around you in life is monumentally foolish. Just remember, you chose this posture. I'm merely reacting to what you freely chose to do with your actions. You did this to yourself. Stop blaming others for your lack of foresight and dereliction of understanding.

I did that very thing. I know you're lying about reading my book now. You obviously did not read the extremely long YouTube list, nor did you read the books I referenced, nor did you study the old presidential files I gave you links for.

If you're not a Jew, you sure do act like one...
-Reply to, All you have to do is demonstrate one of your claims. Even just making clear but wrong and unsubstantiated claims is better than these rants about your ego problems like the one you had to add to your post. There are thousands of guys like you pretending to have all the answers but never do anything but talk about how great they are. Have you heard of Wayne Lambright? You should be friends.

That's the problem. Life is not a simplistic game to be played at your liesure. Your lack of education in matters that are paramount to your survival is as "deadly" of a sin as any you can muster. I suggest you take my teachings seriously. I've basically given you a free out for everything you've ever taken for granted. It will not hurt you to try harder to understand what I'm saying, but it will hurt you, in the flesh, right now if you choose to remain ignorant of your surroundings. I'm trying to help, and you can't even understand that you're desperately in need of it. Help me help you, lol.
-Reply to, I don't understand a word you are saying?

So you're saying that you're afraid of reading it? You have chosen poorly.

I'm not here to teach by your standards. I'm a messenger. You're not even attacking me personally even though you think you can. You're attacking the very same entities that gave Jesus his universal knowledge.
You said you speed read... The references I give will take a week or longer just to comb through adequately. Did you think completing Jesus' life's teachings, filling in the missing sections of humanity's creation historically, and professing a viable path for humanity's Salvation IN LIFE was going to be simple or easy to understand?
This is where your arrogance is apparent. In some asinine way, you think you're entitled to this information without having to work hard to properly decipher it. Your choice... NEVER FORGET THAT.
And wow... You miserably failed even the simplest test hidden within the first few paragraphs. I explained how and why the book is in that order. That's the last hint I give to you. You're welcome. Now stop being arrogant.

Spectacular digits, and LMAO! Even though you're being serious, that was hilarious given the circumstances.

I did that exact thing by giving you a free book. And your arrogance and entitlement know no bounds, by the way. I'm not a performing monkey sent to stimulate your dopamine gland. I'm a messenger, and I've delivered the message.
You do not have the perspective of a Christ's teachings. You are referencing recollections from men who tried to understand dictation from a Christ. Your perception of what I am is based on THEIR ability to decipher meaning in what was said.
Hence, why your arrogance without substance is exceedingly prevalent while your tactics are bordering on Jewish. I'm still not convinced you're not a Jew. Everything you accuse me of is a snap judgment and demonstrably false.
If you're not one specifically, a Jew, a woman, or a Jewish woman is responsible for your education and posture towards my book.

National Socialism is rational. In essence, National Socialism is the biomimicry platform of a nuclear family realized into a societal strategy.

The extinction of species in every environment throughout the world's surface is a proven fact. Humanity is multiplying while the ecosystem's inhabitants are dying. Choosing to listen to political subversive jargon to continue placating your laziness is foolish, especially when the ecosystem is an essential part of your ability to survive. You are not separate from your environment. It's a part of you... and it's dying.
>>234264024
Biomimicry is absolute. It's a deciphering tool for understanding natural law. Do you think National Socialism is not a perfect representation of a healthy nuclear family condition?
-reply: It has happened before. The confusion stems from you believing that you're special, and humanity is special, and you deserve an unchanging environment. I'm not convinced of the danger.
PS The changes we're experiencing aren't even the worst the fossil record shows - unrelated to a cataclysmic event.

-Does something look wrong with this last post? The first two sentence of the reply are “right,” the second two are “wrong.”

November 25 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234312499/ November 25 2019
That's why humanity is responsible. The current state of affairs proves that free will exists. Blaming God for your decisions is a copout, and will not be a viable defense for judgement. Take ownership of your abilities, or wallow in your self imposed hell. Your choice. Never forget that...

So why not build anew outside of cities?
-Reply to: We lost a loooong time ago. Don't condemn your offspring to the living hell you already experience. Take solace in the fact that all the breeders are off way worse. Imagine living in [insert nearest metropolitan city] THIRTY years from now. That life is a punishment worse than death.

This is an accurate statement, but my guess is you're not looking far enough back in your genetic lineage.
-Reply to: No friend there is no political solution to this problem. You will have to get out of your comfort zone and embrace your ancestors.

Are you saying that you cannot cure those dilemmas on your own?
-I take 100% ownership for my state in life. Doesn't change the fact that god in all his wisdom and power could cure all cancers and smite pedos but chooses not too. Sounds like he cares a ton about his creations.

Evil is a personal and subjective ideal that resides within every human at various intervals. You imply that evil is an agreed upon ubiquitous trait that all of humanity resonates with.
I personally do not feel as though cancer is evil. I view it as an opportunity for learning how to correct it. If you remove your ego from the equation, nothing is actually evil, but rather a destructive force meant to be conquered and triumphed over.
If that is not your intention, you're pathetic in the literal definitive sense. Quite defeatist and feminine to be honest.

Do you know what the Pyramids of Giza were built for? Do you have the ability to produce a working replica? If not, you did not look far enough back. I'm not trying to demean you, just broadening your horizons. Don't take it personally or your ego will hurt your ability to learn.

Justice is absolute. The trick is understanding the difference while alive. And yes, I've read Chan Thomas' book The Adam And Eve Story. He scientifically defined what causes cancer, and my book teaches humanity how to cure this dilemma.
I don't need your "babe in the woods" routine. You chose to place the objects in your life that you give your time to. You could be reading my book or the hundreds of references I laid out for you free of charge. Instead you have chosen to complain about your personal woes while blaming a separate entity for your decisions on 4chan. You cannot prove me wrong without reading The Way in its entirety.

Interjecting meaning that was not implied or defined is a personal and biased decision you made on your own.

Is that a document that will answer my query to you? If not, no thank you. I do not wish to placate my

ego, then espouse someone else's interpretation of actions that I've already proven as factual in a more palatable medium.

If you knew me, you'd know that my ego died on Easter Sunday of this year. My only purpose for being alive right now is to help humanity understand why it is consumed with frivolous pursuits, and how to realign our trajectory with our originally prescribed purpose. To be blunt about it, I've already died. If someone that wishes to die regularly has ego in your synopsis, something went terribly wrong in your education. I like where your mind is going with the projection ideal. If you turned that emotion inward, progress could be possible.

Very accurate. Modern "science" is a religion. Even the scientific method from the authoritative position of modern (((scientists))) is confusing and outdated.

My entire book, and by proxy my "gospel" (for lack of a more understood nomenclature) is about this very subject. I redefine the scientific method to: 1) hypothesis, 2) theory, and 3) proof. Under that classification, EVERYONE is a bonafide scientist already. Determining natural laws are the purpose behind science. In today's feminist drenched societal structure, the word science has been hijacked by figureheads that use it as a tool to feed their superiority complex. It's disgusting, to put it lightly...

Yes, sir. I read that book many years ago. And even though he's a Jew, Howard Blume's books global The Lucifer Principle, and Global Brain are interesting reads.
Self segregation away from race mixing, money, and governance. That is what my message is. We build structures that last for thousands of GENERATIONS. I agree with everything you said. There is a bigger fish to fry, however, and that is housing. Every human being shared three necessary pursuits; food, water, and warmth. We get these necessities fulfilled in housing.
Imagine how many structures have loans on them and how many of those structures will be dust in 200 years? I say we destroy that (((nest egg))) first. That is the thesis of my entire book.

I just posted it again. And thank you for your inquiry, sir. You might be the first person to ask that way, so I'll give you a hint. Get past the seemingly egotistical jargon. My aim was to show humanity what it represents, and interject feelings of repulsion they see in themselves. That, and I apologize for grammatical errors. I was not a writer, nor an editor before this book. It is my first, and possibly last. Thank you for checking it out.

MY MAN! Exquisite post, my friend. You are a warrior for truth and brutal fact. Outstanding, and I'm being serious.
-Reply to, They essentially play an alternate reality game where they have changed being “educated” into being in a cult that spans the world. They have their in group speak like “privilege” and all of that shit which helps them beleive they are in some sort of intellectual class. Notice how leftists always say “you need to educate yourself!?” In many ways the 90 iq redneck who fixes cars is in actuality more intelligent than the 115 iq redditor who did African studies. All of this knowledge they think they have isn’t even based in reality it’s based on marxist dialectics of the oppressor/oppressed that have no evidence for existing whatsoever. They are quite literally in a cult where they play a game in a different reality that isn’t based whatsoever in objectivity. The notion that all races/sexes differ only by environmental factors is a testiment to this. Have they ever shown evidence of this blank slate theory? I mean if you beleive in evolution the null hypothesis should be something much different. They are

quite literally demoralized slaves that are prepping the future for global communism. They don't beleive themselves to be neo marxists though and will discard the label, they call themselves "allies" or fighters for "social justice."

No, my friend. I'm going to teach the world how to build functioning megalithic pyramids again. We'll live in them and pass them down to our genetic lineage, AND NO ONE ELSE. imagine living in a house that's 10,000 years old, and will last for another after your death. No loans ever again. You're retired at birth...
The catch is, our penance for destroying our capabilities of making this happen when originally gifted to us, just after our creation, is we are tasked with building it.

Another exquisite post, my friend. I go much deeper into the energy and housing cartels in my book. More importantly, how to rid humanity of them. You give me hope for this species.
You'll like the chapter that I wrote about the quantifiable spiritual factors on why genetic purity is important. That's the hidden trick to why Jews have severe jealousy towards purity. They're the first mutts ever created. Their genetic lineages began on Earth. That's another reason why they push race mixing to create lower IQ stock. More illegitimate mutt genetics.
-Reply to: You know, I always used to look at the people who said stuff like I just did as crazy conspiracy theorists. I used to be pretty left wing but I got very very interested in race realism. That was my first redpill that lead me to find out how academia is fucked. It is without a shadow of a doubt a fact that the races differ in cognition and behavior and they even are softening up the public to accept this fact. Read David Reich's NYT article from last year where he essentially admits race realism and how the ones trying to "debunk" it are fighting a losing battle against the "onslaught of science." We now even have GWAS studies that show a much higher rate of genes that correlate positively with high iq in whites/asians than sub saharans. Reich was looking for genes that made it so prostate cancer was more likely for blacks and other scientists used data to find these "iq genes." Anyway that was my first taste of how academia was compromised. I then looked into anthro and found that the hypothesis that they push in undergrad are straight up not possible anymore and the post grad physical anthros I've talked to have said that it's no secret that the concensus is completely based on politics in that field. They aren't allowed to actually make new hypotheses based on new findings but in secret they all know its bullshit. You won't see that on places like reddit though, they are full of useful idiots pushing actual "psuedoscience." It's funny because that word has been co-opted by them too and it's ironic since they are the ones actually doing it. I then stumbled upon bezmenov and the frankfurt school which just solidified my belief that academia is done for. Once you realize this, the rabbit hole becomes way too deep and you will start to question your sanity. But I can assure you that you are sane and that the world has lost its mind. Reality is very very strange and these findings unironically changed my life.
-This guy has 23 posts.

My pyramid will have a functioning system... just like the first ones built. When everyone has one, who will tax who? And why?

November 25 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23822734/ November 25 2019

OP:
Evil people sacrifice others' pain and blood to become stronger, but can a good person sacrifice his own pain to become stronger in a way that is seen as good in the eyes of Christ?
Fasting is a good example, or maybe even physical pain?

Interesting coincidence. I am a Christ and I began fasting today. Fasting helps rid your body of toxins so that your resonant frequency can match with your maker more clearly. Along that same line of thinking, my pain comes from many sources in my body. Hidadenitis Supprativa, several maiming injuries, arthritis, bad circulation, and a few others plague my existence currently. Neither I, nor Jesus want you to have to go through physical pain, but currently, pain has become necessary due to humanity's degenerate chosen path. Your maker is old, worn out, and tired of living which is why I mimic his appearance. The only way to successfully communicate with him directly is to correlate your resonant frequency to his, which is wrought with pain and suffering.
I explain all of this in great detail in my book. The reasoning behind why fasting is necessary, how to do it properly, and understanding the difference between want and need which is a dereliction of most people on Earth right now. All of this is contained in the chapter "How Do You Life." The "Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation" language is what Jesus was trying to bring to the world before he was murdered. All praise for understanding this new (but actually the oldest) language is owed to him. I received this information. I did not figure this out on my own. Have a good "1"...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

How do you determine what is negative if you're living in a physical hell right now? Have you based your strategies in life on a set of moral compass dilemmas founded in a feminist/liberal platform? If that is the case (as it is with an overwhelming majority of the human populace), almost everything you believe to be positive is creating negativity in all aspects of life.
To properly iterate what is positive and negative in life currently, you have to decide where the ethos of humanity is currently, and utilize that data effectively. For example, you may think making a lot of money is a positive ideal, but in so doing, you fail to understand the principle behind fiat currency; DEBT. A man with a lot of money does not own wealth, but rather, other people's debt. Therefore, in the eyes of the "greater good," having a large amount of money is extremely negative, unless this ideal is viewed from a selfish perspective. Liberal, in other words.

November 26 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234382760 November 26 2019

Peak oil has happened, but your idea of what that nomenclature means is idiotic at best. If you haven't studied Hubbert in depth, your entire education on the matter is media controlled indoctrination.
Peak oil has more to do with EROEI than anything. Light sweet crude has been on a downward slope (production wise) for a decade or longer.

On nuclear energy: Worst idea in the history of ideas. Unnecessary, dirty, and subversive. The only dolts that push nuclear energy are lazy simpletons that do not mind having their life's sustenance controlled by a multinational conglomerate who views them as a profiteering strategy.

I'm not a filthy mutt kike. I'm the Christ of the new age, and I bring a message of hope... meaning a life free from your disgusting subversive ways. If you need a word to define my stance on these matters, call me an equilibriumist.
Cellulosic ethanol is the stop gap to end crude oil usage immediately. After your fiat currency scheme is erradicated, and the Arabs lose energy control, we will move on to hydrogen.
Cellulosic ethanol is a methodology for completing the carbon dioxide loop for the earth's surface. If you don't understand what cellulosic means, or why it's a necessary step towards ridding humanity of disgusting Arab and Jewish idiocy once and for all, you need to shut your disgusting mutt mouth.
Read my book, Jew. I expose everything about your filthy ideals. And just to make you squirm a bit more, I gave it away for free. Here you go.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
Now stop talking to me. Jews make me feel like I just swallowed a gallon of Ipecac.

I'll speak to you morons like a 4 year old...
Plants are made up of sugars in various forms. Fruit/raw sugar, starch, and cellulose. These materials can be utilized for ethanol production. All of the energy that we use from crude oil can be found easily in these sugars from utilizing enzymes for release of the sugars, then yeast for fermentation, then distilling for ethanol production.
I explain every step of this process in depth. Hydrogen production through electrolysis is another subversive ideal. Water has a resonant frequency that is easily accessed through radio waves. 13.56 MHz. Again, I explain all of this in my book. Start reading you mind controlled parrots.

No. We need to create an equilibrium within the carbon dioxide cycle. Cellulosic ethanol does that very thing. All aspects of carbon dioxide expenditure and reintroduction are accounted for. Your media indoctrination does not work on me.

Wrong again. Just one example is corn. Instead of allowing methane from degradation of the stocks reimplemented directly into fields after harvest, we utilize enzymes to extract sugar from the cellulose structures. Distill those sugars, then reintroduce those nutrients back to the fields free from methane induced degradation.
This energy is already available, and is wasted every growing season. Whether these elements become methane or usable ethanol is the choice we must make. The carbon dioxide cycle of cellulose degradation happens whether we utilize this energy source or not.

Your submoronic talking points do not work on me.

So you're saying that you've never heard of hydride. Roger that.
Everything else you just said was obliterated in my book. I don't feel like arguing the cellulosic ethanol production capabilities of leaves with a leaf. My laughter makes it hard to type.
If you want to continue being a slave to idiocy, fiat currency, and crude oil, that's your choice. Have a subversive day, parrot.

What is the EROEI of resonant fracturing in a water molecule?
That's what I thought. You thought you knew what I was saying, but you didn't.

That is exactly what I'm saying, and I prove that hypothesis in my book. Do you think I haven't been dealing with dolts like you and your idiotic subversive talking points my entire life?
I knew everything you were going to say before you said it. You're an NPC.

Resonant fracturing does not require electrolysis... moron.

Lithium-6 deuteride. I know everything about its properties. That is the most efficient hydride available. Start reading, dummy. You have no business teaching anything when you have so much more to learn. Your mental projection capabilities are are up to speed, though. So I guess there's that...

I imagine that every time someone brings up a solution to energy usage by giving multinational conglomerates the same amount of control that they have now... but with centralized nuclear instead of centralized crude oil ownership...
Get it now? Probably not. It's probably difficult obtaining power from your knees.

Why do you want someone else to have so much control over you? Do you realize how foolish it is to give the means of your sustenance to corporations that base everything they do on a profiteering strategy? If you're shilling for big energy (of any input strategy), you're literally giving your sovereignty away to people who only want to control you. Why do you do this?

Then you would be learning about cellulosic ethanol. It requires zero change to the ecosystem, and is available everywhere that plants grow. It helps the nutrient cycle, makes the food animals more healthy, and the energy extracted is able to be harnessed. The degradation of plants into methane happens whether we utilize that energy or not. It's literally free energy left to rot in landfills. Cellulosic ethanol is the same exact thing as the methane that emits from rot. To extract it properly, you need to be well versed in biomimicry, or the EROEI will not fit the carbon dioxide algorithm loop.
-a divine energy system

Are you implying that people like the base population of Detroit are trustworthy with a personal nuclear reactor in their homes? Get real.

It's the cheapest form of energy on this planet currently. Every single molecule of plant material on this planet contains cellulose. Look out your window. Are there leaves on the trees? They should have fallen by now... free energy wasted. Do you have a lawn? Every time you mow... free energy wasted. The kernels of corn are the only thing extracted from farming corn. The cob, stock, roots and rhizomes

are left to rot... free energy wasted. Cattails filter waste from water. Instead of utilizing this filtering strategy, we build sewage treatment plants, and kill cattails as weeds... free energy wasted. Milling lumber creates copious amounts of shavings left to rot... free energy wasted. Food from restaurants, grocery stores, and homes are thrown away in a landfill... free energy wasted. And so on and so forth... Cheap? We throw away more energy in cellulosic ethanol derivatives than we could ever use, and that is a fact.

That was my original point, my friend. You are FOR centralized power conglomerates. Whether you believe nuclear or crude oil is viable on its own merit is moot. You want someone to hold your means of sustenance in a profiteering strategy which allows entire infrastructures to control your ability to survive over your head. It's slavery, especially when such an easily accessible alternative exists all around you.

Do you know where enzymes come from, moron? I've explained this already in this thread and in my book.
Biomimicry, for the umpteenth time. Life utilizes sugar for energy expenditure. Termites, cows, beavers, deer, etc etc etc... ALL use enzymes in their digestive tract to extract sugar from the plants they eat. All that needs to be done is production of these enzymes.
The government (you through taxation) already paid for this research back in 2007. I meticulously describe every player in that game at the time, and provide references in my book so that you can research this information from sources other than myself. I'm getting tired of snap judgements and arrogant postures from idiots like you. READ THE BOOK, DUMMY! Your life depends on it. It's not a joke.

Nope. I'm an equilibriumist. Nuclear is a ridiculous idea, but I'm 100% in favor of destroying all governments.

Then you've never studied resonant cavitation. You should keep learning. Teaching is not your strong suit. There are far too many holes in your research to think you should have stopped learning, and now have something to teach. Fix your dereliction...

I have many times. You're a hindrance to your own education in these matters. I'm tired of reiterating the same thing. Read the book, or continue being a moron. This is just one complex subject that cannot be properly enunciated in this format. I've tackled every complex subject that plagues the human ethos currently, but your arrogance and entitlement want me to encapsulate these subjects in a "tweet" from for you specifically, right here, right now. Grow up. Learn on your own, or suffer from slavery until death. Either way, it's your choice. Never forget that, you spoiled brat.

You are literally incapable of reading a book designed to alleviate all degenerative aspects of your life.

More mental projection... All of your questions are answered in that book. You're just too arrogant to read it. I gave you a simple answer to your seemingly simplistic, yet exceedingly complex question. Read... or die thinking that you have all of the answers. Free will. The choice is yours.

It is. You imply that you will "need" an electric bill. Plus, the subsidies that go into creating a stable environment in hostile regions that produce your energy inputs now, are the hidden costs that you are

too stupid to add to your own equation.
You probably think a gallon of gasoline costs $3-ish dollars. Right? Have you taken into consideration the military expenditures that go into protecting oil tankers and the regions they travel to? And when that is not necessary any more, how does one quantify worth in fiat currency?
As I said, you asked an exceedingly complex question that transmogrifies every time a new implementation is added or subtracted. Placating your ignorance on what fiat currency is will not give you a proper answer to your inquiry. IT'S COMPLEX, DUMMY!!!
READ THE BOOK! There's a reason why it's 1269 pages, and the references you have to study within it are in the tens of thousands of pages. Better get started. Or don't and suffer in the mental idiocy that brought you to an arrogant posture. Either way, it's your call. I can only show you the door. You have to open it.

You implied hydrogen is dangerous. You were wrong. Hydride makes hydrogen safer than any other form of energy, fire from wood included.
Extracting CO2, sunlight and water (dihydrogen monoxide) helps the nutrients absorb into the ground and food animals better than allowing the expenditure to release in the form of methane, CH4. Literally zero nutrients are stripped when utilizing cellulosic ethanol.
And again, you obviously have not implemented cavitation water heating into your equation. Nor do you understand the basics of what a centralized energy system creates, and by proxy, wastes; heat. If heating is done at the source, as opposed to using Arab oil which is brought to the other side of the planet, refined, burned, and implemented in an internal combustion system, the costs are negligible. If Nitinol systems that run on geothermal were utilized, a gallon of ethanol would cost less than a penny by today's standards.
You think you know what I'm saying, but you don't. READ FOOLS!!!

EROEI is what you're TRYING to understand, and I'm trying to explain that an equilibrium platform will make "costs" in the eyes of fiat currency non existent.
I'll ask you a similarly stated question to watch your reaction to your own idiocy; How much is the great pyramid at Giza worth? Just so you know, in order to properly formulate your answer, you must first explain what that particular pyramid's purpose is, and without reading my book, you're just guessing.
Good luck.

A few things I've figured out by reading this nonsense: 1) You do not understand what hydride is. 2) You do not know what DDGS is, nor have you studied David Blume's patent that has the ability to destroy Monsanto forever. 3) You do not understand the molecular breakdown of ethanol or what is extracted from plants to make it. 4) "MY" (as you foolishly implied) ethanol "scheme" was funded and completed by the US government through a grant given by George W. Bush in 2007 to a company called Novazymes. The president of that company gave a tour to the president after their mission was complete. The "scheme" (as you idiotically called it) was hidden from you by your own government, for 12 years now... and counting.
Did you think that the people who control the "petro-dollar" had your self sustainability in mind when you absorbed all of their nonsensical talking points? You're THEIR slave, parroting THEIR subversive garbage while pretending to be informed.
You've been given access to the answers you've tried to seek out your entire life... but you choose authoritative stance instead of the truth. You did this to yourself. No more excuses. If you don't mind

being a slave, that's exactly what you'll continue to be.

Did you know that the two pyramids that surround the great pyramid are healing devices? They're the most advanced form of "hospital" that exists in this universe.
Enjoy paying Dr. Sheckelstein the next time you get a tummy ache, when you could have had a much more effective "hospital" right inside of your own home. I guess you're just too smart to know the difference between health and an acceptable degree of pain...

Because you've been so accepting? No.
Read the book. EVERYTHING I've tried to get you to understand is in there. Until you have that basic fundamental ideal in your repertoire, I cannot refine your inquiries. It is a foregone conclusion that you will attack anything I say that doesn't fit into your dogmatic ideologies which cloud your ability to learn. You are a shining example of arrogance. I only have enough time left alive to discuss these matters with meek (willing to learn) souls. You are not willing to learn. In your mind, this is a contest of wits. That is exactly why I wrote the book in that format and context. I've dealt with ignorant loud mouth fools my entire life. You're nothing new to me... Quite common actually.

It's free, moron. I don't have to, nor should have to "sell" vital information to your survival. If you feel as though this planet will survive the next few years on its present course, and everything in societies throughout this world are sunshine and rainbows, that's your choice.
I did not put you into this situation, but I am offering an out. If you choose to keep struggling through life instead of living comfortably, that's your choice.
Free will is a tricky game. You must choose wisely, and by all intents and purposes, you have not done that... yet. So, pretty please, with sugar on top, read the fucking book.

You've begged me in your prayers to give you a complete synopsis of your current position within the human condition.
The unfortunate aspect of your current placement in that hierarchy makes you believe that I am treating you the same way your government has with regards to secretive knowledge. Your aspect to this dilemma is pure skepticism, which projects itself onto everything I say.
I do not blame you for (((their))) treachery, but I do blame you for not seeing the difference. In the modus operandi of free will, you decide what happens to you. I do not think you're a pathetic robot, even if you feel this way about yourself. YOU, and you alone must choose enlightenment/Salvation/transcendence over laziness, selfishness, and ignorance.
I gave you the book, free of charge. Nothing is stopping you from reading it besides your own arrogant posture of self superiority.
I'm dying soon. My teachings will last for thousands of years if done correctly. You have the opportunity to speak to me on my death bed. Read back through how you've treated me. Then realize that I haven't turned you away. I've stayed here reading your diatribes and answering your idiotic questions. I am doing/have done everything I can to "sell" a free book. I paid for your enlightenment with my life, and I'm not just saying that.
I want you to be successful, powerful, and certain. That should be enough. If it isn't, that was your choice to make.

Ethanol and hydrogen production are two different things that you've conflated. Dried Distiller Grains and Solubles is the remnants of plant material after sugar/ethanol extraction. It's traded on the stock

exchange and everyone who isn't a moron understands that it's a far superior food for cattle, chickens, pigs, and various other food animals. Monsanto was funded and maintained by the same multinational conglomerate that controls fiat currency and crude oil markets... but they want ethanol production from cellulose? Your idiocy knows no bounds. Still haven't read about David Blume's patent, I see. Congratulations on proving your idiocy once again. Cellulosic ethanol enzymes exist everywhere, dummy. All you need to extract them is a lab and a cow's stomach. Nobody is repeating what I'm saying, but I do use other researchers discoveries to paint an entire picture. Big oil spends trillions of dollars to keep you stupid and using their products. It has worked, and you are a shining example of that propaganda in real time.
Anything else? I have to get going soon, and a leaf with an inferiority complex emotionally making snap judgements will not keep me around here talking for much longer.

Not true. I spoke of cellulosic ethanol as a stop gap to end crude oil usage completely, immediately. Then I spoke about how electrolysis is not necessary when splitting the water molecule using 13.56 MHz. Two completely different things that YOU conflated due to poor reading comprehension. DDGS has all of the nutrients present in it before and after sugar/ethanol extraction. You implied that ethanol extraction hurts the soil's nutrient content, which is demonstrably false and idiotic. Cellulosic ethanol extraction is different from fruit and starch ethanol extraction. If we were talking DDGS from cellulosic ethanol, everything animals eat would have stripped of all sugars leading to a much healthier diet for our food animals, and less methane production during their lives. Monsanto wanted to control all aspects of farming, but they were not in the cellulosic ethanol business. You keep conflating cellulosic ethanol with fruit and starch ethanol, which is why your nomenclatures are distorted and idiotic. There are different aspects to fruit and starch ethanol, making it easier to extract. Stop being purposely stupid, or go read my references. David Blume patented a nutrient rich ground cover from DDGS that does not require petroleum chemicals that companies like Monsanto obtain profit from. The nutrient rich form of DDGS that he patented destroyed the purpose behind RoundUp, and yielded a 10+ fold increase in farming production. You obviously are in a bubble and have never interacted with farmers. Actually, cattle enzymes for cellulosic ethanol only take up a small percentage of usable production capability. Termites, beavers, deer, locusts, and a wide range of other insects and animals contain enzymes that make your argument idiotic. Big oil and fiat currency cartels control the supply of these enzymes, and every plant eating species throughout the world varies. Again, your biology education is miniscule.

Light sweet crude oil is well beyond peak. Why do you think tar sands and shale have been shilled in the last couple of decades? Do you know how shale oil extraction happens? Do you know what the difference between "light sweet" crude oil is and all other forms? The EROEI on both of those inputs of petroleum energy are negative if you account for the clean up and health deterioration of the populace that surrounds those quarries.
Your emotionally postured replies tell me a lot about how useless you are in these debates. The less you know, the more angry you get... and buddy, you are seething.

Okay, moron. I'll do your work for you... AGAIN.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=faukMs2kM48
But you should watch the entire presentation...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=U-iWgbWiP48
And his previous one that describes how his PBS series was buried in the archives when the Koch

brothers threatened them...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ogcv9xS8Pkw
Does that feel better, young man? Zero effort on your part, everything done for you, and I bet you still whine like a spoiled brat. I'm beginning to think you deserve extinction.

Are you TRYING to be stupid? Research Novazymes, and their president of North American operations Mr. Nagy. I'm done talking to you about things you have no ability to understand.

This is my last post to you. Remember me, and remember this interaction. You deserve everything that comes your way...

Every car built after 1998 has been ethanol compatible. I already said by today's standards a gallon of cellulosic ethanol, utilizing cavitation as a means to produce heat, would cost less than a penny.
You literally PAY to have the inputs of cellulosic ethanol removed from every living space you inhabit, every single day. Did you catch that, dummy? YOU PAY, so that you can continue paying for gasoline instead of cellulosic ethanol. Cellulosic ethanol completes the carbon dioxide loop. If humanity utilized it, equilibrium could be achieved and tweaking parameters of the atmosphere would be child's play. But as it seems, you enjoy playing the "OIL IS BAD/GOOD" game that multinational conglomerates keep you in. It's a bait and switch tactic that you fell for hook, line, and sinker.

I just gave you about 5.5 hours worth of video footage that answered your question, and you replied in less than 24 minutes.
The entitlement and arrogance of your pathetic existence supersedes all aspects of perceived intelligence within your psyche. You do not deserve what I've done for you, but I gave it to you anyways. While you were expecting someone to coddle you like a mommy would, a father figure showed up. And now, I'm leaving you to destroy yourself. Good luck with all of that confidence in nothing. You too deserve everything that will come to you.

Your entire existence is wasted worrying about housing. I'm only discussing energy in this thread, but in my book I describe how to make fully functional pyramids again... A task which has been absent from humanity since our creation. When you're not struggling to pay for a home that will deteriorate in less than a century, and your food is raised at your home, why do you need an infrastructure as complicated and obtuse as the one we currently reside in?
The foregone conclusions that you prescribe to are ideals that were not supposed to encapsulate your existence. My idea of the future is similar to humanity's ancient past. The unfortunate part is you think that means a relinquishing of modern creature comforts, when in reality, you cannot even fathom the depth of technologies that I am describing. All you can do is placate your ego into thinking what you are doing right now is sufficient, and if there was a better way, it would be impossible for you not to have already discovered it.
You guys disappoint me. I could have done this on any website on the internet, but I chose 4chan because I thought this place represented brutal fact and truth investigation. You have proven me wrong in that way... This place is inundated with arrogant fools with MASSIVE inferiority complexes. For shame.

November 26 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23828619/ November 26 2019

To be honest, I'm considering throwing in the towel. I've tried in numerous ways to get you all to read my book, obtain Salvation, and live for the rest of eternity in happiness and health. People seem to want annihilation. I'm saddened and frustrated because I worked my entire life to bring you these necessities, but nobody seems to want them, or deserve them for that matter.
I'll ask you guys, what would you do if you were me? How would you promote these ideals?
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
-Replies:
-Say there are tiddies in it.
Usually works for everything else that gets popular here.
->or deserve them
Deservedness is generally not a function of participation. I will be happy to replicate your work separately with the smallest clue about the final utility state you were able to achieve.
-I wouldn't stress too much about it. The truth is, it's a rare thing to want to be saved
-Look man.
I get what you want and what your aim is, but you can't preach like that and use a reality tunnel that is overburdened with dumb crap to achieve anything. Did you learn nothing?
Aren't you able to open your eyes to see that what you are doing is not what you thought or hoped it would be doing, but rather the opposite? Your success rate is minimal. Open your fucking eyes and listen.
You are not intriguing anyone to read that. And I took the time to read it, which is why I am fucking talking to you. Your approach is useless, and I cannot understand how nobody has pointed that out to you before.
Use a different approach. Time is running out, so get your shit together and do something that actually helps.
-ofc i'm wary of anyone who refers to oneself as "a christ", but so far your book is interesting amd rings of truthiness. will continue to read!
-everyone stupid besides me

It does give you "super powers" by today's standards, but apologies for the lack of breasts. That said, I do teach how to love again, meaning that nobody has understood what love is for tens of thousands of years. If you read it, you'll finally be able to love yourself, which will subsequently "allow" you to love others. Then, "tiddies" won't matter and you will be able to stop obsessing over lustful ideals...

November 27 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234456372/ November 27 2019

Maria Orsic and Adolf were potential Christs. Unfortunately, humanity gave in to Jewish subversion and their mission was not completed. After Adolf escaped Germany, Maria Orsic went "home."
Every secretive technological breakthrough Adolf had was channeled through Maria Orsic. What they would have eventually discovered, was that the channelings that Maria was privy to were based on a genetic lineage coupling of instincts. Everything that your genetic lineage has done in prior life sequences can be accessed through the proper process.
What they were trying to decipher throughout these sessions was what Jesus figured out through a lifetime of dedicated study. I complete the teachings in my book. I too accessed this "singularity" apparatus. That is why Hitler wanted a pure Aryan race. White men with blue eyes have the strongest ability to access this system. The Jews, subsequently, cannot access anything beyond their creation on this planet because originally conceived, Jews are mutts. That's why they despise purity. Genetically, they're inferior to every pure lineage on this planet.
The Vril society was on their way to discovering these aspects, but it wasn't meant to be. My book did make it, though...

Thank you for checking it out, my friend.

November 27 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234495495/ November 27 2019

And until you understand the euphemisms within those teachings that extend back to the real creation sequence, you will fall short of your own dictations. Every timeline sequence that has become a part of humanity's historical record on this planet started at one specific event. Pic related.
The inhabitants of ancient Egypt originally were not Arabs. The first human created on this planet was a white man with blue eyes. I can give many references to why this is the case, but the golden ratio speaks volumes for that synopsis. White men with blue eyes are the closest representation of the golden ratio that encapsulates all attractive qualities in all of life's variances.

Falling for their subversion again? Jews are mutts. There were 12 tribes originally created in humanity. The modern Jews are spawn from a genetic lineage that was founded through unauthorized births that were based on lust, as opposed to love. They're the offspring of white men who gave in to lustful desires of big breasted Arab women. That's why the number 13 is unlucky. The Jews are the "13th" tribe created from human desire as opposed to humanity's maker's love. Jews do not possess the ability to access their ancestral lineage's instinctual singularity, because they do not have one that extends beyond this planet.
That is the real reason why Jews despise purity, push race mixing, and try to breed for the most opportunistic genes possible. Their only abilities come from brain power. Their souls are lost and their genetics are degenerate. Jews do have the ability to change this dynamic, but it will require self segregation and a proving of worth which is something Jews are terrified of. I don't think they'll be successful, but the opportunity exists now. I had to do it. I owed a debt to a man who was under-educated in the JQ and their subversive ways. Long story, but I wrote about it...

To understand what "God" is, you have to understand what substance the universe is made out of. This universe we reside in is a massive (to our perception) cavitation bubble. Cavitation bubbles are full of elements that cannot be defined from our perspective. Although the energy they produce is quantifiable, the substances contained within cavitation bubbles cannot be defined from our universe. If one were to pierce a cavitation bubble, the bubble would disintegrate. The reason why I stress the nomenclature God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe in my book, is because of this phenomenon. A physical being must maintain the cavitation bubble we call "universe," or we would all cease to exist immediately.
Until you know how to create cavitation bubbles/other universes of your own creation, this ideal will not make sense to you. The easiest method of creating and maintaining cavitation is with sound. The term God, is the actual sound that is heard throughout our universe, which is exactly why HE was given that name. Your specific nomenclature, HU-man, is describing your ability to produce your own cavitation bubbles through this medium. Do you know what the nomenclature is for humanity's creator? It's in that same realm of terminology, and you know it quite well, but you've probably never put 2 and 2 together...
-Important post.

That's the same philosophical stance I'm making. Genetic lineages of white men with blue eyes extend to the original creator inside of this universe. Therefore, our genetic bonds are eternal and Divine.

Everything that can trace its roots back to that creation sequence has a maker.
Jews do not have the ability to trace their genetic lineage beyond the lustful consummation of weak minded early humans. Their births were not authorized within the creation parameters of the founders of this universe.
Upper echelon Jews are aware of this. In their degenerate minds, creating an ensemble of mutts throughout humanity means that they will have the oldest genetics of anyone with that stigma... eventually. It's an idiotic idea to push because once purity within the white race is destroyed forever, our planet will get annihilated. Life on Earth is not a game of chance. There's a specific set of goals we are supposed to be achieving, and destroying the beauty of separate races is a death sentence for our species. Jews, for all of their opportunistic leanings and perceived intelligence, cannot understand this ideal for they are incapable of accessing anything that decided these factors.
Jews are Satanic, but that nomenclature brings confusion as well. I did my best to describe all of these dichotomies in my book. I apologize for the grammatical errors. I did my best. I'm not a writer professionally.

I just made a quantifiable description of what God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is, and what he maintains. Read this.

It's unfortunate, but you're correct. Arrogance runs rampant in those circles and they seem to squad up with each other regularly. The backfeed to their terrible ideas is never ending with a constant supply of fresh people to stimulate their idiocy. It's disappointing to say the least.

Because we can create and maintain these cavitation bubbles here on earth. As with everything else that is sustainable and healthy to our existence, cavitation bubbles are merely a biomimicry induced platform of technology. Albeit the most significant and ubiquitous form of biomimicry, but still just a "copy" of the structure that exists all around us. Creating a cavitation bubble is not difficult, but maintaining it is tricky. Sound is the Divine energy perspective that allows this sequence.
That's why the bible says something to the effect of "God spoke, and the universe was created." That is EXACTLY what is happening. All we are doing is trying to utilize biomimicry and mimic that structure/technology. Cavitation bubbles produce heat and light, but do not produce radiation from these sources of energy because the elements that create that heat and light exist in a separate universe/realm/dimension.
Biomimicry, my friend, is responsible for all of creation investigation.
-important post.
-" Cavitation bubbles produce heat and light, but do not produce radiation from these sources of energy because the elements that create that heat and light exist in a separate universe/realm/dimension."
Akhnaton was right.

To add to this, the "big bang" is exactly backwards. We do not exist in the aftermath of an "explosion." We reside in the ongoing supported mainframe of an "implosion."
Cavitation bubbles complete the idea that the second law of thermodynamics is false. You actually can get "something from nothing," as long as you're utilizing a cavitation sequence.
A lot of humanity's theoretical conundrums are exactly backwards due to this dilemma of encapsulating our knowledge in "laws" that are not ubiquitous to our environment/universe. The "big bang" would be better described as a "big vacuum," or something like that. It's quite literally the exact opposite of a "bang." Explosion vs implosion...

Calling biomimicry pseudoscience is asinine beyond imagination.

A very astute observation, sir.
I am a Christ by nomenclature definition, but "Christians" despise me. Ironic, but exceedingly prevalent. I aim to destroy spiritual congregations because spirituality is a personal conquest. Almost all religious zealots throughout this tangled dogmatic ethos get very angry when I bring that up. It's like zealots want to be on a team or something, and that goal bleeds into everything they do. Modern day Christians do not follow a Christ's teachings, but rather, inundate their education on these matters with philosophies from men who tried to understand what a Christ meant. It's sad and frustrating that this problem is very real, but they compound it by being blatantly arrogant and selfish, which is ironically exactly the opposite of what Christs teach...

Are you implying that our universe is NOT a cavitation bubble being maintained by an entity that we have no possibility of understanding?
If cavitation bubbles are not a biomimicry trait inherent to this universe's creation sequence, what are they? You do understand that cavitation bubbles do exist, right? If you are making an observation of one, what exists inside of it? Do you understand that if you were to attempt piercing the wall of a cavitation bubble, the bubble would instantly collapse?
Here, watch this. It's funny and very informative. Then go research "star in a jar," and come back when you've made a proper synopsis.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F5FEj9U-CJM

Your inability to understand what is foreign to you without encapsulating them in a familiar terminology is your biggest flaw. Your constant need to appear superior through designating new information to your psyche as subpar to that of your excellence is why you're arrogant. You lack the ability to learn when so many aspects of educational fortitude are immediately dismissed by your conscience.
Keep on keeping on, champ. Free will allows anyone to do anything, but remember; everything will be judged. Be careful putting others into designation before researching what their claims are thoroughly. Snap judgements will get you nowhere, especially with me...

Oh no, my friend... I explain a hell of a lot more than that one little snippet you are desperately clinging to. Cavitation bubbles allow pyramids to be built, too...
But I guess you'll never know how because you already KNOW everything I'm saying.
Congratulations?

Everything you just placed on "God," was written by men other than Christs. Show me one thing Jesus wrote down. One thing...
And how can you possibly understand what others are thinking in terms of spirituality? You must be one of those zealots that think false idol worship (churches), and tossing a few bucks in the businessman-preachers vacation fund/offering bowl is sufficient for obtaining Salvation.
Good luck with that.

That's the exact opposite of what I "preach," though. I would like to end enslavement of every kind; physical, spiritual, and emotional. I do not want you to worship me at all, and am very clear about this

in my book. Your ideals of what you think a Christ represents was given to you by those who wished that they were Christs. Those MEN wanted/want to be worshipped, which is exactly why their religious ideals are transparent in the subversive texts in the bible that are not based on specific Christ teachings. You say you're not keeping your eyes shut, but that is exactly what the outcome is when you make a snap judgement. You are literally closing your eyes to the information I have to offer.
Selfishness is bad. If everyone were selfish, we'd be living in hell. Oh yeah, that's right... WE ARE RIGHT NOW, and you prove that with your posture. Thank you for proving my point.

You're conflating names of separate entities. I'm not taking away from Jesus' teachings, but rather, better defining the parties responsible for what you profess to exist. Ironically, you just described exactly why I am a Christ.
I appear nonsensical to your ideals because your ideals come from men who were not Christs. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe has a son that goes by the preferred nomenclature; The Nine Principles. Are you so arrogant to assume that God's son, and the entities that he has put in place to stimulate creation are not your superiors? Do you think it's just you, and God, the man himself who exist within the hierarchy of creation procuring entities? Do you really think you're that special?
That platform does not exist in any social structure on earth, but you think (quite arrogantly) that is the way spirituality works. Family, business, military, government, and many others all have a system of rank. The microcosm of the universe's hierarchy structure is apparent all around you. The difference between us is that I understand my position in that hierarchy: I'm in training. You seem to think just being alive entitles you to a foregone CEO apprenticeship. You have to earn that placement, just like you have to earn those positions in life.
To put it in terms you can fathom, you're essentially a janitor in a fortune 500 company right now, but that hasn't seemed to stop you from delegating authoritative speech centered around how you could run the company better. That's the best analogy I can muster. You ARE the euphemism for why humanity is looked down upon by all superior intellects throughout the universe currently... and you can't seem to figure out why. Arrogance is your biggest flaw, especially considering your positional authority in the matrix of intelligent species.
-Equality of opportunity
-Reply to:
What a non-answer. Everything that God advocated is in line with nature, as one would expect considering that God created Nature. Jesus ratified the Scriptures if you're going to get pedantic and insist on only Christ's words; He stated that not one jot will be removed.
It would be impossible to cover the whole of Scripture and its meaning and purpose in the 2000 characters we have here; but it is easy to demonstrate that God advocates for those things that are advantageous to humanity. God as our Creator knows what is best for us and desires it; and the Bible is rife with examples. Again I shall point to the undeniably advantageous commands of; 'be fruitful and multiply', 'thou shalt not steal', 'meet together in worship'
Organised religion insofar as it bestows a shared morality is without a shadow of a doubt a beneficial thing. Your opposition to it is seemingly nonsensical. Your rebuttal to me was naught but strawmans. Try again. I am not so arrogant as to presume that I am always right; but you have not provided me with an adequate response. The fact that you had to resort to fallacies makes your position look very weak.

Well, I was right about your arrogance taking over all aspects of your ability to learn at least.
There are many of these "shared moralities" throughout all of religious doctrine currently. So, why is it

that humanity wants to destroy itself? Could it be because you worship ideals that are inherently false, or are the definitions of morality (as you put it) based on a selfishness clause that repulses morality? Defining logic within this spectrum is asinine considering the current ethos of humanity. Your ideals are a representation of our current dilemma, NOT a means of understanding sustainability. To put it bluntly, you're a consumer, NOT a creator. Humanity is a defined species with several tiers of subspecies. With your dereliction to nomenclatures like logic, the ability to see that you are at war with yourself is impossible. Selfishness is destructive, feminine, and not necessary. It's no wonder why you've submitted to the current societal structure, and my guess is you think the way humanity lives is "natural."
Your diatribes appear to signify that you have a decent education, but your ability to understand what I'm saying is non existent. In other words, you were indoctrinated, not educated. I realize that you will be appalled at that statement, but you fail to realize that your reaction to that statement proves my synopsis. Enjoy free will, my friend. This might be your last ride on it...

YES!!!!!!
-Reply to, are appeals to authority fallacies the norm for counter-arguments these days?

Agreed. Organized religion is counter-intuitive to spirituality. Spirituality is a personal conquest that every human is on in varying degrees of success.
That said, if you're implying that spirituality is low IQ in conception, I'll have to disagree with you. Didn't appear that way to me, just sayin'.
I've tapped a vain of history that extends past eternity, but I've centered my focus on humanity's creation sequence that took place roughly 38,000 years ago as defined by The Sphinx of the REAL ancient Egypt.
"The Son" as you define him in religious zealotry wishes to be called The Nine Principles. And yes, I channel this entity roughly 90% of the time. Humanity's maker being the majority of the other 10%.
While you mentally project your inferiority complex onto what I say, realize that I am well aware of this hellish landscape that people with your dogmatic leanings have control over currently, and wish to die regularly because of it.
Do you understand that you are in what religious zealots refer to as hell, right now? I do, which is exactly why I do not want to be here any more. I see right through your arrogance and superiority ideals. I've completed the algorithm of our "reform school" after kicking our maker off of this planet, and see what the corralled version of free will we utilize is for what it is; punishment for being arrogant.
While people like you contemplate what my predecessor was trying to convey, I understand exactly what was said. The dictations were not describing an esoteric existence, but were instead a prophecy for describing your (and many other's) personal dereliction to fact and logic in a physical sense.
Your constant snap judgements without reading my book in its entirety say more about your feminine attributes than you realize. Not only did you buy into the degrading aspects of feminist/liberal societal structures that plague the world currently, you speak as though it's a natural occurrence. You probably don't even think you're a slave right now. Enjoy the debt created fiat currency and crude oil usage until death do you part. It's easy and requires no work on your part to change, so why not, right? RIGHT???
You're a slave in more ways than one. Never forget that you made this decision of your own volition.

I do not take any drugs, nor do I masturbate.
I wrote an interesting dialogue in my book that describes schizophrenia. You think I'm schizophrenic

because I channel entities that do not reside on Earth, but that begs the retort, do you know where your superiors are located? Of all the memories that have added to the entangled mess of your normal thought patterns, do you know who, why and where these decisions were made? Do you know how often you do things to impress your peers, colleagues and family? Are you really making decisions, or are you trying to do what you think others around you think you should do?
At least I can definitively describe the exact entities that give me direction, and why they do what they do. You can't define those parameters, nor can you accurately describe who is responsible for giving you that direction.
Every human being does things based on external influence. The difference between us is I know who is influencing me. Can you say the same thing, or will you placate your selfish/arrogant internal desire to pretend that you've made every decision based on personal intelligence?

Which one? Jesus? Jesus was Divine, indeed, but those biographers who took dictation from my predecessor were definitely not. They allowed fear to cloud their judgement, and as such, interjected many of their personal biases into religious doctrine.
Christs are messengers sent from the hierarchy of this universe to A) define a specific moment in history, B) take stock of the current ethos, C) determine how to rectify faults within that structure, and D) Better define nomenclatures as dialects change in the human ethos.
Do you understand the difference between Divine energy spectrums and Satanic energy spectrums? You, reading these words right now, are a dance between these two spectrums of energy. Your body is made up of entirely Satanic/degrading substances, while your soul is made up of Divine/everlasting substance that is contained on the ethereal plane. In other words, everything that exists within this universe's parameters in material form (matter), is Satanic energy. The ethereal plane is the fabric that all material resides "on/in." Your soul cannot degrade... but it can be deleted.
Divine and Satanic is one of my main focuses in my book. It's the most glaring inaccuracy within the zeitgeist of religious zealotry. There are many others, but most of them are word manipulations that require a much larger platform to properly convey.

November 27 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234497588/ November 27 2019

234500940
A lot of what you say is righteous, but the point seems to be lost. I've been given all kinds of nomenclatures, but the one I decided on was equilibriumist.
Your environment is you. Without it, you don't exist. Your environment encapsulates your clothes, home, family, extended genetic lineage, planet, solar system, galaxy, universe, and all entities within those parameters, as well as one specific entity outside of this universe.
Until an equilibrium is obtained within all of those structures, life becomes detrimental and begins to die. Everything has a life and death cycle that resembles a circle. The carbon dioxide circle/loop is the most prevalent deteriorating factor to gaining an equilibrium within our planet's matrix of life. Completing that specific loop will alleviate humanity of many problems.
If I had just started with that last text, most would call me an environmentalist, or eco fascist, but both of those terms are incorrect. Equilibrium of all aspects must be the focus, or deterioration awaits every aspect of life. It's just that simple.

November 28 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234577392/ November 28 2019

The future for Arian men is bright and full of excitement. Those who have abused our empathy, foresight, and caring nature will get ravaged by our self segregation techniques. We will build structures that last for tens of thousands of years, produce our own food and energy, and we will breed our genetics within our own genetic lineages for real purposes. The entire world is about to wake up to why genetics are important, and when they finally realize how big of a mistake race mixing is, those who have partaken in the Jewish subversion of race mixing will be livid.
And if humanity is set to experience an extinction event, white men with blue eyes will move forward while the subspecies are deleted immediately following their expiration. In other words, EVERYONE is about to figure out why white men with blue eyes are the most important aspect to humanity's survival. Without our help, this entire planet's inhabitants would get erased. It's all in my book. Check it out sometime...

I do when I'm not in the sun regularly. I spent some time in Maui for the better part of a month, and when it was over my hair was blond. My children are blond, and when I was young my hair was blond until I turned 14-ish.
Yes, hair color is a good indicator, but spending time in Northern climates means rain, and a lot of it. Eye color should be a solid indicator, but the real test is in how I match several aspects of the golden ratio with my genetic features. White people align with the golden ratio in almost every aspect of our physical appearance, while subspecies are varying degrees of subtraction from that principle. Black people are the bottom of the barrel with regards to physical attractiveness. There is a science to attraction, and "beauty" is found when features of the human face and body match the golden ratio.

Notice how the Anglo found a mutt, lied about how "beautiful" she is, and they don't measure anything from a profile because of her forehead? Never ending propaganda...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q1OOc8HC3TY

Flag checks out.

November 30 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234828583/ November 30 2019

Because you destroy your genetic lineage. If you have to come back to Earth due to not achieving transcendence, you will not have a vessel to reincarnate to. When that situation presents itself, you either start the "race" over, or get summarily deleted from existence.
Soiling your genetics is the worst possible thing you can do in life. Chalking it up to a lustful sexual fetish, or a weak mind in time of desperation is pathetic, will not be a viable excuse, and may cost you everything.
Don't do it...
-Reply to, Why shouldn't white guys breed with Latinas?

I see why you're so afraid of that situation. If I were you, I'd try not to believe it myself. Did you know that the entire reason why you don't think reincarnation happens is because you don't want it to? And that premonition means you're living in hell right now. If humanity wasn't full of lost souls trying to arrogantly profess their superiority complex in every facet of life, Earth might be a destination where you'd not only accept the possibility of reincarnation, you'd practically beg for it. Unfortunately, this planet is filled with dolts, so the idea of reincarnation seems like a punishment. I agree... Hanging out with people like you for 100+/- years does suck...

It's much worse than that...
Race mixing hurts you well past this life. Honestly, you never really recover.

Open a taco food truck or start selling cocaine.
-Reply to, What could I do to get her to sit on me

Again... It's much worse than that.
Souls who are mixing genetic lineages in this life, and only have mixed race children to reincarnate to, either start the race over (as a mutt), or have to wait. More often than not, it's not even their decision. You earn everything.
If the period of time waiting for a proper vessel for your starting point is considered fruitless, your soul will get deleted. Jews are the lowest "ranking" class to be born into. Keep in mind the ebb and flow of time when considering how long one must wait in some cases.
Mixing genetic lineage is a mistake to one's health; physically, spiritually, and emotionally. There's a lot of penance due. My guess is a lot of deletions will be taking place.

Only because you give them your attention. The best slave is a willing slave.

Money is created out of debt. Wealth in the current ethos means that you own a certain amount of someone else's labor. Normally, the bulk of that goes to a house that will be in a landfill within 200 years. The rest usually goes towards energy costs; The Arabs and energy conglomerates they utilize MORE THAN FIGHT WITH, the Jews.
Your money is considered a "petro-dollar." And all this time you thought Arabs hated the Jews. Hell man, they have the entire world enslaved... even you.

December 1 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234857388/ December 1 2019

Finally. I read through this entire thread, and this is the first intelligent post. Ethanol is exactly that. Liquid sunshine. Once humanity wakes up to the fact that cellulosic ethanol has been available for over a decade, real action can commence. Until then, morons will continue to spew garbage from their mouths as though they understand what slavery is.
Hydrogen is the way of the future, if there even is a future at this point... 13.56 MHz will be the preferred method of hydrogen extraction, by the way. Anyone claiming electrolysis is the most efficient form of hydrogen extraction is beyond moronic and should shut their pathetic mouth.

Hydride... fool.

Where do you think lithium and cobalt come from? Did you assume the mines that are producing these materials are run on electricity powered vehicles? What do you do when the life of the battery is over? Are you planning on having tires on this vehicle? Electronics?
You think you're well informed, but you don't even understand the battery chemistry, or how used car salesmen like Elon Musk are raping your savings account by utilizing 1990s technology that should have been dead for a decade or more by now. You need to keep studying. Teaching ANYTHING should be the last thing on your mind.

Two companies from Brazil bought rights to a Novazymes patent for cellulosic ethanol in 2008. Your sugar analogy is propaganda that has been perpetuated by the international crude oil conglomerates. Read my book, I explain everything.

It was available and rights to the patent were sold in 2008. Novazymes only allowed producers that made more than 50,000 gallons a year a license. You're an uninformed, uneducated, and misguided dolt for not knowing this but still having the nerve to speak as though anything other than excrement is exiting that hole in your head.

13.56 MHz is a magic crystal?
You make it easy to understand why this place hates Canadians.

Is that energy added to the equation when you spout your ridiculous EROEI comparison? Didn't think so.

Not electric cars, just the battery technology that is used in Teslas. Lithium ion nanophosphate, and lithium air batteries have been around for over a decade. Tesla bought up used Chinese manufacturing technology to sell you junk with a pretty paint job and tablets instead of gauges. Don't blame me for being uninformed.

Wrong. You own the ability to keep recycling your idiot-mobile every 5 years for the remainder of its life. And instead of just machining the block, you need to completely disassemble the entire vehicle, melt down the lithium and cobalt, remanufacture the cells, reassemble the vehicle, and then maybe... just maybe, you'll be able to drive it for 5 more years. Then you'll have to start the entire process again.

Energy expenditures at every step of the process that fools don't add to the equation. If I didn't think you were just uninformed, I'd call you a filthy liar, and I'd be correct.

Radio frequencies are magic crystals in Canada.
Roger that. And you're not making yourself look like a moron at all. Keep going, young man.

Now we're getting somewhere. A very astute observation, my friend. Be careful with that logic in here, though. There's a rabid Canadian lurking who thinks radio waves are magic crystals and Elon Musk is intelligent...

I'm not arguing that. All three options we came up with are more efficient than gasoline. THAT is why they're not at the forefront of research being refined out of these dilemmas.
I like the way you think, though. It's amazing how uninformed and arrogant most people are who talk about these things... especially Canadians, evidently.

LMAO!

And how many of those vehicles belong to people that use them for commercial means?
>DUUUR, rich people drive as much as electricians and plumbers...
And you tell me to get real. Wake up, man!

December 1 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234899892/ December 1 2019

Hell is a physical destination that you are currently residing in. Reincarnation is a reality that only the most arrogant, disposable, and fearful souls mock.
Imagine having to come back to Earth... right now. From the zeitgeist that humanity has chosen to be in presently, you will HAVE TO go to school run by Jewish politicians, you will HAVE TO get a job for 50+ years, you will HAVE TO use whatever fuel source the wealthy allow you to use, you will HAVE TO use a medical facility of some sort that has employed Affirmative Action doctors and KFC fryer cooks that got a grant for nursing school and passed with all Ds... and a whole bunch of other HAVE TOs. Does that sound like something you'd like to do over and over and over again?
We were not created to worship money that is controlled by Jews, but that is what humanity has chosen to do. So, if reincarnation is a certainty in your mind, would you be afraid of being born again here? What if you were born in Africa?
Hell is a real place, and you are in it right now. That said, it's a simple choice to change your direction and make this "heaven." What a concept, right? Imagine if heaven and hell were real, and you're in one of them right now. Would you think that this is heaven or hell?

Thank you, sir. I wish you the best.

Ideas? I prove what the pyramids were created for. I've proven it. I don't know what more I could say... Tell me one other person who has done that? Those pyramids and Sphinx have been around for 38,000 years, and I'm the first "1" to figure it all out. EVERYTHING. Who you are, what you are, where you came from, the technology that was gifted to us from our makers, how we lost our good graces with them, how to get it back, and I can prove everything I say.
I'm not just pondering thoughts as a young man like yourself does. I'm a life long machinist/engineer/carpenter/stone mason/brew master who has been studying these topics for my entire life. I'm a professional and perfectionist in almost everything I do. Someone like me doesn't say ANYTHING... UNLESS it's extremely important. Why else would someone give something away so valuable for free? It's vital information to our entire species. I didn't think you should be charged for it. Prove me wrong. Read it.

December 1 2019

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234827520/ December 1 2019

But there's two of us...

Nope. And you just happened to wander into a thread where the second coming of Christ is lurking. AMA...

Unfortunately for your pathetic and fragile sensibilities, Jesus was pure and so am I. My name is Arian, young man. Jews are mutts... probably similar to you, but that's okay. You wouldn't know what to do with a pure genetic lineage ancestry anyways...

Jews are mutts. Christs are pure. Calling a Christ a mutt is asinine beyond all comprehension.

Christian? Me? LMAO. I'm not a Christian, I'm a Christ.
My goal is to teach how to properly worship your creator, not worship other humans like you do every time you use money or oil.

December 2 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234947379/ December 2 2019

The answer to end all questions is: self segregation.
Stop feeding the mechanisms that are keeping you enslaved. Focus on the betterment of your family first, and your genetic lineage second. When those paramount ideals are focused upon, humanity will finally become a species that works together, and everyone will have a real purpose.

Why is it so difficult for blacks to do anything without white men building the system they live in first? What will black people do when there is no more welfare? Do you think they'll be upset, or do you think they'll be relieved?
If you can answer those questions honestly, you'll answer your own questions...

Copout. Free will exists.

It APPEARS to benefit them. The reason why they are too stupid to know the difference is because blacks, and Jews evidently, do not comprehend what a redemption arch is. WHEN (not IF) white men's redemption arch starts to climb upwards, the memories of what put us in that position will not be forgotten. The subversive nature of muddying genetic lineages will be the fuel for our launch to redemption, and the self segregation that accompanies that premise will leave those groups of Jews, and their willing hordes of willing race mixers will be left on an island with no home, no discernible culture to grasp onto, and no help from external authority. They are digging their own grave right now, and they're so deep in the hole, you can't even see their head anymore...

They're desperate. Trump supporters are people that are willing to make concessions that are detrimental to their well being because they see no other form of capitulation to their ideals on the horizon from any other politician. Keep in mind that most people voted for Trump because he WASN'T a politician in the first place. Unfortunately, the highest ranking antichrist has married into his family, destroyed his genetic lineage, and controls the president's decisions through his wife's inherent adoration from her father.
Trump supporters are trying, but the system they prescribe to is the problem. They do not realize that system needs to be eradicated. Politicians, which Trump is now, do not want to see their gravy-train disappear, but that's the only solution. Neither Trump supporters or Trump himself are willing to admit this, which is why the continuation of these broken systems persist.

Self segregation. Draw a line in the sand somewhere and dictate that no man other than those in your specific genetic lineage shall pass. If they do pass, eliminate the threat. Fairly simple actually...

December 2 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234954752/ December 2 2019

There is nothing to gain. But wait! It gets worse. There is everything to lose. Are you ready to start ending the rat race, and finally capitulate to the real purpose of your creation?

You failed the first test. I specifically named that chapter "What a Christ is" because I knew people like you would make a snap judgement, mentally project their own inferiority complex, and close the book that freely gives you enlightenment.
And you even posted it, LMAO. I love free will so much. Most people can't discern semantics on a level this complex, and you are a bright shiny example of the inherent failure of liberal/feminist ideology: emotional snap judgements with no substance and plenty of arrogance. Good luck climbing out of that hole, young man.
Thanks for the laugh, AND for proving me right. You're the first one that has freely admitted making that mistake. Congratulations?

Thank you, sir. You have passed the first test. I do not want arrogant, selfish souls to gain access to these teachings. All I ask is that you ask yourself what the real questions in life are that perturb your current mode of existence. When those are properly formed, enlightenment is yours for the taking. I'll be alive for a little while longer, so if you have any questions on the traps I've laid throughout the book to show the unworthy a fault inherent in their own dogma, look for me lurking on /pol/. I come here to help as often as I can. Good luck, my friend. Have a good "1"...

I wrote it and edited it, indeed. Took me about 4 months. My mission is complete, just like my crown of thorns. All my purpose entails now is to help translate some of the more complex ideals, possibly do an on camera interview (if people like you and the Kiwi want that), and die. If it was my decision alone, I'd choose to "go home" before the other two options, but I need to be understood.
How often do you refer to your social media friends for advice on life's obstacles? Do you hear your parent's voices in your head when you make pertinent life decisions? How often do you watch "the news?" Are you on a mission to impress your imaginary friends on 4chan? And last but not least (after recollecting on those inquires); How are you not schizophrenic?

I'm the messenger sent by our superiors, my friends. You shouldn't get bogged down by the nomenclature Christ. I'm not even a fan of it myself, especially given the zeitgeist that surrounds Christianity. If it were my choice, I'd like to be called a messenger.
My book is a description for what our extraterrestrial genetic lineage expects of us before we are welcomed back into their good graces. I make no qualms about the existence of a superior entity existing within this universe, therefore, I am not a Christian, but rather, a Christ. There is a MASSIVE difference. Keep in mind that Jesus was not a Christian either... A fact often forgotten by religious zealots.
-Why is it not your choice?

If the last statement is true, you really should read my book. You would get more from it than most. The idea that schizophrenia is inherent in every human alive is fact. You pretend that because the

people teaching you how to behave are loved ones and deserve respect, that this premise disassociates you from what you're accusing me of, but it doesn't. At least I know exactly where and from whom my teachings given...
If you have received instructions from your "relatives," parents, friends, or whoever else you listen to, you cannot discern where and from whom their directives originated. That's the point I'm trying to make. In essence, every human alive is a "schizo" (as you put it), but very few "schizos" know who is responsible for their inherent knowledge. Unfortunately, most "schizos" are so arrogant they think of themselves as independent thinkers. You're not that far gone, are you?

LMAO, and i even warned you about that. Read my first reply to you again. I specifrically told you that there are traps, and one of the most pertinent traps I've set (and you fell for VERY quickly) was in showing you the traits that exist in your own existence that you identify with. Arrogance being the most ubiquitous trait in humanity currently.
To explain it to you as though you're a 4 year old... If you recognize arrogance, you're mentally projecting yourself into the texts, meaning you are arrogant, recognize that trait, and hate it/yourself for being that way.
Free will is a tricky game, young man. EVERYTHING in that book was done to show you how to rectify your current conundrum. Did you assume that you are living correctly right now? You deserve everything coming your way. Do not blame others for your lack of foresight, bad decision making, and snap judgements. You did this to yourself.

You guys are crackin' me up today. Thank you, my friend. Who denies it, supplies it. It's a tricky book to read in its entirety...

Who was the first man that told you making money, buying a house that will deteriorate into landfill waste within 200 years, and breeding outside of your genetic lineage was a good thing?
You live your entire existence as a slave to those principles no matter which decision you make in regards to their outcome. You are a "schizo" for making those decisions, young man. Whether you know who, or why you have made those decisions is the real determining factor to if you're self aware or not.

Build structures that last for tens of thousands of years. Build pyramids in the same philosophical ideology of our creators; as hospitals. Make these structures within your home so that you will never be without a "healing" mechanism. THEN... AND ONLY THEN... your genetic lineage/you will be able to reincarnate to this destination again, essentially retired at birth.
Utilize a loop feed system parameter where all aspects of a system are accounted for. Carbon dioxide being the most pertinent to this ecosystem's survival currently. Become an equilibriumist... like me.
Find solace in creating a beautiful aspect of the future endeavors of your species, as opposed to placating your internal desires for selfish laden frivolities. Understand that your environment is a part of you. You are not a separate aspect of it. Without a healthy environment/ecosystem, you will mimic those aspects.
Use biomimicry for all technological applications. The universe was designed to be copied by all intelligent life forms. The systems that are able to bring sustenance for your body, soul, and species by proxy are already available. Humanity does not possess the ability to "invent" anything that hasn't already been in use somewhere, for the entirety of eternity thus far.
Pay homage and reverence to the species that created you. Praying to God, the man himself is jumping

the chain of command. Recognize that this is what you do. Fix this dereliction of duty. In analogy form; you're a janitor at a fortune 500 company, and every gripe and bitchfest you muster goes directly past the CEO, and straight to the "investors." Did you assume (arrogantly) that God, the man himself, was unworthy of placing superiors between you and himself in the universe's hierarchy? Probably did, but you won't admit it...
Quite a few other things, but that's the basic gestalt. First and foremost, though I'd like you to read my book in its entirety before making a snap judgement on why I did what I did.

I do apologize for the grammatical flaws. I'm not a writer professionally, and currently have a professional editor working on it. I wanted my beloved 4chan to get the raw texts, so I released it here early.
Thank you for reading it, my friend. I wish you the best of luck in your endeavors.

How can a Christian be a Christ? Does a Christ base his teachings on his own teachings? You don't make sense...

December 2 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234970523/ December 2 2019

Note: The end contains the subjugation post I've been looking for.

Most niggers come from people that are considered not niggers by you. Blacks breed a culture that is incompatible with white civilizations. The evidence is overwhelming. Want to see a perceived "intelligent" black man turn into a bigger immediately? Self segregate and watch the niggerocities commence.
-Reply to, Yeah, many of them are pesky niggers. But some of them are just as intelligent and thoughtful as the average white person. As long as they don't racemix, smell bad, or commit any crime, I don't see why there is any reason to dislike them.

Niggers are responsible for spell checking niggers, by the way...

If that's the hell you choose to live in, that's your choice.
-Reply to, >I want to destroy the throne with the man inside it, you merely want to replace the man with one of your own.
Yes that is how it works. If more than one person exists, there will always be supremacy and subjugation.

December 2 2019 /x/

https://yuki.la/x/23856858 December 2 2019

The ideals behind Jesus' teachings were righteous, but incomplete. The remnants of those teachings were deciphered by a group of men that had a severe inferiority complex when dealing with Jesus himself, but an equal and opposite superiority complex when dealing with the bulk of humanity's zeitgeist laden pressure to conform.
Jesus did not want to be worshiped, nor did he want humanity to utilize the memory of himself as a scapegoat to be willfully arrogant. Modern Christians use Christianity as a crutch to break every rule Jesus described. Therefore, they are not following the teachings of Christ, but more so, following the interpretations of the men that claimed to understand a Christ's complex teachings. Essentially, modern Christians are taking calculus lessons from a group of kindergarten teachers. That's the clearest analogy I can muster.

It's better than that; I'm the Christ of the new age.
Since you're inherently pessimistic to my descriptions before ponderance is completed, I'll ask you a simple question that we both already know the answer to. Will you show me one thing...
ANYTHING... that Jesus himself wrote down?
Thank you, my friend.

Prove me wrong.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnol

December 3 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235020195/ December 3 2019

I've mastered almost every one of those skills. You could eliminate most of them by building your own house that lasts for tens of thousands of years, though.
Self segregation is key. Protect your family, and your genetic lineage from being destroyed. Do not let the parasites invade your last hope; your sovereignty.

Magnificent. Highly motivated and focused. Good stuff.
Too bad we're so far away. I'd come give you a personal lesson in harmonic resonant micro cavitation. It's a phenomenon that encapsulates the "driving force" behind my new invention. Hopefully soon, I'll be able to make a video...
Good luck to you, my friend. Have a good "1"...
-reply to, I've not yet had time to master any of them, but I'm pretty good to decent at about half of them. Still need to learn more about hunting, guns, greenhouses, and gain more experience in all of the areas, obviously. My father was never into guns or hunting or any of the things I listed, so it's been a busy 4 years for me to study all these subjects on my own.
If given a lot and 20k€, I could build myself a home with proper heating and insulation, start growing food, and have a workshop capable of producing basic smithy items like knives, tools, and misc. things like nails and hinges. I've been looking into joining my local shooting/hunting club, only costs like 150€ year + bullets gun rentals, before I get a loisence for my own gun, and the money too.

December 3 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235021980/ December 3 2019

What Jesus was on the verge of bringing to the masses was the ability to recognize, pay the proper homage and reverence, and speak directly to his maker which existed in his genetic lineage. To properly convey the dialect in a meaningful way to modern Americans specifically, I've renamed this phenomenon: internal harmonic resonant capitulation.
The bible is full of wonderment and parts of it contain pertinent prophecy, but the bulk of the teachings are long, drawn out interpretations about the "pay proper homage" ideal contained in the teachings originally given by Jesus. Essentially, your reading a fearful, timid man's interpretation of what Jesus said.
If you would like to skip all of that, and get right to the modern depictions that are more up to speed with the current human ethos, I've written a book that describes how to do this... and MUCH more.

That just means that their entire lives were spent studying incomplete teachings. Jesus was murdered, and by the way, he wasn't a Christian, nor would he be one by today's standards. Jesus understood what the word meek meant. I've yet to meet a Christian anywhere who did not get extremely defensive and arrogant when challenged with these facts.

You implied reverence and homage to those men that translated the bible so that your dialect can interpret it. I'm merely stating that your reverence is misguided by adoration for incomplete teachings. If their goal was to properly convey what Jesus said during his lectures, they failed, and by proxy, everything you think you know about the subject is at best, an incomplete course in a specific subject. That is the implied point of this entire thread, my friend. You might be a master at focusing in on specific passages or historical figures that added reference to the scriptures, but you're missing the fundamental purpose for Jesus' life's work... No matter who you reference is biblical theology.

Not ALL humans... but yes, ALL Christians, and every other religious zealotry.
If Abraham had white skin and blue eyes, he was not a Jew. Jews are known for stealing valor, being subversive, and having mutt genes. Any and all Christs or Christ-like messengers have been white men with blue eyes, and it has been that way for tens of thousands of years.

December 3 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23862161/ December 3 2019

Generally speaking, birth defects are given to souls that have earned transcendence, but still want to help loved ones achieve status. Sometimes it's an earned situation through dereliction of purpose, but more often than not birth defects were asked for.
Religious doctrine by modern standards is not the correct place to find these answers. Spirituality is a personal conquest, while religions are organized indoctrination facilities. Almost every religious zealot I've ever met embellishes or outright lies about their spiritual conquest. They have numerous references from past theology scholars, but very few, if any, have a real connection to spiritual entities.
I look at religion as a collegiate course in the social nature of humans, born into a confined space with few education alternatives, trying desperately to fit in. The more crammed their heads get with the locally decided upon religious doctrine prescribed by their perceived superiors, the farther from enlightenment/Salvation/transcendence they are. Hence, why they get so defensive when challenged, and effervesce arrogance at every opportunity.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

Again, God didn't create evil. Evil exists because we have the choice to rebel against God.

Equilibriumist.
If you're going to be snide, at least be accurate. And if you want content, read this...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
-reply to: Evil is a personal decision. What you consider evil is not what others consider evil. The more you try to project a feeling of ubiquitous stature within that terminology, the less you understand about it.

December 5 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23877809/ December 5-6 2019

I've been through "the apocalypse" as described in the bible, and it was enlightening, literally. What you're referring to is Armageddon. The worst I can describe to you is a slow tapering off of a white populace, followed by Jews, blacks, Mexicans, and Asians having access to nuclear weaponry, and just doing what they do. The nuclear power plants meltdown and the only recognizable hominid left in existence deteriorates into a shell of their former existence waiting to be extinct themselves. All life forms are essentially deleted, the ecosystem collapses completely, and the souls responsible are deleted immediately.
The most likely outcome will be an arrogant abuse of particular technologies that leads to another small meteor starting the next pole shift as described by Chan Thomas. Unfortunately, the life forms on this planet will also deteriorate when the nuclear power plants meltdown as they inevitably will after such a cataclysm.
There is a way out of the gloom and doom stuff, though. But it's a very strict path, and must be a personally based decision. Gathering a large sum of people to "act" on these dilemmas will not work. Time has proven that. Self segregation away from all aspects of degenerate societal structuring as it currently stands. It may seem impossible, and that may be the case, but effort is more important than success. The clock is ticking and as of now, someone is keeping score.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

White males are the only human allowed to currently. Everyone will have to prove their worth soon enough, even white males, but the ability to claim ignorance as a viable defense during judgement will run out for everyone soon.
That said, white men with blue eyes will be the most likely to find
Salvation/transcendence/enlightenment. Being a subspecies to us is a nasty ego hill to climb for most of the populace at large, especially women.
-reply to:
>but then we wouldn't be able to transcend ourselves
what????
we're white males, we can't do that
-reply to: That would do it, but then we wouldn't be able to transcend ourselves.
-reply to: honestly at this point we, white males, just need to kill ourselves on mass to fight back against them
-reply to: This. The elite have won already, judging by the way things are turning out. We already have pseudocivil wars (left vs right, feminism vs the patriarchy, etc etc) fought under the name of "privilege", where the population gets distracted with lesser non issues, from the more important, global and potentially world changing issues. Sadly most people (read: sheeple) get caught in this pseudocivil war, and the massive indoctrination of the young by the elites will be the demise of us, non-elite citizens of the world.

That is exactly what I'm doing, my friend.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
-reply to: just give up, we can't do anything
we are pathetic

"We," as in white males with blue eyes have done EVERYTHING worthwhile on this planet. White men with blue eyes built the pyramids of Giza, and every civilization worth living in since then...

Race plays a very important part of this "game" humanity calls life. Not recognizing that purity is a necessary and beautiful part of existence is a grave mistake. Society at large tries to project an equality meme into every situation in life, but where has that gotten us? Is life great? Are you living comfortably, or are you surviving?
There's a wonderful attribute to maintaining a pure genetic lineage, but as it stands now, you'd be too afraid to even speak about it. I'm not, and I've taken full advantage of this purity several times, and I've tried to teach willing students on how to utilize it themselves.

You're the one blinded by ego, I'm just telling you how it is. A white man with blue eyes decoded the entire algorithm of life since the pyramids of Giza were first built. Everything has been speculation, fairy tales, and guesswork until I solved the entire puzzle. Not joking in the least bit. My eyes are blue, and I'm as white as we come.
The current state of America and how it got to this point of hellish surviving conditions is due to the influx of non white male societal inclusion, women positioned firmly at the precipice of that mob. Pretending that all humans are equal is exactly why humanity is in the mess it's in. Arrogance has clouded every aspect of truth with emotional platitudes of superiority based on an empathetic disposition which borders on suicidal.
Nobody is giving brownie points for strong empathy during your judgement. BUT... you are being given demerits for pushing falsities or being subversive to the facts and brutal truths of any given situation. Be careful.

Race and genetics ARE THE VERY THING that unlocks the truth. You pretend to understand what I'm talking about, but it's obvious that you don't get it.
Enlightenment is a process that allows you to get in touch directly with every living energy in your entire genetic lineage stretching back to the beginning of the universe. Think of it like a hall of records to browse through. You are only allowed access to those in your specific genetic lineage. If that bond is broken due to race mixing, the offspring will not have a genetic lineage specific to their desires to learn from.
Like I said, there are amazing benefits to remaining pure that have nothing to do with the liberal/feminist approach to the nomenclature; hate. The fact that you can't understand that premise means you are brainwashed, and wouldn't gain access to anything even if you knew how to communicate on those frequencies. You call me ego driven, but all I'm after is the facts. How you feel about what I say does not change that ability no matter how emotionally laden your words may be. I'm just telling you how these things work, and all you're doing is telling me how mad about it you are.

My problem is not with effort, but rather, principle behind actions. You say you're after the truth, but what does that mean to you? What is it you want from the truth?
What I'm saying is that I've found the truth. Every truth that has ever been a part of this species. It took me 39 years to find it, but I was successful. The aspects that encapsulate those truths which deal with manual labor, effort, and a meek disposition are shunned by anyone I talk to and replaced with anger, selfishness, and arrogance.
Most of the people I talk to pretend to be my equal, or in some way similar to me, my life, or what I'm

doing currently. That's just not the case, my friend. Even though I spare people from having to go through the torment that was my life's path by giving you everything I know for free, folks still pursue their degenerate paths as they see fit. I really hope that someone on this board finds humility soon, and reads my book in its entirety. Without that vital information, all aspects of your life will deteriorate, it's just that simple. Blaming the entity that decided to give you free will is a copout. Take responsibility for your actions. You're not a robot for crying out loud.

And just to be clear, I am not angry. My emotional distress comes from a sense of wasted potential when I look at those so willing to blame their shortcomings on others. Without recognizing your lack of foresight, you're doomed to repeat the same arrogant mistakes over and over again, and watching you do that saddens me because I can already see where those actions will take you. Read it. Words do not attack you.

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

December 6 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/235343391/ December 6 2019

There has not been a truly effective religion in regards to Salvation, since the REAL ancient Egyptians taught humanity true reverence. Every religious doctrine is an inaccurate representation of those events spun out onto a different timeline.

December 8 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23895933 December 8 2019
-If I have this correct, the below contents of this thread alone take up 42.1 pages.

Humanity has consumed itself with itself, and arrogance is the only recognizable trait that remains. Earth is rapidly approaching a precipice situation where these actions will no longer be tolerated. Although humans appear to be contained, the stench of foul perceptions waft off of this planet in all directions, every waking moment, of every day. The dereliction of purpose must end immediately, for eternity.
This hieroglyph, and the one that will shortly follow, are humanity's creation story. The complexity of what is being taught in these images has not been deciphered for 38,000 years. These images describe who we are, what our purpose is, who created us, and where our options are currently, for moving forward.
Every religion throughout humanity's history on this planet has been based on these specific images. Although the timeline has experienced many deviations with soul energies inhabiting other bodies than their origin, and the names/places of those energies has morphed significantly in that time, the story is always the same. Unfortunately, the ending to those plots has not changed...
This is humanity's last chance at Salvation/enlightenment/transcendence. This is your third planet, third cataclysm cycle, and there is no where else to go. You face either certain deletion after your expiration, or transcendence where your soul will move on. There is a third option, but given the current state of your collective ethos, I'm afraid the odds are stacked so high against you, annihilation is an almost certainty.
My mission is quite simple. Teach as many souls as possible the ways of the upper echelon that inhabits the hierarchy of this universe. YOUR ancestors... Free will is a command directive given from that hierarchy. You have to decide to live on, or face deletion. It's a simple choice, but given the skepticism coupled with extreme arrogance, a meek disposition is very difficult to find these days. Meek means curious, humble, ready and willing to learn.

No matter what YOU HAVE DECIDED to believe in, whether it is religion based, shamanic, or atheist in origin, if you cannot describe these sequences in precise detail with timing sequences included, you have not achieved enlightenment, and have a significant amount of work that NEEDS to be done.
I will help you as much as possible, but keep in mind that my health is failing and I am supposed to die soon. Today is one of those days... I will do my best to keep checking in on this thread. If I am unavailable for direct response, try reading my book.
I will warn you that I am not a writer professionally, nor an editor, but I do have one working on it for you currently. Good luck, my friends.

You must have missed the part about free will... It's a simple choice that you seem unwilling to make. I warned you about that too.
The point of this species being created has not been completed yet. You espouse ridiculous notions based on an emotional attachment to a person that is either dead long ago, or tries to control your perception while alive. Both of those individuals are not you. You decided to be this decision machine hellbent on projecting negativity and conclusion in everything that exists around you.
You are still alive. You are still making decisions. You ARE NOT a robot. Choose wisely... THAT is the entire point of this life. I'm not guaranteeing victory, by any means. I'm guaranteeing that effort is

more important than success when judgement to transcend arrives.
The post doesn't make sense to you because you DO NOT understand enlightenment. As was clearly stated, if you cannot describe what is happening in these hieroglyphs specifically, You have not achieved enlightenment at all. It's just that simple. Why would an enlightened soul not know these extremely pertinent events?

Astute, my friend. VERY accurate. Thing is, he's already eating...
-Reply to a comment on the Dendera bulb glyph ("kek" with two knives): Looks like a reptilian about to enjoy a tasty meal.

I've received these vibrations regularly, and let me tell you, the message is coming in loud and clear.
The third option is rehabilitation, but with so many souls begging for death, you can see why that's a hard to achieve option. Not impossible, but very unlikely.
Do you mind if I ask you, what are the three worst aspects of your current life right at this moment?
-he was asked to delete humanity.

Keep your professed teachings in line with historically accurate and geologist tested archaeology found in and around the REAL ancient Egypt. Otherwise known as the Bronze Age.
They weren't carved, by the way... If you think these protruding images in solid granite were "carved," you're lost on this subject, emotionally attached to modern technological aspects, and have listened to theories professed as proven. What's worse... YOU believed them.

What Christianity considers "God" from their prescribed zealotry laden doctrine, is in all 3 images. The entire purpose of why I'm here is to redefine nomenclatures, and straighten a few misconceptions out.
If you're a white man with blue eyes, THAT IS YOUR CULTURE.

You choose your leaders. In our opinion, no human should ever control another human's actions. If done in self defense, you most certainly have the ability to end someone's future actions, and in most cases that is seen as a righteous cause.
If your elites control you with financial servitude, and only offer finite resource depletion as a means to survive in this society, why have you not learned every alternative known to man? Have you ever set up a business with the goods exchanges traded in commodity? Do you know what a plant is made of at the molecular level? Do you understand what biomimicry is and what it can do for you? If not, the elites have not controlled you, you have allowed yourself to be controlled.

Granted, I assumed, but that is the current religion with having been credited with the last fully realized Christ. ALL religions are based on the same circumstances, but Christianity's loop is being closed currently.
If you are espousing an introspection on "God," (that specific nomenclature), you are getting that information from the last fully realized Christ, whom ironically for all zealots (no matter what the decided upon dogma), was not a Christian. Nor would he be right now.
That said, what is you decided upon dogma?

Thank you for your inquiries. I have not heard of these groups at all. I am number "1" in a countdown of messengers, and if you knew me, the hidden hand reference is a coincidence (and there are NO coincidences with me). I am an amalgamation of every self prescribed deity that has ever engrossed

this species, although I am the first to fully realize since our creator was present in the beginning of this planet's current timeline sequence. ALL OF THEM COMBINED. The good, the bad, and everything in between.
Claiming ignorance when judgement is upon you will not be a viable option this time. Concessions have been made in prior enigmatic circumstances on this timeline, but if you're alive and talking to me without any notion about learning 100% self sustainability, reading my book, or both, you are not loving yourself. If you do not know how to love yourself, how can you understand how to love another? It would be like teaching calculus to a baby. You have also never had a "good" day, but more so varying degrees of failure in an enslavement dichotomy.
With that in mind, what you are spreading is not love. You are spreading a dopamine rush of emotionally charged illogical complacencies. There is danger, hostility, violence, enslavement, usury, debt, and an ever shrinking ecosystem existing all around you. Choosing to ignore it for a "good" feeling, again... will not be a viable defense. If you choose to not decide, you still have made a choice. You are not being controlled. You are allowing others to control you. There is a MASSIVE difference. Essentially, you're telling me that you gave up. Remember... effort is more important than success in the eyes of your superiors throughout the universe's hierarchy.
Now that you are here and talking to me personally, you have another option. You probably deserve it. Don't waste this opportunity on perceptions that have clouded your ability to decipher critical information. Read.

Boy, are you an arrogant know-it-all who likes the smell of his own farts. Keep posting, I want to keep laughing.

Your memories will continue onward as lessons on what not to do, if deletion faces you. The energy that gives substance to your soul will be dispersed for utilization of new creations, but your personal soul's journey will be effectively over, if deletion faces you.
The purpose of your creation is to provide a simulation perspective for God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, so that he will find his own form of transcendence.
They do not necessarily like the terminology "Annunaki." In some circles of heated achaeological debate, this term has been given to Reptilian species of varying morphology. These entities are YOUR maker. When addressing them directly, refer to them as "my maker." When referring to them in story plot, or referencing them to another's dictation, refer to them as "giants." It is a respectful nomenclature, and encapsulates their stature over an Earthbound human form currently. Homage, reverence and respect should be given to your maker at every opportunity, indeed. If you are reflecting that ethos in your inner being, job well done, my friend. Keep pushing forward.
In procuring an intelligent species, obstacles must present themselves in a wide array. Teamwork must be understood. Love must be understood. Purity must be understood. If these things were understood, humanity would not be at war with itself/environment, and the surroundings would not seem so hostile. Find an equilibrium aspect of all elemental objects in time... your life included. THEN, you will not see destruction in nature, but rather beauty, fortitude, and enlightenment. Good luck, my friend. Magnificent questions, indeed.

You are espousing that you do not believe yourself, which is exactly why you iterated that opening remark in that tone.
Jesus was EXTREMELY accurate, but those who took direct dictation from him, and those who've

subversively interjected their own dogma into the equation, were not accurate. Fairly close, but not accurate at all.
Your choice to make. Whether you stay firmly planted in your emotionally derived posture, or continue onward toward enlightenment, you made a decision. Jesus knew what those hieroglyphs meant... just so you know. I am 100% certain of this. If you cannot decode these images precisely, what does that tell you about those biographers to his journey? Tells me that the story was a little more so based on (((their))) control methodologies, rather than what Jesus wanted you to know. In the simplest of terms, we have/had the exact same mission. Difference now, no middlemen asking for your money.

A good guess... if you've watched a lot of porn in life.
It is an education in energy, but not sexual.

The need to consume matter in animal and plant form clouds the ability to understand what sustenance is to a creator species similar to humanity's maker. That said, there is an opposing side to the hierarchy contained in this universe. A "junior varsity" of sorts...
When considering foods/sustenance of your specific maker, you should have a base understanding that he survives on your love for him, your appreciation of having been given life, and what your intentions are in future endeavors.
The Reptilian species of the universe survive on the exact opposite ideal, but the same type of sustenance. When you hate your existence, wish to die, and have no intention of bestowing gifts to this species as a final conclusion, your resonant vibrations feed the entities that oppose your maker.
The microcosm of this dichotomy in the universe is present on Earth right now, although it is rapidly depleted. You are a mammal/warm blooded. "They" are Reptilian/cold blooded. Reptilians are opportunistic, violent, and almost completely different from a mammal... BUT they are necessary.
Your decision making feeds or starves one of these superior structures in the hierarchy, regardless of what you think is occurring.
Reptilians are not "preying on you." You are allowing their intrusions in exchange for technological advancements. They are opportunistic, and humanity gave them an opportunity. Remember the story about the snake and the old lady? Do not blame nature. Blame yourself for not understanding its pitfalls.

Ah, I see. An evolutionist has entered the foray. I'd love to see the proof of your current self induced perspective on this "proof" you've chosen to believe in.
Although you asked a hazy, but pertinent question to the discussion taking place, your attitude and lack of meek disposition sway me away from answering it.

Sexual stimulation in the form of human procreation standards, specifically, in the methodologies that you infer, are a punishment for forsaking your maker. There are emotional platitudes that are superior, but as long as you choose to require a sexually stimulated release of endorphins (dopamine specifically) from your body as a means to cope with the stresses of your environment, that is all you will continue to experience.
The "snake" as you refer to it as, is made of metal... If your procreation rituals require a metallic snake, you're not doing it correctly... 3 fold.
-Reply to, There's snakes coming from their crotches. The paranormal energy humans can harness may not be wholly sexual, but sexual stimulation pushes it to another level.

An interesting reference...
The "lights" that are made from a system out of balance within its equilibrium standards, is exactly what those daggers represent. Your humor is welcomed, though. Have a good "1"...

Why utilize a monkey reference when the being inferred was clearly an upright hominid similar to a human? If your base intentional foresight placates an impossible theory with those types of references, what else is one to assume?

That said, if you're not enlightened, how can you be a judge of enlightenment? My "cause" needs no help from humans. I am the one trying to help you. The LAST "1" trying to help you. I am in need of nothing more than death and a return to my maker, events that every human alive will experience. Will yours be pleased with your performance? Whether your answer is yes or no, realize that any answer given... was not given by me. What you choose is your own destiny. I am merely giving you a viable option to rectify your current conundrums.
I'm not trying to sell you anything, by the way. My gifts are free of charge. Unfortunately, your Jewish ideology soaked zeitgeist whispers to you about how there is no inherent value in anything that is free. Again, your decision to make. I did my job. I gave you the options that humanity collectively wanted me to give. Everything I'm doing now is extra credit, so to speak. Don't get me wrong... I want you to succeed. I'm proving that by engaging you right now. But make no mistake, your decision making does not hamper my transcendence at all.

>that's somewhat an even better answer.
Thank you, my friend. Always a pleasure.
The ethereal plane is where your soul resides. Every molecule in your body and surrounding environment (which is also an integral part of your existence), has a resonant frequency that transmits from your body outward at all times, in the form of vibratory frequencies.
Your emotional displacement does have an effect on the objects around you. Keep in mind that the entire universe IS A PART of YOUR environment. Try not to view the Earth, your solar system, or your galaxy as the limits of these transmissions. Entities that are given the honor of creating a species similar to humanity understand how the ethereal plane functions entirely. They have for billions of years, and will continue to do so for eternity (the life cycle of this universe). In so doing, their sustenance is not based on material energy whatsoever. Your emotions are food/sustenance. The only choice is who do you feed? If you're alive, you are feeding something at all times...

Ethereal plane technologies do not degrade. It's time for humanity to learn biomimicry in all facets of life. There are no such things as inventions. Everything that can exist efficiently already does, and has for hundreds of sextillions of years (from a human lifespan perspective).
Biomimicry of the inherent structural substance of this universe is upon this entire species. Specifically, cavitation. This entire universe, and all dimensions contained therein, is a massive (to a human) cavitation bubble. It is held in check by an entity that humanity has termed "God." Humanity was given this knowledge in its creation sequence, but has lost the ability to harness it several times. I am the last messenger being sent in human form to teach this technology, "1" more time...
Creating heat and light from cavitation sources does not diminish any aspect of your environment at all. You are literally creating a miniature universe when you harness this perspective. To a human, it is the ultimate formulation of biomimicry. When mastered, you will never need to age again, procreate again, eat again, or go through life wondering if Salvation is your conclusion... ever again. An extremely long

lived consciousness is inevitable, and transcendence is a certainty. When that ability is achieved, the entire universe becomes your personal heaven.
Or... you could keep giving your life forces to Jews/mutts, hoping you read the correct religious doctrine that allows you to AT LEAST try to claim ignorance at judgement, and hoping some other souls will unlock the secrets of the universe and drop them on your lap for free... HINT HINT. Free will exists. That said, you live in (((their))) way now. How much worse could "The Way" be to your current dilemmas in life?

LMAO! Thank you, my friend. I actually laughed at that.

This is a conversational direction that I would rather do in person. You are somewhat vague, but the overall depictions of the imagery you're inferring are fairly accurate, but these nomenclatures we are discussing require an imagery utensil, and I do not have the strength for that right now. Apologies. I am sick and laying down regularly through this discussion.
The wielding daggers are a representation of humanity's demise. If your emotional state/technological fortitude placates the sustenance of Reptilians, ultimately, you will become food for them, and your maker will starve. Electricity is a damaging platform to house humanities sustenance. It is not sustainable medically to the human body, degrades every aspect of its surrounding environment if not managed properly, and is only utilized by type 0 civilizations for survival mechanisms. Everything about it wants to kill you... just like the Reptilian wielding daggers.
There is another way. All of the heat and light that electricity produces can be found within ethereal plane technologies that are based on resonant frequencies of every molecular structure in this universe... just like the example shown in these hieroglyphs. The entire creation sequence for humanity, AND the teachings of ethereal plane cavitation technologies to our ancestral lineages, is contained in those hieroglyphs.
Humanity is facing the correct direction in the images, but in modern current reality, we are right at the base of the Reptilians feet.

Agreed, which is exactly why I posted my book for free. Good luck to you, my friend.

If you've started reading my book, you are on the correct path. My body is too frail to continue manipulating this environment. I've tried, but it is literally killing me. I enjoyed your synopsis, but keep reading. All will make sense. Your curiosity is your greatest defense against irrational conclusions. Don't even take my word for it. Just keep searching, learning, and utilizing skills acquired along your journey.
White people were the first created species on this planet. Our inherent features mimic the golden ratio in almost every aspect of our physical presence. When utilizing the methodologies that my predecessor Jesus worked his entire life to accomplish, enlightenment comes in the form of access to your entire ancestral lineage dating back to the founders of this universe's structure, internally. The first creation in this universe, The Nine Principles, are beauty incarnate. When discussing beauty in human form, the golden ration encapsulates all aspects of beauty. The oldest, are therefore, the most beautiful. Meaning essentially, white people have the deepest wealth bank of knowledge to access, should they choose to do so.
I explain this process (finish Jesus' teachings), in Chapter 3) How Do You Life. When fasting, BE STRONG, my friend. Mind over matter, YOU CAN DO THIS!!!

Yet here we are... speaking English together. What a coincidence...
>>23896938
Direct your energy inward through a manipulation of ethereal plane access utilizing sound as a means to produce cavitation. Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation will make you feel better than a sexual intercourse episode 10,000 fold could. Learn how to use your body to live. Do not capitulate to the desires that bring your death closer, and sooner.
>>23896978
Sound. If your method requires fracturing of water through radiolysis or electrolysis, that is not in the hieroglyph depiction. If you have a different ideology, you should write about it.
>>23897015
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
>>23897034
That is exactly what I did in my book. It does not require "shaving or carving."
>>23897064
I am there right now. Of The Nine Principles, my protrusion equates to what humanity has termed in modern English; Time. I worship my superiors, indeed, but you would not recognize their stature or beauty. I am a representation of every deity that has ever graced the human ethos from the beginning to this very moment. I exist everywhere at all times, my friend. If you are who you think you are, it is a pleasure to make your acquaintance. I was not warned of your presence...

That's an interesting synopsis, my friend. I do not claim to exist in anything other than human form right now, but the ethereal plane exists as the fabric for all material to reside upon. This is actually a conversation based on a dimensional outlook, but I think you are unaware of that connotation. The ethereal plane exists on an inward basis in a realm you would consider the 4th dimension, but you seem to be attempting to quantify its existence in the 3rd dimension. My guess is because that is what is familiar to your body's existence currently. Have you ever read/watched: Flatland. A Romance Of Many Dimensions? I was attempting to explain proportional substance to an element that you cannot quantify from your existence (3rd dimensional). Similar to when the sphere tries to explain what "up" means. Apologies if I am misunderstanding...
>>23897103
Thank you, my friend. You are an inspiration to a dying man's last wishes. I hope you get everything you are looking for. Have a good "1"...
>>23897171
The fabled "Great Tribulation" began on December 21st, 2012 by your time management philosophy. That period of time ends in 13 days. I'm not saying that anything destructive will happen on that date, I'm just saying there was a deadline. Fortunately, I made it ahead of schedule. BUT... if something does happen, I hope you've started reading it by then. Effort is more important than success. I did my best, and try to constantly reiterate how apologetic I am for the lack of time allowed.
Thank you for giving yourself this opportunity. The more of you beautiful people read it, the less I think I will die in vain. Have a good "1"...

Um... wut?
>>23897247
No. This is a structure designed to capitulate to the harmonic sound wave frequencies, at resonant capacity, of a human male voice box system to purposely stimulate the endocrine system, AND manipulate cavitation sequences as a bi product. There are no mechanical structures necessary... other

than the human male (if you consider the human body "mechanical").
Although, if you are referring to Jesus' life's work (which is vastly different than my life's work), your second question is in the realm of definitive ideals. There is no electromagnetism. These vibratory frequencies exist entirely on the ethereal plane, where as all material forms of waves and matter exist "on it."
You see, my friend, I am here to give 3 different forms of "holy grails," as humanity's religious doctrine describes them. One of them is hidden within my teachings and I'm allowed to pick those worthy of its experience. One of them is the continuation/conclusion of Jesus' life's work; Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation. The last one is the ACTUAL cup of Christ. I figured the entire process on my own throughout my life, and I call it; Harmonic Resonant Micro Cavitation. This is the one that "melts" stones...
I'm not entirely sure which you are referring to, but thank you for your questions. They are always appreciated. Thank you for your interest. I hope you find what you're looking for.

>Sound "breaks" stone.
Something I have not said, but it is a fact. That said, "breaking stone" has nothing to do with what I'm discussing.
I think you do not think I am who I say I am. I'm used to it, don't fret. In taking a stance against my teachings, you are what Christian theological scholars and Kabbalistic zealots refer to as an "antichrist." Again, don't fret. There are billions of you right now. The highest ranking is Jared Kushner, and second on that hierarchy scale is Elon Musk. If you're not one of those two individuals, I cannot be certain, nor do I wish to waste my time placating your internal desire to feel special.
If you have something to say, say it. If it's complicated or complex, write about it. I'll read/listen if time allows me that comfort. I'm here to answer questions specific to the message I was tasked with completing due to my predecessor's murder. It would help stimulate our conversation if your cryptic notions of superiority were out in the open. I had to be that way while my book was being completed, but it's finished now so I'm willing to answer any and all questions that are pertinent to your species' survival, not play 20 questions with a man who cannot account for any of the professed hieroglyph depictions, or properly iterate how your technology works, what its nomenclature is, or show definitive proof of its existence in the timeline sequences I've discussed. If you can change that aspect in this medium, have at it. I'm paying attention...

Everything you just said is philosophically accurate, and your curiosity is centered. The problem is with the inference within. I agree that existential conversations are enjoyable, especially when having them with the humans willing to learn around me.
When you speak of antimatter, I must assume that your pondering is grasping at an ability to understand what exists outside of this universe. NOTHING inside of this universe can properly formulate an accurate depiction of that realm. That said, based on the cavitation biomimicry platform I discussed earlier, the outside of this universe is thought to be a liquid of some sort. Realize also that time can be manipulated within the universe's parameters at The Nine Principles will. The entire universe itself might only be existing for a fraction of a second when viewed in human form, but The Nine Principles can stretch that fraction for sextillions of Earth years... so far. The universe might be in its infant stage, OR on its death bed. Nothing inside of this universe has the ability to fully understand the complex nature of the external realms.
What we do know is that this universe exists, and we exist within it. If we (The Nine Principles) did not do our job properly, the entire universe would implode in less than a second and be gone forever. The

dimensions discussed by myself, and in Flatland, A Romance Of Many Dimensions, ALL exist within this universe's parameters. To be specific, there are 9 in this iteration of universe. Humanity is currently residing in the third dimension, and is a very long way away from being considered for transcendence to the fourth dimension. Humanity is also a type 0 civilization, and my purpose is to allow access to a type 1 civilization, if worthy. Complicating existential conundrums are fun sometimes, but real work in the here and now is necessary. I hope you achieve answers to questions that are pertinent to your species' survival.

Cavitation through a water catalyst using sound as a means to manipulate resonant frequencies of any given object that can handle its induction into it. Bell Metal Bronze is the preferred material of the "cutting" object.
You're not even see the humor in that. Jews think gold is valuable, and horde it accordingly. Copper is the valuable metal, and it exists in every powerline or technological device on the planet right now. The real wealth has been spread out over the landscapes of this planet everywhere. Gold was the capstone on the great pyramid of Giza. Why? Because it's noble and does not oxidize. That's it. There is no other real value to it.

Very interesting, indeed.
That said, unauthorized manipulation of genome sequences that were created by ANYONE in my specific genetic lineage is an unforgivable act. EVERYTHING must be authorized, and I am not aware of ANYONE alive right now that has that ability.
Are you Asian? If you are, I am not a part of your genetic lineage, but I was aware that "others" might be present towards the end of my time here. I wish you the best of luck in your endeavors, and hope that you will be able to speak more about your abilities while I'm still alive.

How do you "sell" something that is free?
>>23897486 Yes. That said, I did not have adequate time to define those parameters in my book. Look at me as the first person ever to light the first spark that started the first fire... BUT I am "lighting that first spark" in a technological realm that does not require material. After I die, if rehabilitation is in your future, these are the questions that scientists will ask while doing experiments on dimensional manipulations.
I really do hope that is what your future holds, my friend. Imagine how exciting it will be... I wouldn't have written my book if that wasn't a possibility. Magnificent pondering going on in that brain of yours. Thank you.
>>23897487
https://pastebin.com/QHj0wbtv
>>23897501
Thank you, my friend. I'm not going to be able to keep this up much longer, but fear is not an option at this point. Certainty has the ability to exclude it entirely. I'm ready. I just hope you are ALL ready without my body walking around. I'll always be here in one way or another. We WILL meet again, and judging from our conversation, it will be a splendid reunion. Have a good "1"...

I used to ponder these complexities, and while seemingly lonely, there is beauty in everything, indeed. Since my realization finished, I have been inundated to this brains ultimate capacity with all kinds of "somethings." I will never be able to fully iterate all of the knowledge that is contained therein. It's very difficult to even imagine what a "nothing" would be... Although, thank you for the imagery. Much

more relaxing than my current "job." LOL
I am terribly sorry, but I feel as though my body needs rest. I will stay up for as long as possible, but if I suddenly go, hopefully I'm just sleeping.
I just wanted to make sure all of you warriors know that I thoroughly enjoyed this. I thank you all very much. And if there is anything you'd like to ask, I'll hopefully be able to come back and answer your inquiries.
Have a good "1"...

You're describing the "reform school" education humanity was forced to capitulate to when we kicked our maker off of the planet. It's a basic algorithm to me. I can't explain my ability to decipher it any better than that. I complete loops in time and matter that have been left undetermined due to this "reform school" positionary stance.
When my body dies, humanity will get 100% free will back. Let's hope I live long enough to get enough people to capitulate to their ancestral lineage's desires. Otherwise all of my work, and seemingly your too will all be in vain, and subsequently lost to a void.
Just so you know, and I am in no way trying to insult you, mutts cannot access anything beyond their creation. There is no genetic lineage for you to capitulate to. I am sorry that you are in this position. You sound like an educated man, and I only want the best for you. Hopefully you gain access to these realms. Good luck, my friend.

LMAO! I do not require worship, and I do not describe anything magical. Funny stuff, though.
>>23897760
Most of these are very complex questions, so I will have to refer you to my book, my friend. I'll do my best to get to a couple that I haven't answered, though.
1,3,6,9, and 12 are all sacred numbers that have meaning for a wide variety of things. To get a better, or more thorough understanding of the base intentions of how this planet functions in accordance with the human body, I will refer you to a video reference contained in my book, but buried deep on purpose. Watch these, and I'll try to get back to you after I give my body some rest. Thank you for your questions. Please don't think I'm ignoring you.
The young man's name is Erik Rankin, and his videos do a much more thorough job of explaining these roots numbers and how they interact with resonant frequencies on this dimensional plane.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FY74AFQl2qQ
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Yimor2jRmCA
This young man does a magnificent job. If we would have been able to work together, this planet would be amazing beyond even my comprehension. Have a good "1"... my friend.

I do so profusely apologize for my tone, my friend. That was a beautiful text to read, and I thank you for it. I really do need to rest this extremely broken body. I have a good feeling that we will see each other again. Hopefully, several more times on this board, and possibly in an interview or speaking engagement.
Thank you for a wonderful evening. You and everyone else. I'll be back... I hope, heh.

I'll leave up the screen. When I wake up I'll copy them and if this thread is kaput, I'll begin anew with you as my foundational thesis.
Goodnight, my friend. Have a good "1"...

Unnecessary. Your voice is already trained.
In the deepest voice your larynx can provide, speak the word bad. As in "baaaaaaaaa-d."
Now do the same thing with the word good. As in "gooooooooo-d."
In case you didn't recognize it, good is better than bad for our experiment, lol. And it was right in front of you the whole time. There are millions of those, most of which are The Nine Principles' manipulation in our reform school.
With those two sounds in your mind, develop a bell metal bronze object that can be manipulated by those sounds. Literally, design it so that your specific frequency can be utilized therein... utilizing this phenomenon;
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L5fVFA2sWt4
Coupled with cavitation through a water based catalyst, I have just given you the driving force for THEE ACTUAL holy grail, and you power the entire object with just your voice.
This is not a joke, and I fully recommend taking screenshots. I hope this thread lives on for decades. You guys have made my whole journey worth it. I really do appreciate your questions and curiosity with humor added. I'll see you all in the morning...

>What can I do to praise my maker? How do I give him good energy of gratitude?
First and foremost, connect to his Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation frequency. I describe how to do this in Chapter 3) How Do You Life, of my book. Make your base intention in life a selfless disposition. Everything you try to accomplish in life should be based on the betterment of your species/genetic lineage. Selfish acts are degenerate. They only benefit you... seemingly in the moment. Pray to him specifically. Address him in your prayers as "my maker." Praying to The Nine Principles, and/or God, the man himself is jumping the chain of command and is considered an insult to the hierarchy ideal, same as when you are jumping the chain of command in life's human hierarchies. Respect, love and reverence are the only acceptable prayers to those individual beings. Bitching, moaning, and complaining goes to your direct "supervisor," your maker. Quite a few other things, but that's the basic gestalt.
>Does my maker want to help me?
Most certainly, my friend. The relationship between you and your maker is the most sacred ideal in this entire universe. The word "dog," has a significant amount of meaning behind it hidden in plain sight. Spelled backwards, the iteration makes sense, but the intention for who gets that nomenclature has been redefined, as I explained previously. To get a better idea of how this relationship SHOULD BE, watch puppy surprise videos on YouTube, and pretend you are the puppy, and your maker is the child receiving the gift of a puppy.
>How do I love myself?
You're already walking the path to that conclusion, my friend. Having certainty about your past will alleviate indiscretions that persist in your mind, body, and soul. When the uncertainty is relieved, you've connected to your maker, and you still wish to continue living in this system, you will have the ability to start loving yourself. Then... spread the "wealth."

>How do I love my creator?
By appreciating PROPERLY being alive. This planet and realm by proxy were not created to punish you, nor to control you. Human desire the control of others, but when this happens, you strip the abilities of your maker to do his job properly. NO human should be in charge of another, for that job specifically, was given to your maker, and he is not a human. Respect for who he is and what he does. THAT is how you show him "love."

>I am working on being raw vegan, do I need to keep eating plants? I am working on growing all my own plants and want to plant more than I eat, potentially.
Being a vegan is not healthy in this current human condition.
Having an abundance of plant material at your disposal is a great thing. If the sugars contained therein are from starches and fruits, ferment those materials, distill them, and power your automobile. If they are of the cellulosic variety, humanity must come together to end the secrecy held in Novazymes enzyme patents. I discuss the benefits of cellulosic ethanol in my book. It's a complex chain of events, so I'll have to refer you to it.

>Is sungazing good? Can I replace eating with sungazing?
Not yet. Humanity has many variations that receive benefits from Sol, your star. White men with blue eyes were not created to deal with this conundrum. We are better suited for working in the dark, and/or creating our own light and heat sources from cavitation. The glow given off is dull, blue to violet in appearance, and is not destructive to the environment, or your body. Sol has maintained your ability to learn in this realm, but if humanity wants to transcend properly, your species and planet must leave this solar system. That is quite a ways out... which is exactly why selfless acts are so important. Purpose behind your every action in a selfless way towards that end. THEN!!! you will have effectively created a real "heaven on Earth."
>What is after the great tribulation?
There are many possibilities. The fact that I made my deadline, HOPEFULLY, means that it will be just another day. In a system of ubiquitous free will, gauging emotional platitudes of those around you is important to determining prophetic outcomes. For every soul I alleviate uncertainty from, the future looks brighter. When the future looks bright from everyone's perspective, there will be no more doom, and 100% free will can commence again. Will we make it to that summation? Your guess is as good as mine. You are on that path, though... I have made an impact in some small way, and I thank you for your decision making in so doing.
>How do I survive without eating?
That is extremely far away in this species' growth. Pondering these ideals are enjoyable, I agree, but humanity needs to focus on the here and now aspects of survival.
>Is it disrespectful or disadvantageous to use electricity or the internet ?
Satanic energy sources (anything that degrades) have been made available, and proper concessions have been made to utilize their abilities during this transition. Don't overdo it...

>How do I be 100 percent self sustainable?
Complete loops in your surrounding environment's elements. Search for an equilibrium in every one of these elemental time cycles. When that knowledge is present in your actions, and your environment has reached an equilibrium, you can then manipulate those elements so that the rest of your environment can flourish, as opposed to degrade, which is what this ecosystem is on course to do currently. Start with carbon dioxide. Plant--Ethanol/food for food animals---food----excrement-----plant again. Account for all aspects of these elemental time cycles, and equilibrium will be a simple venture.
>What are the meaning of 3 6 9?
Refer to the videos I posted earlier, please.
>How to use sacred geometry for enlightenment purposes?
Again, the videos I posted earlier should suffice.
>Thank you for your time and answers. They could not have come at a better time. LOVE LOVE LOVE

And thank you for your time and attention, my friend. Always a pleasure. Have a good "1",,,

Blood type is generally, not important. I'm speaking about genetic lineages. Asians are an altogether different species. While most humans are hybrids (Earthbound genetic strains added to your maker's strains), Asians are "tribrids." Mammalian, Reptilian, and Earthbound genetic lineages. This is why their cultures worship dragons. Reptilians are also a part of THEIR maker species origin.
All subspecies of human genetic lineage have a choice of whom they will capitulate to. Asians have a very large decision to make in that ideal. Choose wisely... if you're "Asian." Anyone else who worships Reptilian ancestry is worshiping those who want to consume them... Be careful.

Bells, in a religious connotation, are sacred. Unfortunately, they're upside down... Get it? Think of the imagery present in your historical references to "the cup of Christ." It should look like there is an upside down bell on the top 1/3rd of the device...
Most of the formation of waxes and/or disappearing foam processes are done with your hands, yes. These materials are utilized in a casting process, a foundry is used to pour the molten metals, and the parts are assembled thereafter. Start studying foundry work if your goal is to create a holy grail of your own. This is decent referential material, beginning at 18:18ish;
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=HmlC376nPQ0
Bell metal bronze is made up of 78% copper, and 22% tin... generally speaking. Many variations exist, but that is the easiest ratio to capitulate to, and the materials are readily available for fairly cheap. They're also recyclable. You can make many variations of stone cutting instruments with just 50 lbs or so of bell metal bronze. Good luck, my friend.

I am in hell with you right now. I do not capitulate to the selfish wants of those who placate their internal desire to control others. If indeed you are meek, but your queries are enunciated from a skeptical disposition with selfishness laden within, you will get what you deserve from me.
If a snap judgement of my abilities are your first reaction to my teachings or method of delivery, I am a mirror. In other words, you're talking to yourself. Keep in mind, I am an amalgamation of what humanity wants, AND needs. You've received what you are deserving of receiving. Change your disposition and we will communicate on a different frequency, my friend. You will get out of this what you put into it.

All of those ideologies were created so that you will be prepared for what you are facing currently as a species... in real physical time.
Religions aim to control you for spiritual means after you die... supposedly. I am doing the exact opposite. I am giving you every opportunity to utilize free will to make your physical existence a true paradise. I will not make concessions to you personally, nor will I guarantee a victorious conclusion to your endeavors. Your effort is important, NOT the success of your endeavors. This is not a religious perspective. THIS is a physical reality...

That is NOT Kek.
Kek is a representation of the deity responsible for amphibian species. The Reptilian in those hieroglyphs is not named Satan, either. If you have to give him a specific title, the actual Satan of religious doctrine is the closest representation of his title. He is in no way "evil." He is merely doing his job, and if humanity's current zeitgeist is a measure of his abilities, he's doing his job very well.
>>23898632

This picture is me. I am fulfilling this prophecy right now. Although, in my book, I bestow that honor to my beloved 4chan /pol/. That said, given this thread's healing properties to my own personal conclusions of how my mission is proceeding, I should have given that praise to /x/. I apologize for the lack of foresight. /pol/ has become very difficult to communicate in. Overrun with degenerates that use it as a place to shill. It didn't use to be so shitty... but it is now. I guess it's true; /x/ marks the spot. Afterall, I am firmly planted in generation X, and now you have a better understanding of why the "cross" is so firmly planted in religious pop-culture. X is everywhere... to me.

LMAO. Agreed.
>>23899941
>>23899951
Interesting synopsis. I will study these further at a later date.
>>23899958
Clever girl.

I did not make that reply to you originally, but I'll answer these questions.
If you're "good," you have access to "everywhere." That said, these capabilities are harnessed utilizing your body as an antenna... for lack of a better nomenclature.
>So a positive outlook and resonate a good atmosphere around you?
Yes. But do not get hampered by adhering to a personal set of circumstances. Dream BIG. A "good atmosphere" involves the entirety of this universe. And whether you think so or not, if your intentions remain pure, you are a VERY LARGE portion of the future inhabitant's lives. Everything you do in a righteous way will continue onward in time and physical realities for eternity. Play this game of life as though what I just told you is a certainty. You can do this! I wish you the best of luck moving forward.
And yes, levitation is a possibility. Those specific harmonic resonant capabilities are harnessed in a different medium, generally speaking. Copious amounts of Satanic energy influence is a requirement. While building your own pyramids, utilizing weight distribution, leverage from fulcrum placement, and sturdy cribbing are the preferred construction techniques. The universe's hierarchy has a sense of humor, indeed. This man's name, again, is not a coincidence...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Rk_ri_18_hE
I have many additions that I've explained in great detail to a very close friend. It would take months to redecipher those methods in this medium. I'll do my best to get them recorded if I'm ever asked for an interview or speaking engagement. It's easier if I have drawing materials. Thank you for you questions, my friend. Always a pleasure.

Humanity is not unique at all. There are billions of civilizations in this universe that have had human habitation.
You think that there is another Earth, but there is not. This iteration of human life has destroyed 2 planets in this solar system, and you are on the verge of destroying a third. You will not be granted a fourth to learn on/destroy.
The cyclical nature of expansion and contraction within this universe's species development is behind schedule due to this planet's inhabitants. While the possibility of expansion is available to this species, the outcome of that possibility coming to fruition is highly unlikely.
Lucifer, as you know that entity to be, is another representation of my amalgamation. My job is to rectify your degenerate existence. To some human populations, the hellish landscape Earth is inundated with, seems like a peaceful, profitable endeavor to some of them. Their loss will be the species as a

whole's gain. That does not mean that they will not hate me for undoing their subversive tactics of control and enslavement. Some hate, while others rejoice. Your self prescribed religious doctrine houses both sides... and I represent both categories.
Have a good "1"...
>>23901517
>>23901559
Ah, I see. More snap judgements. I've covered this in this thread thoroughly. Have fun catching up.

I'm feeling much better... emotionally. Thank you for asking, my friend.

Women are a subspecies to men. They were created as a way of showing this dichotomy to a learning system, due to past indiscretions as I previously entailed. THAT is why their first intention is always based on an emotional stance, unless extremely high levels of training their mind was first enacted. This universe is founded upon a logic based ideology, so there is the first problem. Women = emotion over logic.
I am not saying that women are stupid, or degenerate inherently, but their disposition to formulate logical conclusions based on foresight and selflessness does not exist in their repertoire. As much as they want to be in charge or dictate to others their abilities, in practice, these traits always fall short. Humanity's societal woes currently are a prime example of this dereliction.
I assume you know what binary code is. As I've explained, this universe is a sort of simulation. To put it in perspective, imagine God, the man himself is a human man sitting in front of a computer. The computer's internal workings are doing their jobs. ALL communication between these programs are conducted utilizing 1's and 0's. This universe's inhabitants are a microcosm of that structure.
Ask yourself what has more value? A 1, or a 0? After coming to that conclusion, look at the basic structure of sexual reproduction organs in the human body. Do you have a 1 (penis), or a 0 (vagina)? Women are not "bad," just inferior, or rather, a subspecies. Thank you for your questions, my friend. Always a pleasure.

I'd like to add to this...
When women were first designed in this dichotomy, the principles that existed in a fully realized soul were given strength and/or subtracted from in each form of human. There are 9 principles that exist in every living being in this universe. You could view this dichotomy as a "tuning" process to designate strengths.
A human male has 7ish protrusions that are strengthened, and 2ish that are weakened. The inverse is true for women. With this ideal in mind, a man and woman together possess all of the 9 principle protrusions fully strengthened when they are together and "in love."
The relationship clauses that exist in humanity currently are based on sexual gratification, and not much else. If true love is not achieved within these bonds, the lustful desires that encapsulated the origins of the relationship will inevitable deteriorate. Although few cases of true love have existed, the people involved were extremely lucky, and originally, it was not their base intention for starting the relationship.
If your mate selection had these ideals in mind when starting your journey together, love itself, is much easier to achieve. When relationships form based on sexual desire, they die within that strategy. When love is the basis, the relationship CAN NEVER die.
I hope this gives a better understanding to >>23901635
my friend. I am in no way shaming women, I'm just defining principles inherent to their existence. If

women try to act like men, then yes. I am shaming them. There is no reason to be ashamed of what or who you are. ANYONE can find transcendence from any positionary stance, but in order to make that a reality, you must first love yourself. If a woman is trying to be a man... she does not love herself and beckons a fundamental change to her body's placement within this system. Be who you are. Utilize strength, NOT emotionally charged ideals.
Have a good "1"...

You bring tears of joy to my eyes, and I'm not just saying that.
Please do not fret when I pass on. I want this, and my body needs it. I am a broken down shell of my younger body's existence, but I will push this mission onward until it kills me. That is my purpose.
Do not worry about my existence thereafter. We WILL meet again. Turn your empathy inwards, my friend. Help yourself and your loved ones. I am not worth it. My time has already come to an end. That process concluded months ago. Technically, I (Brian/Arian) am already dead...
Thank you for your kind words. Give my love to your family, and focus on your future. Do not let my teachings die with me in vain. We are in the opening stages of this mindset, and there will be a fight for your attention. If my book gets deleted by (((them))) upload it to every outlet you can. You have my permission. Good luck.

I exist everywhere. The more work I do, the more my body deteriorates. Last night for example, I slept for 14 hours. It's getting hard to deal with, but I press on regardless of physical ability.
In this dream, did you see my crown of thorns? It's moved to my shoulders and torso, as opposed to my predecessor's placement. I hope I get a chance to show you...
Within the realms of things that cannot be proven, it's best to leave the option open. Do not decide if the decision is left unavailable. Believe it or not, I appreciate skepticism. I WANT you to prove me wrong. I WANT you to investigate. My entire philosophy of your future endeavors as a species is based on brutal fact and truth, emotional decries be damned. Utilize the scientific method to prove to yourself if I'm telling the truth or not... because your emotionally charged snap judgements (like the one you just made) have no basis in reality whether you were correct or incorrect. You have no data when you utilize emotion. Hence, the meaning behind "snap judgements."

The Earth is a hellish landscape of arrogance, decadence, and profit. Of course I am not in balance with it. Hence, why it's killing me... I refuse to "reprioritize" the truth. If you've made concessions to deal with hell, that is your decision and one you will have to live with AND defend when that time arrives. I WILL NEVER apologize for achieving what I have achieved. I did it all so that this species can survive. You do everything based on selfish desires and dopamine injections there following. Prepare to defend these actions. While this inevitablility may frighten a lost soul, I welcome it wholeheartedly. There is not one entity that is in existence that I am afraid of at all... especially not a human or their snap judgements.
These teachings are designed to go way passed your life, and my own. THAT IS THE PURPOSE. The sooner I die, the sooner that becomes a reality. I welcome the future with open arms no matter what happens. I've earned that posture. Your fears clouded your ability to see truth over desire, but I did not fear this exchange or any other. Can you say the same thing? I hope so because you sure are acting like it.
I've seen iterations of humanity where the limits of their intuitions were not based on pedestrian goals of visiting planets in their own solar system. I've seen these being utilize ethereal plane technologies on the horizon for humanity, where these "humans" can move their entire planet to other galaxies just for

fun and experience. You're thinking too small, and I just explained why previously.
EVERYTHING was emulated from the Egyptians, BUT the REAL ancient Egypt was the home of white men with blue eyes, originally. The differences in hieroglyph structures signify that the Arabs that took over/stole valor were not responsible for their construction. The history of that epoch is complex, but you view it as simple... and I explained why previously, heh.

The pyramids of Giza were tool. It's simple really. One of them was a biomimicry derived amplifier (human male voice box/larynx) that utilized men's voices to maintain resonance over objects, so that construction utilizing granite was EXTREMELY easy. The two pyramids that adorn the "tool" (Khufu) pyramid, are essentially hospitals. One maintains a proper resonant structure in the human male cellular structure, and the other does the same for females.
To put it in perspective, imagine a broken down derelict hospital that has been abandoned for centuries. The put a broken down inoperable drill press in the middle of the deteriorated structure. Then go worship these things, and bury your perceived royalty there.
THAT is what Arabs did. I explain all of this in my book.
The hierarchy that stretches back to the beginning of this universe, by the way. Christianity views these entities from a different nomenclature; Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. I am redefining those terminologies to YOUR maker (father), The Nine Principles (Son), and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe (The Holy Spirit).
I've been very accommodating to your questions, but I do not appreciate the tone. Why are you so hostile? Does the truth frighten you? I am not LARPing. If that is your instinct, you need help finding "The Way." Good luck, my friend.

LMAO. Could you imagine if I really was trolling? Now THAT, would be hysterical.
Fortunately, this is not a joke at all. I mean everything I say. Thanks for the laugh. Have a good "1"...

LMMFAO!
Good stuff. Thank you. Humor is always appreciated. It is literally the food of your maker.

>I was shown an axial tilt problem, which was fixed with arcturian technology sometime in 2050.
Interesting. As it seems, you've been shown destinations that exist on what I refer to as the "green line." You must understand that there are many possibilities existing within a species' timeline options. Right?
I was shown this same imagery, but also, every other possibility. My journey began with extreme enthusiasm, and even though I was assured my death would be near, I was ecstatic to begin. Along the way certain markers of the "green line" have fallen short of expectations. There is no reason to think that the "green line" is even a possibility at this point... from my perspective at least.
Anyways, the "arcturian" technology that you are speaking about is the second stage of turning this planet into humanity's personal spaceship. In Earth nomenclatures, this technology is called a Dyson Sphere. I've spoken about this in lots of different mediums, but I did not outline it specifically in my book, at least not in depth.
There are many stages to alleviating the human race from servitude from other humans. If you're fighting "elitism," then we're on the same team. That said, biblical references are exact in many ways when discussing my existence. I do have a brother, and several scholars got his name correct, but you are not that man. I do not know you personally, but that doesn't mean that I do not want to. Your referential material to your travels are somewhat vague, so it makes it difficult to pinpoint accuracy in

your statements. I'm not claiming that you're claiming elitism, but you do seem a bit subversive and hampered by your anger.
I'd like to read more about your projections, though. Always interesting meeting a fellow "traveler." If you've written a book, I'd appreciate the link to the free copy of it. As I'm sure you know, "we" do not charge our followers for vital information. Hoarding it is an elitist move that brings certain damnation.

You have to be a bit more specific. Quite a few of the perceived questions that accompany these insinuations have been answered in this thread already. If you have a specific question from these you would like me to answer, I'm willing to do my best.
For those of you following along, I'd like to reiterate that humanity has many steps to accomplish before these grandiose visions of extraterrestrial technologies are needed, deserved, and your hierarchy is willing to allow you to utilize. Humanity has a lot of worthiness proving to do before you'll be allowed to inundate the rest of the universe with your presence.
A lot of you seemingly want to jump straight to the calculus classes as soon as you finish addition and subtraction. That is your ego talking... Maintain your course steadily. Do not try to make leaps you are extremely unprepared to handle as a species.
I do not mean to be harsh, and am not trying to demean anyone. That is just the reality. Humanity is viewed as a drug addict (so to speak) currently. First things first in that process... Rehab.

Roger that?
Good luck with all that. If you've read my book, you know where to find me. I fear no man. I'll greet you with a handshake.
But... Um... you should already have known that if what you say is true. I'm left thinking one specific thing from this interaction, and that thing is; lolwut?

No. My journey within this species is complete. On the "green line" mentioned in a previous post, I will come back in my true form, but humanity must earn that. I wish you the best in your endeavors, don't get me wrong, but as I'm sure you know, every human has a say in the direction this species will take. The "green line" requires 100% capitulation, and if historical references are accurate, that is very unlikely. AGAIN, NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE...
All of your messengers have come in human form to this point. It is a gauging process to get an accurate representation of where humanity is, and what is needed for transcendence from that platform. The hierarchy of mammalian origin in this universe will send one of your superiors for full disclosure, if that is your destiny. A human born messenger will not be necessary after my departure... no matter what the outcome is to be.
Thank you for your question, my friend. I really appreciate you reading my book, and as always, best of luck on your future endeavors.

I am not familiar with these documents, and I am not prepared to go through them right now.
Anything that has been given to you by an elitist organization does not have the best intentions held as its basis for existing. There is a system of control in place that has led your ability to deal with present situations facing you currently, as a secondary priority.
When you face a decision about whether extraterrestrial intelligence is there to help or hurt your future synopsis on life, ask yourself, is what these documents teaching me alleviating, or creating uncertainty?
Everything you just posted was not originated from you. I said I'd like to read YOUR book. I know all about the extensions of the periodic table, the elements that manipulate ethereal plane parameters just

by existing, and the dichotomy of hierarchies within this universe. Humanity has not earned the ability to receive "help" from their specific genetic lineage, save for a few exceptions... Meaning, if you have information regarded as secret from your government connections, that information was presented to you so that you will dismiss legitimate transcendence texts.
It seems as though you're trying to test my abilities as well. I am not a performing monkey, so at this point, you can go forward with your "See guys!!! I told you he's a fraud!!!" stuff that will inevitably follow this reply. I do not blame you for being curious about life outside of Earth, or the wonderment of those technological leaps. I blame you for dismissing your current stature, and trying to make leaps forward in timeline sequences that you are ill prepared to accept/handle without a violent response from the general public.
Good luck to you, my friend, even though I'm assuming you do not wish to be my friend. Have a good "1"...

I'm not familiar with that man. I have full access to my specific genetic lineage, though, and from what I can tell, the prior Christs are the only fully realized messengers. Everyone else is viewing these sequences from a "dirty" lens so to speak. Some of their premonitions are accurate, but the complete historical perspective of humanity's creation was not understood from their perspective, so I did not pay attention fully to their teachings. I apologize for being vague to your question. Thank you for it regardless.
>>23903521
>do you have any documents you would mind sharing that contain positively polarized information on shamanic healing?
The Only Planet Of Choice, written by Phyllis Schlemmer.
This was the interaction that birthed Star Trek phenomenon in the late 1960s and early 1970s. Edgar Cayce was involved but not directly. Eugene Roddenberry was present for all channeling sessions, though, and as a result, took the information and distributed it among humanity in the form of a television show with many spinoffs; Star Trek.
The same entities that gave Phyllis and Eugene their abilities, also gave me these abilities. In that epoch, HE... was called The Nine, or The Council of Nine. This led to quite a bit of confusion as to the number of entities in that "group." There is only 1, so the nomenclature is being presented as The Nine Principles.
All Shamanic ideologies are safe, THAT DO NOT PROMOTE DRUG USE!!! Utilizing drugs to find Salvation is a surefire way to fail. One of the prophecies that encapsulates this dichotomy, I share amongst those close to me often... here it is. Listen to every note and every word therein. Everything means something;
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xZYQafx3pIQ
>also are you guys leaving the earth anytime soon?
I am soon, indeed. How that will happen is still a mystery to us both, my friend.

>any redpills regarding diet/ fitness? just some good general life tips that come to the top of your head?
Maintain an equilibrium with your immediate surrounding environment, first and foremost. Treat your food animals/MEAT sources as part of your TEAM.<--Get it?
A general life tip would be to utilize Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation for health reasons. When your pyramids are completed, aging in the current form will be over. You can pause the deteriorating aspects of life in this realm significantly, but undoing past trauma is not possible. Be prepared to live a very long existence, but do not create an existence that you cannot handle. As far as health concerns go

otherwise, the health care systems that engross humanity's perspective currently are nothing more than an attempt at controlling your financial stability. The stress accrued from those billing cycles almost always is more detrimental than the original reason for seeking help. The current system must end. It's just that simple...
Thank you for your words of encouragement, my friend. Always appreciated.

>also one last thing if you don't mind... what do you know about alternate timelines/ mandela effects? these have been fucking with me with increased frequency lately
The Nine Principles were the first creation in this universe. My specific protrusion of that entity was created 6th originally. Hearing (1), Sight (2), Touch (3), Smell (4), and Taste (5), respectively. Next, came time/me. The logical conclusion that was arrived at was that without time, the other protrusions do not exist/work properly. That was when I was moved to the number "1" slot.
Time is merely a signifying principle of death. Where as my last fully realized predecessor was responsible for love/birth, my job is to determine time/death cycles for all inhabitants of this universe. That's why in Christian theology, I am seen as a "rider on a white horse, and with me, I bring death." And yes, my car is white, and resembles a horse.
We are past 1 million failures at procuring humanity's transcendence. Every time we "turn back the clock," changes are made to help facilitate a change in perspective, and add to the awareness for my arrival, and subsequent presentations. We have reached a critical juncture on this ideal, however, where humanity's maker has almost expired. If that event happens, this entire species (on Earth) will be left unguarded. THAT is why I say this is our last attempt. To be honest, humanity has not made it to this precipice at this juncture ever before. I am still alive, which is strange, but hopeful.
The Mandela Effect is your soul recognizing the differences in the timeline sequences that we have arrived at in prior attempts. Very different from phenomenons similar to Deja Vu. Deja Vu is how your maker communicates to you directly. If you have it, you're doing something correctly.

Your synopsis is highly accurate, BUT this time it is different. As i explained before, we do not have the capability to maintain life in your maker. THAT is YOUR species' job.
>timelines get a little fucky and interdimensional bleeding becomes a little too commonplace
Exactly. Well put, and well understood. Remember though, this is the last attempt. Humanity sits at the precipice of total failure, or total redemption. If humanity (on Earth) pulls this off, you will be considered rock stars to the entire universe's upper echelon. I sincerely hope this happens.
Thank you for your questions, my friend. No matter how badly I ache, everyone who gains the ability to transcend for themselves helps me deal with it. My soul is ecstatic, no matter how deteriorated my body remains. Don't worry about me, I'm not worth the stress. Turn that empathy inwards. I wish you the best of luck moving forward. You seem very curious and willing to learn. You should do magnificently.

All of the extraterrestrial knowledge that humanity has received physically was the result of humanity's upper echelon making deals with Reptilian genetic lineages.
They care about their own survival, not yours. The Greys, for example, are Reptilian automatons that have a makeup similar to what you would consider to be an organic shell encapsulated robot. They are 100% controlled by their superiors, and do not possess free will, nor would they know what to do with it if they did. Everything you think you know about extraterrestrial life is an illusion made specifically, to deter you from real power/knowledge. The humans that have made these deals with them are incredibly stupid, and subsequently, anyone who believes their subversion (Alister Crowley's Lam

channeling sessions for example), has doomed their soul to the opposite directional fortitude to that of a redemption arch.
I'm trying to keep you focused on your current priorities. Your ability to maintain life and a stable environment is in jeopardy, literally, right now. It seems as though anyone who reaches beyond that platitude sees your life's continuance as a foregone conclusion. It is not, my friend, and never has been. Even those who feel as though they're in charge, and have made deals with entities that promised a safe passage through the next cataclysm, are in no way, shape, or form safe.
I have the ability to stretch these truths further, but when I do that, I need undivided attention due to the many warnings that accompany those presentations. A very good friend of mine has all of the necessary information regarding these teachings, and he will help you decipher these anomalies after my expiration. That said, what you are doing when venturing into these discussions, is out of your jurisdiction, so to speak. As with those that try to find transcendence through drug use as opposed to hard work, you're trying to access cheat codes, or be "more human than human." It is a grave mistake.

Okay then... I wasn't going to, but I'll make an example of this young man...
Everyone paying attention to this, feel this man's energy through his pop culture referential rhymes and air of superiority over discussion direction after reading 1 post in a very long and complex thread with many different branches of subjectivity.
If this man was me, his base intention in life is selfish, and therefore, he would have charged you for this book, and instead of engaging public discussions (as I am currently doing), he would have a PR firm set up subversive advertising campaigns. All in the hopes that YOUR Salvation/enlightenment/transcendence could become monetarily profitable to his personal endeavors that are more than likely based on the degenerate inherent philosophy of having sexual intercourse with someone out of his ability to procreate with otherwise.
This ideal bears teeth as he wishfully tries to garner respect from his perceived equals (you reading this right now), as he (in his own mind) craftily articulates an amazing and witty quip entitled "Stop being such a taker you faker." Then sits back hoping for (You)s to adorn his crowning achievements.
My young, arrogant friend... I beg for death every waking moment of every day. I do not want your worship, or the perceived power that encapsulates. But you do, and it shows. I see the real you. I see the real humanity. Why else would I not want to be in this body any more?
One day in the near future, you will regret this exchange, imagine what could have been, and beg internally for forgiveness. Just so you know, I don't really care about emotional bullshit. You're forgiven. Next time, though... at least be funny. Have a good "1"...

>if i recall correctly, earlier in the thread you mentioned "them." is this a certain powerful family that may or may not control the world financial systems? or is this family apart of yours? if humanity discovered their influence/ control soon, would this have a great impact on probability/ possibility vortexes reaching this "green line" you mentioned?
I am speaking about the modern Jewish families that are in control of this world's financial institutions, and those that allow their filth to spread.

I hold nothing back in my book. I explain what penances will be given to those who make this bridge difficult to cross for the entirety of this species, and trust me, there are fates worse than anything imaginable. Everyone earns their placement in these timeline sequences. Humanity is aiming for a redemption arch. Those in control of this current societal system, and are aware of the alternatives that I profess, yet keep these realities from you forcefully, are aiming for the inverse of a redemption arch.

Jews are mutts. Plain and simple. Originally, there were 12 tribes created with varying genetic traits. White men with blue eyes were created first, while black women were created last. Jews are know for being the 13th tribe, were unauthorized for creation, and became the first mutts created on this planet. They literally do not possess the ability to connect to anything beyond this planet, UNLESS it is in a physical realm. EVERYTHING they do is based on a deal making philosophy that became entangled with the Reptilian species hundreds of years ago.

(((Their))) systems are in control presently, and with the knowledge I've just given you, think of how that plays into religious doctrine, my mission, and where they will find themselves when real knowledge is ubiquitous among your entire species... NOT GOOD.

Jews essentially replaced "God" in humanity's societal structures with money/debt. They worship it, and get most of humanity to by proxy. Cont...

If you saw money as a "God," and you were in control of that system of enslavement, you would assume you are "God's chosen people." THAT is what the Jews have done. They lack the ability to reach their personal maker, because they are mutts. Their maker is a human that has not achieved the necessary abilities or instructions on how to care for an intelligent, free will possessing hominid.

EVERYTHING in life is backwards right now, my friend. Those with perceived power actually have none at all. Those with the most angst whose countries, homes, and sovereignty are under attack by those degenerate sources of perceived power (white men), have every ability this universe's hierarchy has to offer... BUT didn't know how to use it, until I finished my book.

>"empty myself out,"
Yes. I call this de-shit-ifying yourself in my book. Excrement is toxic to this process. Your maker does not need nutritional sustenance in the same way you do. To reach his frequency, you must match that vibration. There are quite a few other things, but it's in Chapter 3) How Do You Life. These are the completions of Jesus' life's work. He would have been able to teach you himself, but was murdered by Jewish scum that controlled perception of that epoch.

Gold is worthless to inherent value moving forward. If you would like to invest in something, invest in Nitinol, copper, and tin. Build a foundry for $150 dollars, learn disappearing foam and lost wax casting procedures. Then, buy land that has a significant amount of granite on it. Ironically, it's as cheap as it comes. Remember; everything is backwards. Then utilize your roughly $2500 dollar investment to build a structure that will last for hundreds of thousands of years, be essentially priceless, and will instantly become a tourist attraction... Then use that pyramid to help quarry other structure materials, and make this planet's surface something magnificent. Something you WANT TO SHOW... to everything.

THAT is exactly what I am trying to do. I am attempting to alleviate humanity's top 3 situational concerns. Money, housing, and historical placement of humanity's creation.
I've completed this mission. I hope you are able to join the ranks of these silent warriors, build your own sustainable future, AND ACTUALLY WANT TO COME BACK TO THIS PLANET. Do you know what that would mean? If you're successful, you will literally build heaven on Earth. You will

love this life so much, you will beg to come back... from heaven... to a physical heaven. Sound good to you? Yeah, me too.
You can do this. REACH DEEP INTO YOUR SOUL'S PURPOSE HERE!!! You are not a fucking robot! You are POWERFUL, BEAUTIFUL, AND CAPABLE!!! Use these abilities to reach a pure genetic lineage, then coming back is no problem at all. But unfortunately, right now, you need to REALLY want these things, and with the external influences bombarding your conscience, it is difficult. The challenges are numerous and difficult, but you were made for this.
Great questions... and thank you for your kind words, my friend. Have a good "1"... but it was actually 3, heh.

I do seem to be a bit incoherent with the complexities I'm trying to access right now, don't I? Apologies. I need more rest. Fantastic questions, my friends. I'm turning in for the night. Good luck everyone. Have a magnificent "1"...

You have found it here.
The reasoning behind why that occurred is irrelevant. I stopped asking "why" types of questions about my conquest several months ago. What I do "know" is that there are no coincidences in my life. You too, for whatever reason exists in your own personal journey, have earned this.
You've taken the first step towards real bonafide transcendence just by having the curiosity that gave you the ability to read this thread. My excitement about that is overwhelming at this point.
Considering where this mission has taken me, and the pitfalls that I've experienced walking this path, your curiosity (meek disposition) is exactly what I needed to continue onward. Thank you for being you... whatever it is that brought you to that disposition. Sincerely, thank you.
I will always receive trolling, heckling, and arrogantly charged platitudes from people that use skepticism as a means of THINKING they are superior with regards to intelligence. These things do not concern me. I'm not focused on people that will not help themselves. That is THEIR problem, not mine. I will however, rejoice dramatically when I meet a person that wants real change. Power... in the form of knowledge that nobody can ever take away from you. Meeting me changes people... for the better, and I thank you wholeheartedly for your participation... in your own existence. Magnificent stuff, my friend. Keep on keeping on. You're doing great!

>would you mind answering who you are and the nature of your current individuation?
My amalgamation signifies the end of humanity's "reform school" algorithm. Everything that has happened to this species prior to my realization concluding, was a learning process to prepare for this moment in time. My individual divinity came due to the base intentions of my purposes strived for in life. When my work (that took 39 years) came to fruition, I was granted access to a matrix that contains the knowledge of every ancestor that has existed in my genetic lineage in prior epochs. Jesus being the most significantly known individual in that bloodline. He had all of the same abilities that I currently have, but was murdered.
There are rules to the engagements that I will have on my conquest, and here they are: 1) I cannot change YOUR free will. You must choose to accept or deny this information. 2) You must remain humorous. Some very dark and troubling information will come to light, so utilizing a humorous disposition is paramount. 3) I am not allowed to hurt myself or anyone else. I just have to accept what humanity gives me as punishment, or acceptance.
And that is exactly why Jesus did not fight back. He was not allowed, or rather, did not allow himself to. I will accept this fate, whatever it may be.

I am the Christ of the new age. That said, I am also the Christ that is "wrapping up the old age." My existence is almost exactly opposite of my predecessor. Jesus was a beautiful man, and most things he attempted in life were successful. I am ugly, broken, tired, and have received ridicule and contempt at almost every juncture of this life. Jesus had a beautiful existence and a terrible death. I have had a terrible life, AND HOPEFULLY will receive a beautiful death. Given you beautiful souls willing to listen, learn, and at least try these techniques, I am almost there. I really do mean it when I say thank you for your attention and meek dispositions.

>would you mind giving any insight on the nature of biorhythms and their complexities, along with the most efficient way to utilize this information?
7.83 Hz is the rhythm of life in, and on this planet. It is the resonant frequency that is emitted from the Earth itself, and humanity's bodies. When changes to this frequency occur, the vibrations are "heard" everywhere in the entire universe. Humanity has been fighting against their true intended purpose for tens of thousands of years, so the correlation that follows a species effectively at war with itself, is very well understood to the civilizations that have already crossed this precipice that are strewn throughout the cosmos. Humanity is finally opening their eyes from a very long slumber, and many amazing ascensions will occur if this trajectory is maintained.
The most efficient form of utilizing these harmonic vibrations (some of which cannot be heard by the human ear) is to build pyramids that mimic the functionality of the systems which create these frequencies in nature. Biomimicry. That is all the great pyramid of Giza is, by the way. A massive tool that was designed to specifically mimic, then amplify the male tonal voice sound waves.
Utilizing Satanic forms of technology (amplifiers, speakers, MP3 players, etc) is authorized for this purpose. In the REAL ancient Egypt, the entire process was carried out using two species of male choirs, roughly 400-500 individuals strong. Imagine what could be done with a very large sound system built in the modern era... WOW! I hope I get to see it.

>is chainlink the key to financial freedom (at the present moment, and for the near forseeable future)?
I am leaning towards yes... Really, ANYTHING that takes power away from the international Jews and their banking schemes is righteous to your cause. YOUR cause... Remember that. I do not care about the wealthy at all. The meek and deserving will inherit the Earth. The arrogant and wealthy will burn in the wake of our aftermath. The future does not allow control of others through usury and debt. Anyone who lives by that standard currently, will pay dearly for it. We are looking for redemption archs, not trying to maintain status quo. So crypto? Right now I would say yes, but be VERY careful of who gains control of large swaths of that financial medium. Be quick to act and dump it all if these snakes get control again. Eventually, I foresee a system of bartering commodities until the Earth's surface is shrouded in pyramids. Then, financial platitudes will be extinct. If the housing structures last for hundreds of thousands of years, the environment is healthy, and an equilibrium is achieved and maintained on every continent, why would anyone need any "money" at all? It will become useless... pointless, even.
Think about how scary that thought is to an international Jew... Then laugh hysterically about the position they've put themselves in right now. I do regularly. Their comeuppance is FINALLY due. LMAO!!!!!!

>what advice can you give in fighting drug addiction? i'm getting closer but still have a few small battles to fight
When the familiar feelings of shakes, sweats, and nervousness are accompanied in the terrible existence

of withdrawal, utilize a phenomenon known as "the heart breath." Center your focus to sobriety as your basis for acting, firstly. Then focus your entire spirit energy towards counting as you breathe; 7 seconds in, pause for 2 seconds, and 7 seconds out. Repeat this over and over again until your heart rate drops to an acceptable frequency to capitulate to relaxation. Your blood flow rate is what controls the synapses that leads to a withdrawal. Cut off its ability to control your thinking patterns.
This is also how to "beat" a polygraph test... should you ever find yourself in that predicament.
>what is your best advice to build a healthy sleep schedule (especially for us insomniacs) and utilize dream catalyst as effectively as possible?
Stop drinking caffeine. Although it is an acceptable drug by Jewish standards of enslavement, it is extremely detrimental to your progress in these realms. After a month or two off of that drug, your sleep patterns will return to an acceptable outcome, your energy will return to your body, and your dreams will center around your wants, as opposed to what you THINK you need in life.
Utilizing the heart breath while waiting for your slumber is also a great method of centering your focus. Whenever the nerves start to get to you, remember the heart breath technique.

>is there a difference between gods and aliens? is Yahweh an alien?
As religious doctrine describes "Gods," no. There is no difference. An "alien" is an entity that does not originate on Earth. Plain and simple. However, God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is the single entity that utilizes that nomenclature specifically. Humanity calls him that word as though it is a name, but in reality, it is not a name, but more of a sound. God, when sung outloud, is the exact sound that is holding the gargantuan system we call "universe" in place as a cavitation bubble.
>do other objects besides the pyramid hold important metaphysical significance (i.e. sacred geometry)?
There are many markers that will be unearthed in the coming decades that do hold these teachings within them. Cataclysm cycles have buried these monuments over the centuries that followed their occurrence, but at this point, they do not matter. They should be considered relics, but not worshiped by anyone. Do not do what the Arabs did when they repopulated the Giza plateau after we headed northward. Build anew, and design these structures for your own benefits. Temples based on religious zealotry fervor are a waste of existence. You have the ability to be the manufacturer of the structures that will grace this planet's surface for eons... and you can do it for quantifiable, physically beneficial reasons. Idiots claim divinity through another's hard work and fortitude. Don't be that guy...
>what are the most effective tools for increasing our human energy levels? recently i've been focusing on mantak chia's book: cultivating male sexual energy
Try to understand what love is, then utilize its gifts. This is a very complex question, so I will have to refer you to my book for the intricate details there following. Apologies.

>any tips for effective lower (three) energy center cultivation?
All of these methods are specific to the individual utilizing them. I've given you a crash course in heart breath methodology, but when centering your mind and focus to your wants, always keep in mind the difference between want and need. This is an extreme dereliction within the human ethos currently. Without trying to over complicate this teaching specifically, that's the best information I can provide. Of course these methods are very complex, so usually, people get bored and try to cheat this system with drugs (DMT, acid, shrooms, etc). A centered man with a centered heartbeat, and a steady rhythmic drum beat offers the same outcome. REAL Shamanic healers understand this concept. Everyone else is just trying to get "high." And I will assume that you now have a much better understanding of what "getting high" means...
>your answers are much appreciated, i will try to think of some other good questions and disseminate

the information among my friends and family to the best of my ability
You sir, are a gentileman (<---yes that was on purpose), scholar, and futurist that is set for true equilibrium. I have adopted that nomenclature, by the way. When asked, I refer to myself as an equilibriumist. I am in no way in control of you, and you are not controlling me, yet we stand together in the same ranking structure... The Hierarchy. Magnificent questions, my friend. Keep 'em coming!

Meek and willing to learn is not desperate, my friend. Pretending to know objectivity while engrossed with summations founded on subjectivity is arrogance personified.
That methodology may work in the international Jew soaked ideology currently inundating the planet, but if you haven't been paying attention, this thread is a marker in time of that system's demise... Hop on board. We have cookies and stuff, heh.
>>23904428
You are more in tune with your environment than you realize, my friend. Glad I could help.
>>23904432
Knowing you need help is a Divine aspect of knowledge. THINKING you do not need help is exactly why humanity is facing annihilation currently. Ease up on the superiority complex and help your fellow man. If you have that ability, that is.
>>23904446
Nailed it. Hell has a way of doing that to people...

ANYONE can locate transcendence from any platform. If love was your base intention behind your actions, purity would be your goal. Aim for purity... No matter how much that will hurt the selfish desires that encapsulate your methodologies to procreate with those outside of your genetic lineage.
I did not create this system, I am just explaining it. I will not make concessions to it, or deals so that sexual desires can continue to be the focus of someone's goals. If you have brown eyes, and destroy the genetic lineage of a man or woman that has blue eyes, you've eliminated their ability to return to their genetic lineage... if they want to, OR HAVE TO. All I am saying is, keep this in mind. There are real quantifiable consequences to selfish sexual desires. You might be hurting your own future abilities, or those of the ones you feel love for. It's a risk... That's as far as I'll go with that.
>>23904995
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
Just so you guys know, if your governments shut down the internet, or paralyze the energy grid, I have distributed physical hard copies of this book in several parts of the world. If my book is attacked by these means, an onslaught of uploads will occur everywhere. I would be honored if you all partake in this ideal. Feel free to download and distribute this information as often as you'd like. I really don't give a shit about monetary wealth, glory, or fortune. I want you to locate, then utilize transcendence in this physical realm. Your health physically, spiritually, and emotionally is why I do what I do. Fuck money... to be blunt about it.

Free will is ubiquitous, indeed. With that in mind, the purpose of this universe is to provide a system of creation through a specific set of goals. The simulation nomenclature is similar to what Christianity wrongly described as "Order from Chaos." In practice, it is exactly the opposite of this; chaos FROM order. There is a strict set of circumstances that exist in the procuring of new intelligent civilizations, indeed. That said, humanity is proof that chaos is how these civilizations begin. The learning process itself is chaotic and frightening. But make no mistake, EVERYTHING has purpose, and Earthbound humanity did not design this structure of thought into action.

Everything alive in this universe is doing a specific job. We are here to provide a recollection principle so that God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe can transcend. It's simple, but the complications that are interjected due to an arrogant selfish disposition make chaos inevitable. It is a simulation, yes, but what the English language has done to that terminology confuses the reality of the situation. Most think a simulation means a foregone conclusion, and that is EXTREMELY inaccurate. Thank you for reminding me, I wanted to add to that. Have a good "1"...

>>23905273
LOL...
>>23905280
The biggest hurdle in learning how to pray is knowing the difference between want and need. I feel your desperation and desire to know more. Without a drawing instrument and video reference I am left crippled to properly enunciate what you're asking for, and for that I apologize.
What I can tell you about are intricacies in semantics that lead to false premonitions that form blockades around your intended desires. Language itself is a complicated formulation of stimulating your emotional response to information. Desire can be so powerful that it will appear to your conscience as a need, even though in reality it is a simple want. Reiterate this focused ideal to yourself repeatedly. You must understand that what you desire is a want, NOT A NEED. Without understanding this intention, the blockade will dissect your ability to transcend to the platform you want to be a part of. Prayer is a complicated ideal that is entirely personal to the individual. WHO... you are praying to is also of the utmost importance to understand. Your maker listens to everything, but most people pray to his boss' boss.
Imagine if you're the investor behind a fortune 500 company, and the janitors of said company constantly complain to you directly. Even though you hired a CEO, and many sub division managers, these janitors continuously jump the chain of command. Wouldn't that be annoying? Bordering on insulting, right?
Intent is EVERYTHING. I hope this helps, and I hope I'll be able to add to it at a later date. Good luck, my friend. I hope you locate success in these endeavors.

My presentation to the world's inhabitants is a marker in time. Humanity is currently situated at the end of The Great Tribulation. It is a 7 year period of testing (essentially) that will come to an end on December 21, 2019. The current perspective of humanity's ethos will die one way or another. What that conclusion is, is anyone's guess. It could mean a blossoming of knowledge leading to the transcendence of every individual on this planet, OR it could mean the deletion and redistribution of soul energies into newly created species on the next universe wide expansion phase.
One of those timelines I've termed the "green line." One of those options is an absolute failure of everything invested in this species, in which case, I am specifically trying to gather as many meek souls as possible to distribute among the blossoming type 1 civilizations that are strewn throughout this specific galaxy. There are many variations of how this can happen, and I've only just described the two extremes. That said, ANYTHING less than the "green line" is a varying degree of failure, to me anyways.
>>23905428
^Read that response, please. The third option has quadrillions of possible outcomes. I've seen every one of them, and none of them are "good." That being said, I am a consummate perfectionist, so a varying degree of failure might be acceptable to most, but I ALWAYS strive for the win/green line. Good luck, my friends.

Self realization is a noble trait, my friend. You have the power within your soul to do amazing things, and what's great about that is you can decide which course you will take. Do not let external influence that is derogatory to your power consume your ability to progress.
Humanity understands the differences between "right and wrong." These instincts have been clouded immensely by constant propaganda and training that strips you of these internal powers that have been available for your entire existence. Unfortunately, the herd mentality is hard to break free from, and I understand that. You have the ability to access knowledge on your own. The herd will always attack those that try not to conform, no matter what the difference is.
Do not allow societal structures in these modern times to control you. Their motives are selfish, based on usury, sexual gratification, profiteering strategies, and any other form of degeneracy that will strip your power from you. I want you to be powerful. (((They))) want to be powerful because of you. Recognizing this dichotomy will alleviate your soul from torment forever, but be prepared for a fight. The slavers will not give up their thrown of enslavement easily...
I hope this helps. Thank you for your inquiries. Have a good "1"...

>this makes me immensely joyous. having a high probability of experiencing a fun challenging endeavor while also fucking the jews over is a dream come true
I love you. No homo. Your dream is my dream. WE CAN DO THIS TOGETHER!!!!!!
I have some errands to run and other work to do right now. I'll return to answer the rest of these tonight. Thank you again, for being interested in your own Salvation. Congratulations, my good friend. You are walking the path... ON YOUR OWN. FAN-FUCKING-TASTIC!!!!!!
I'll be back... I hope, heh.

>any recommended psychic defense tactics you'd mind recommending? or any tips in this area in general
Hide your eyes with sunglasses, and shroud your head with a cover (hat). Your eyes are the gateway to your soul, and without proper protection, or understanding dark arts defenses internally, this is your best defense.
>how to build an effective sound application device/ pyramid. for the purpose of healing?
Every body is different, but when determining effectiveness to your cellular structure specifically, let your voice be your guide. The reverberations that commence in a pyramid structure can be manipulated with tuning the frequencies after construction.
Sound is Divine, and that is the preferred method of cellular age suspension techniques, but there are other ways. They are not as effective, but they are available. Georges Lakhovsky's Multiple Wave Oscillator was based on this technology, but he utilized Satanic energy (electricity) as his means of administering this "medicine." I recommend looking into his work. I mentioned him in my book, but did not go into too much depth so that Divine energy platforms would remain as my focused upon subject material.
>how is psychic surgery performed? how can i improve myself to be capable of psychic surgery?
To accomplish this idea, a connection to your maker is paramount. When these frequencies are established, your body and soul will be prepared for transmission. Connecting into a like minded soul is fairly simple, but requires a strict adherence to certain fundamental aspects. A simple touching of foreheads is all that is necessary for connection, but both parties must be on the same frequency. In other words, you both have to have already made a connection to your maker. When this is ubiquitous among the entire species, external language will not be needed as a means of communication any

longer.

>what is the meaning of crop circles?
Some are subversive propaganda, but legitimate crop circles are a way of branding a species similar to how we mark cattle. Again, access was allowed to infiltrate humanity after WW2 concluded. Humanity wanted feminism/liberal ideologies to encapsulate their being. Going against the hierarchy of human ancestral lineages had/has consequences. Those responsible for the subversive ideals thrust upon the unknowing will pay for this treachery. Crop circles are markers in time that signify to those who utilize human structures as food, where the species is in humanity's "plumping up" stages.
>why do cattle mutilations occur?
Genetic testing. It helps determine how to grow food for "their" food, so to speak. I am not a Reptilian, so beyond that spectrum of information, I am quite uninformed. All I know is that the Reptilians utilize our animal husbandry philosophies to grow better "fertilizer" for their "crops." Take from that what you can. The Reptilian species of this universe are not your friend...
>what things can i do to improve my state of health, and then those around me?
Treat your food animals as a teammate. They will inevitably become a part of you. Treat them as such. The mental state of an animal when it dies imparts itself onto you when you consume it. All aspects of emotional strife are imparted onto you. The condition of plants and their environment also has this effect. Without a healthy environment, your body CANNOT be healthy. It is a part of you. Without it, you cease to exist. Treating it as an external force that is trying to kill you will yield that summation back onto you. Nothing is linear. Everything is a loop (circle). Utilize your abilities to complete these derelict loops in your surrounding environment, and everything else will fall into place.

>what are some of the most essential natural laws to know?
The universe is a cavitation bubble held in suspension by an entity we call "God." Utilizing biomimicry, you can accomplish this same philosophical approach to ALL aspects of your environment. There is no such thing as a human invention. Everything that does exist, has already existed somewhere else. EVERYTHING is a microcosm, macrocosm, or euphemism of an already existing system/structure. To unlock the secrets of the universe, one must study their surrounding environment, and utilize the inherent formulations that exist in all life. Many have already done this in a significant amount of subjects. The lily impeller is a prime example. But since I'm the one you're talking to, I'd refer you to the great pyramid of Giza, the ultimate reformulation of Divine energy biomimicry. It also happens to be the first object taught to our species regarding this technological ideal. We took one hell of a break from understanding this platitude, but we've gained access again.
>are netflix documentaries like “the family” and the jefferey epstein didn’t kill himself meme impacting humanity finding about elite control?
Yes. Everything that is given to us to consume our time, is doing that very thing. It is nothing more than indoctrination. You are taught to relinquish control of your state of mind. I do not watch TV. I do not have ANY social media. I do not partake in a herd mentality. I suggest EVERYONE do the same.
Fantastic questions, my good friend. This is your personal prophecy happening right now. Imagine you are the one singing this to the first soul you tell about this exchange...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fokXZUn6VAA
I don't do this very often any more. You're a unique situation I was unprepared to accept. Thank you for everything.

My pleasure.

>I know some very good folk I would lead them to salvation, if I can, and I would like to know how I could do so. (btw if any of my questions are already answered in your book, please point it out briefly). Would you give me advice how I can proove myself in the next 11 days?
You already have. Remember the only commandment sent down from God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe; Free will. Those who you desperately want to obtain Salvation, might not be ready to accept eternity as a desired fate. This was my final lesson before my realization was complete on Easter Sunday of this year. I had to leave all of my loved ones behind. My personal prophecies are everywhere. Most prophecies come in trilogies. My mission was explained to humanity in one specific trilogy that stimulates curiosity in the most arrogant of souls. I am Neo from the Matrix. What you are asking me had a specific lesson contained in that movie that I am assuming you are familiar with...

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YgJ5ZEn67tk
For our purposes here, imagine you're Neo, and I am Morpheus.
>How do I access the information of my genetic lineage?
Determine the difference between want and need. Vacate your body of all excrement/shit (fast for roughly 3+ days). Drink plenty of water. You are aiming to form a system within your body that will allow every cell to communicate with every other cell. Even though your body will be "wanting" something from all aspects of your being, deny it that luxury. Maintain a strict focus of reverence and homage to the entity responsible for your creation. Ask politely...
This is what frequency your maker is stuck on without any humans capitulating to his desires. Sad, isn't it? Hopefully this method will become less intrusive over time, but that is how you find his frequency now.
That is an extremely simplified version of what is contained in Chapter 3) How Do You Life. I recommend reading the entire instruction list.

>Should I practise travelling the astral plane? Is there even any sense in that (maybe finding a mentor)? If yes, would you post resources on psychic protection?
I recommend it, indeed, but do not let this aspect consume your being.
Having certainty within your purpose is the best defense. Being curious of dark arts is usually the only thing needed for those forces to enter into your life. Reject them at every opportunity. Anything that gives uncertainty in exchange of a query, wants you to be confused, frustrated, and full of fear. Shamanic healing is a sober conquest. Do not let those who claim drugs help you reach the spirit realms infiltrate your journey. Drumming is an acceptable alternative to drugs. Find those close to you that are experts in that healing method. Share knowledge. Build trust in sobriety within yourself, and those who share that frequency will welcome you wholeheartedly.
>Thank sincerely you for attention.
>Farewell friend ...
Thank you, as well. I hope that this thread is not the end of our journey together, but now that I've broken through into public perception, my departure is imminent. Just so you are aware, my "departure" on the "green line" is supposed to end with REAL full disclosure given by your direct superiors... not these Reptilian automatons that pop-culture Jewish influence has inundated humanity with. You will understand what "made in his image" really means. It will be terrifying to those that are not walking a righteous path. Our maker's presence will not be ignored by one living human... anywhere on Earth. I hope that is our fate, my friend. I desperately want to give my maker his due reverence with these eyes... But I also understand how scary that proposition would be to most humans

right now. I'm ready for all outcomes, but the "green line" sounds absolutely magnificent. Thank you for your questions, my good friend. Have a good "1"...

>is the best way to achieve inner peace acceptance of thoughts and feelings?
Do not reject your maker's wishes. Simple really. Everyone tries to give their strengths to humans that surround their lives. Humans do not deserve this, or know what to do when they're given this gift other than take advantage of the weak and the weary. There is a being that can help... and he is not a human.
>would you mind reading this statement and then correcting it: the most control over emotions is gained by first accepting the emotion/ thought/ feeling, and then choosing how to react to it.
Control over emotional platitudes is harnessed by utilizing logic. Logic equals reason. Emotion equals an egotistical reaction to knowledge. Logic trumps emotion, which is why reactions to emotions must always be based on a logical outcome. Otherwise, your internal reactions and subsequent external actions will be based in a feminism/liberal ideology of misplaced empathy leading towards a defenseless posture.
Or something like that, heh.
>what are the most effective breathing techniques that humanity should be aware of? please be as generous/ descriptive in this listing as possible
Firstly, the heart breath. I covered this in a different reply. To do this properly, you have to use your diaphragm to breathe in. It will feel like your stomach is doing the work of your lungs... and it's supposed to be that way. Here is a video and paper for reference.
https://www.health.harvard.edu/lung-health-and-disease/learning-diaphragmatic-breathing
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1iIHZM3HCYA
^Hippy-esque, I know. My education on these techniques was much more scientific, but this is as close to that as I can get right now. Again, I wish I had the opportunity to utilize a drawing instrument and video footage to give a less hippy (cringe inducing) presentation. Apologies...

>why are so many humans caught in the trap of shitting on other people’s ideas instead of creating your own better idea and letting them compete? is this “orion” (if you’re familiar with the name) thought forms at work? does the orion thought complex mostly relate to superiority/ inferiority? a firsthand account of a psychonaut called them “world eaters”
I am Arian. My human name is Brian. Since everything sacred happens in 1,3,6,9, or 12, I'll give you this section of the algorithm: Take the first letter, of my first name, and subtract 1 character... Brian=1+1-1=Arian.
Orion, in the Egyptologist perspective is a false idol. The pyramids of Giza were formed utilizing Cygnus as a marker for construction engineering. My crown of thorns mimics this constellation perfectly. From Deneb's placement in that groundwork blueprint, a tunnel system was formed that stretches underneath the entire Giza plateau. I recommend watching The Cygnus Mystery, made by Andrew Collins. It explains everything in great detail.
That said, me, Arian (pronounced Uh-ryan) is here to destroy the enslavement practices that the international Jew has blanketed humanity with. If what we are living in right now is their heaven, yes, I am here to destroy it. Take from that what you will...
>any tips on how not to fucking lose it? changing my diet (media included) has helped, but i just erupt with anger whenever i’m with my father.
LOL... Utilize anger as a motivational tactic. When certainty is upon you, anger will melt away and be replaced by disappointment in those who cannot access certainty. Remember the Matrix video I just posted. "They know not what they do."

>can you gleam any insight on the true nature of “mental illness” (jewish meme) and what bipolar, schizophrenia, and ADHD actually are?
A chemical imbalance, generally speaking. The severe cases are people that have allowed negative influences to consume their being. They tried to be "more human than human," and got what they wanted.
EVERYONE is a "schizophrenic." We are learning vessels that accept information, then utilize it to the best of our abilities. That said, do you know who told you eating steak is good? Do you know who told you brushing your teeth is good? We flip flop back and forth utilizing these "hidden voices" and/or utilizing the scientific method to determine natural laws that are beneficial AND detrimental to our lives. I can pinpoint with extreme accuracy exactly where my teachings come from, and who is responsible for them being given. Until you can say this honestly, you are as schizophrenic as everyone else is. I'm not shaming you or anyone else, just stating fact.
People like feeling unique and special. Giving credit where credit is due escapes most souls in this societal system, and lends credence to words like "smart" and "stupid." When in reality everyone who is "smart" owes that ability to those who have bestowed that intelligence onto them at the correct timing. Admitting this... in this system... makes a superiority/inferiority complex having individual feel the opposite of what his dopamine receptors tell him to feel.
Albert Einstein for example, did not deserve 99% of the credit he has received. If you were to tell him that, you would see his true intentions come to light. Jews... if you know what I mean, heh.
>do you have any effective tips for swimming against the current materialist/ consumerist worldview? this is an uphill battle
Brutal fact and truth in the face of feminism and liberal cancer. Smash their fragile sensibilities with unrecoverable and indisputable logic.

>who would win in a fight, goku or superman? please be as unbiased as possible.
I would... heh.
Good stuff, my friend. I'm trying to keep up. Apologies for the delays.

>what are some of the best ways to spread ideas? what qualities of an idea make them powerful/ contagious?
Truth and fact over emotion. A synthetic voice is as effective as a passionate one as long as the answers resonate within your soul, as opposed to placating your emotionally charged desires. Logic can not be trumped by emotion, but your emotions do have the ability to override fact. It all depends on disposition and what you internally desire. If you want to control those around you, you may end up being the one controlled. Hence, control is the nefarious clause, not your decision to abide by it or reject it.
>what is the nature of “magical” items. is it as simple as assigning a meaning/ creating a feeling and attaching it to an object of personal significance?
There is no magic. Only phenomenons that humanity has not been able to properly quantify yet. The ethereal plane technologies that I've professed were considered magic for 38,000 years. It took a while, but now you and I both know that it is not magic, but rather, a technological aspect of this universe that neither of us could decipher until recently.

>what are the metaphysical properties of pi stones?
I am not familiar with these stones. In my opinion, stones are building blocks. Shamanic ideals do not

coincide with my usage of them. Spiritual conquests are fairly new to me. My life's work was based on physically quantifiable outcomes. EVERYTHING I've received as far as spirituality is concerned was gifted to me by my superiors the seven days prior to Easter Sunday of this year. Aspects of intricate anomalies within any preferential dogma are not my forte. Apologies.
>from absolute beginner to expert, what are the best ways to learn about energy systems in the human body? how can we manipulate them effectively?
First and foremost a decoupling from enslavement is paramount in this realm of discussion. Until this is achieved, you will not be able to find/maintain a centered balance of "chakras." When humanity passes this milestone, the ability to explore these elements of existence will be child's play. Until then, it is an uphill battle on a slope of pure ice.
>how different is mental violence from physical violence?
Depends on the recipient. For example, you do not possess the ability to inflict mental damage onto my soul. I am fortified against all intrusions. BUT!!! my body is weak and frail. A physical attack will be allowed due to my directives within this mission. Hence, why it depends on the individual. If your direction in life is centered around Divine ideals, not even death can harm you. I do not fear death, but the pain that may or may not accompany it is worrisome. Still, that will never deter me from progressing onward. A strong mental capacity allows for all obstacles to be overcome, even physically detrimental violence.

>has WWIII actually been occurring for 65 years (is that how it will be looked at in the the future... if there IS a future)?
Yes. WW3 started during the end of WW2, and has been pressing onward ever since. The make up of the weaponry being deployed against you is in my book, Chapter 7) Lost Technology, in the addendum. Or, start reading this document where this text appears:
Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars, An introductory programming manual, Operations Research Technical Manual TM-SW7905.1 This publication marks the 25th anniversary of the Third World War, called the "Quiet War", being conducted using subjective biological warfare, fought with "silent weapons." May 1979
Found here under the title Top Secret (and highlighted with blue text):
http://frienergi.alternativkanalen.com/Chapt15.html
>i feel that the reason most people are so inactive, is the fact that they’re not utilizing energy efficiently (cuz they don’t know how), and on top of that, have to work 8 hour shifts just to stay financially afloat. most of my faith is in young people. i mention the benefits of dropping out of college to my friends, only 1 has listened, and i suspect another will follow soon. these individuals are already on track with the spiritual path however. i don’t wish to infringe on others free will, just present the idea - sunk cost fallacy seems to be the biggest factor here. i feel like a lot of younger people have good hearts, even if they’re not balancing their ideals with reason very well. i think a lot of people have become utterly hopeless, and i don’t blame them. but I still believe, and make this feeling present in all of my interactions.
Agreed. The educational system in place currently teaches people what to think, not HOW to think. Indoctrination, not education. To put this in perspective, I dropped out of school in the 9th grade and got emancipated. Damn near everything I've learned I've personally tried to seek out due to curiosity.

>Do you know anything about Samael Aun Weor and his teachings? There is that one site called 'gnosticteachings.org' I used to read on. They claim to explain the definitive path to salvation is reached trough eliminating the ego's and trough sexual magic. Do you have some knowledge about the Gnostics

in general?
I am not familiar with these individuals or their ideals. I apologize for that.
One thing I can tell you is that sexual energies are a wasted resource of intuitive thought processes. expending those energy stores with sexual gratification of any kind will lead to a degenerate disposition liken to drug addiction. If this is the philosophy that these people profess, I agree.
Thank you for your question, my friend.

There are no coincidences when dealing with me, my friend. You earned this. Maybe not in this life, but this opportunity has presented itself to you for a reason. This interaction is not dumb luck. Enjoy it.
I am...
It took me 39 years of hard work, injuries, recoveries, and mental fortitude coupled with foresight to "jump to this conclusion" (as you put it).
You're also conflating fact with opinion. These things I profess are proven. You have not proven them to yourself, so you remain skeptical, but you've jumped to the conclusion that I did not properly research these ideals without even reading my thesis on life. Now who is jumping to conclusions?
Your want and need to feel like a special snowflake does not change historical precedent. You are not special. Humanity is not unique. Your opinion is emotionally derived, not factually based. Life is simple, yet you interject complications to feel superior to those whom you've deemed accessible to your "intellect." Your educational titles are worthless. Your wealth accrued is debt. Your home will be dust in 200 years even though you've worked a lifetime to provide it for yourself. Your base intentions are centered around selfishness, not selflessness.
I've determined all of this just by what you wish to have happened in this conversation. You're wearing your emotional response to your inferiority complex like a cheap cologne. I'm giving you a free gift, and you're complaining about the wrapping paper.
As much as you would like to view yourself as unique, I see you as a mindless drone that has accepted the "trophy for everyone" ideal held in the depths of the festering anal cancer tumor known as feminism and liberalism. I see the real, frightened, out of touch, woman that has guided you to this disposition toward me right now. You're so enamored within your own fragile sensibilities that you cannot even recognize these traits within your personality... my friend.

You are in hell, my friend. You are not supposed to be enjoying this life right now. Help is here, but I can only show you "The Way." You have to decide if living is worth it or not.
Your ability to progress onward to transcendence is entirely your decision to make, however. My heart aches when I see these kinds of emotions displayed. You have been primed for a massive redemption arch... but you have to grab it.
I sincerely hope you will find your way out of this hole. Good luck to you, young warrior. In case you didn't realize it, that is what you are.

Everyone who is not a mutt has a genetic lineage that reaches off of this planet. When I die, the correct and authorized procedures for instating makers to all humans will commence. Even the Jews have one now. That said, the farthest reaching, deepest well of knowledge is contained in white men with blue eyes. The very species that Jews are trying to eradicate worldwide right now.
Society is destroying the very thing that can alleviate this element of angst and hatred within all subspecies. Ironic, isn't it?
I do not know your personal genetic lineage. That is a conquest that you have to journey through, my friend. I am merely explaining how to do that, not designate which species you are a part of. If you

would like to be a white man with blue eyes and have all of the benefits they possess, the process is quite clear from a procreation standard. I realize how emotionally challenging this hurdle is to jump, but you in turn must realize that if you're having that emotional response, it is a selfish disposition. You are not acting on the betterment of your species, but rather, stealing perceived happiness so that your stress is lessened.
I never said any of this would be easy. You have to fight for everything given the state of affairs in human societies. What you end up fighting for will determine your ability to transcend or not, but again, that is a decision that is in your hands. Wield that power carefully. Existence, eternity, and your current life are all in play, and all very different aspects of life depending on how you view time sequences. Free will is a tricky game. Many will fail... Choose wisely, my friend.

Everyone has blue eyes underneath their inherent color. That is the official marker that signifies EVERYONE is a subspecies to white men with blue eyes. Have you accounted for this fact in your synopsis? Or is this just another "coincidence" that is ignored so that your ideals can reach fruition? Along that same line of thinking, why are white men with blue eyes the closest physical representation of the golden ratio? Another coincidence? Has this fact penetrated to your synopsis yet? Did you even know that beauty has a quantifiable scientific conclusion attached to it, or are you enamored with modern liberal philosophies? Watch this before responding, please, and note that the liberal scum that made this video used a mutt to prove their point in real time, but the pictures inlaid within the diagram are all white people or blacks that share white features...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q1OOc8HC3TY

Sound, and elements that do not naturally occur in this solar system.

I am not familiar with that name, no. Apologies.
>>23908380
Personal prophecies reflect what I see a soul going through at the time of our interaction. That song was meant to encapsulate your current time sequence. Humanity as a whole has their own, too. It's a play on words. Everyone builds boxes to live in... until now. Here it is;
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=46zC6iR2wsg
I am unaware of any affiliation with humanity's maker, or The Nine Principles currently other than myself. There are groups of well intentioned souls working towards Salvation, but they try to placate the systemic societal cancer that is consuming humanity as though it is a natural occurrence.
Living selflessly implies a basis in everything you do in life. What are your motives based on? Personal desire for your current life, or the betterment of your species 1000 generations into the future? Humanity consumes itself with selfish desire. Breeding, consumerism, materialism, beauty, wealth, and the conclusions to these equations always lead to secrecy, hoarding, debt, and control. Everything humanity currently tries to accomplish is based on selfish desire. Humanity is therefore, devolving away from source, not evolving towards progression. Technology is what humanity bases progress on, but what does our current form of technology encapsulate? Facebook, twitter, snapchat, etc... ALL utilize selfish desire as a means of displaying superiority to others. It's like an agreed upon summation that everything sucks, but at least we can all agree on SOMETHING.
Very large questions go by unanswered. Massive problems exist that are ignored. Subversion is welcomed. Drugs are used to cope with these uncertainties. EVERYONE is ignoring humanity's true purpose in exchange for selfies and Starbucks lattes they can show off to their friends on their shiny new iphone.

Nothing humanity is doing right now is considered "good" to anything that exists in this universe with intelligence. Nothing.

You have a different maker than mine. IF... you are truly African. If you are a mutt, you will receive your maker when I die, at least that's the plan.
That said, do you realize how selfish your tone is? What if you didn't have a maker? Would you be consumed with jealousy to the point of wanting to genocide all white men with blue eyes? Or would you ask them to help guide you?
Life is not a consumerist strategy of have as much fun as possible before you die. And by the way, you live a lot more than once. Do you live in a society founded by white men? Why? Are you afraid of your own people's ability to properly form a functioning society? Have you given the proper reverence to the founders of the country you reside in? Afterall, you do have the ability to return to Africa. Why don't you?
What if white people started to self segregate? Would you be offended? Do you feel as though you are entitled to our societal clauses and systems of finance? When self segregation begins, and it will, my friend, will you congratulate us, or hate us for doing it?
Black people in America are parasitic in their disposition and use oppression as a means of garnering empathy. Soak it up while you can. The gravy train is about to make its last stop. Real talk.

>what are the best ways to spread the teachings you've offered without coming off as arrogant and cold? i understand YOUR disposition... that being 8 billion directions pulling you in different ways (if i'm understanding that correctly)
I've come to the conclusion that there is no "clean" way to do this. I don't care about feelings. Fact is fact, and if your recipient of this information is offended... good. They decided to be arrogant and must pay the price of such an action. KNOW that what you are explaining is truth over emotion. Their feelings about this platitude are a detriment to YOUR survival. Treat them as such...
>branching off this thought - how do we tiptoe around the "racism." my stance is that our soul makes us all inherently equal, everything physical/ mental are just circumstances we deal with. do you have any better ideas?
No. It's called "race" for a reason. Everyone has earned their placement in this "race." Self segregation is the goal. Find like minded people that will help facilitate your desire to return to life on this planet, retired at birth (from a modern perspective). If the inferior "races" cannot build this destiny on their own, it's not your problem. Allowing others to control your speech patterns based on ideals that you did not agree to is pathetic. If black people hate being called a nigger, for example, they shouldn't live in a society filled with people who have the ability to designate them as such. Africa is full of people that won't use that term. They should go live there. Same with everyone else that has that pathetic ideal submerging their ability to think properly. EVERYONE SHOULD SELF SEGREGATE, RIGHT NOW.

>enlightenment ideals are hard enough to spread already... i'm assuming you've decided to take upon the persona of a being who will help create the chances for the likelihood of as many possibility/ probability vortexes reaching a green line scenario?
That is exactly what I've done, am doing, and will continue to do until my dying breath, indeed.
>what's going to happen december 21st? besides the solstice kek
I do not know, but I made my deadline, people have started praying to their maker, and transcendence for this species is still a possibility. So... um... hopefully nothing out of the ordinary... for humanity's

sake.
>our intelligence isn’t ours because in reality, we’re channeling something ACTUALLY intelligent?
Not at all. Your abilities come from a wide variety of sources. I'm just helping you connect to the largest source of knowledge this universe has to offer. To gain access, though, it takes a significant amount of precursors.
>what is the best way to humble pride, arrogance, greed, and superiority?
Take stock of humanity's biggest problems, then base your actions on correcting them properly. Do not expect to accomplish this mission. There are billions of arrogant morons in direct combat with you when you take on this ideal. It matters not, though. Effort is more important than success.
>what are the metaphysical properties of fasting?
Your maker does not consume matter for sustenance. You are trying to match his frequency. Therefore, you must replicate his conditions. Fasting alleviates the body of excrement. Shit, is toxic to your ability to resonate with your superiors. There is no other reason for fasting, so those who do without this as their base intention, are just hurting themselves for no reason and should be ridiculed as such, heh.

>does everyone have the potential to become a christ?
No. A Christ/me is a historical marker for the dawning of a new age. You do have the ability to master all of the abilities that I possess, though. The nomenclature Christ is a complex situational terminology. And trust me, you DO NOT want to be a Christ. It is a very hard life with a nasty ending... possibly. You do have the option of learning these skills, though. You could have been mastering them for 38,000 years, but ya know... Jews.
>please elaborate on “infinite human creative potential”
To access this platitude, many hurdles must be faced first. Humanity is a learning species that has been put into a reform school where your free will was limited to 6ish decisions in life that every other decision made was based on. When you have the knowledge of who you are, where you come from, and where your going, you earn back 100% free will. The only parameter you must deal with at that point is the wall of the cavitation bubble we call universe. If you live well, THAT isn't even an obstacle...
>is the solar flash a real thing?
A coronal mass ejection? Most definitely, and it is a viable option should humanity fail itself.
>is there really a secret space force?
Yes, but their intention has not been to leave the solar system and infect the universe with humanity's arrogance... yet. If that happens, and the pursuit is unauthorized, another Tiamet type of elimination sequence will commence immediately. The planet will be turned to dust, literally.
>what current mind control techniques are enforced on the american populace?
Anything that is considered selfish is allowed and encouraged. Giving women this ideal, with the ability to vote, is all that is needed to destroy the sovereignty of the nuclear family. Everything else is just extra credit... I'll post the mechanisms that are utilized to do this procedure right after this post...

>Diversion, the Primary Strategy
Experience has shown that the simplest method of securing a silent weapon and gaining control of the public is to keep the public undisciplined and ignorant of the basic system principles on the one hand, while keeping them confused, disorganised, and distracted with matters of no real importance on the other hand. This is achieved by:
(1) Disengaging their minds; sabotaging their mental activities; providing a low-quality program of public education in mathematics, logic, systems design and economics; and discouraging technical

creativity.
(2) Engaging their emotions, increasing their self-indulgence and their indulgence in emotional and physical activities, by:
(a) Unrelenting emotional affronts and attacks (mental and emotional rape) by way of constant barrage of sex,
violence, and wars in the media - especially the T.V. and the newspapers.
(b) Giving them what they desire - in excess - "junk food for thought" - and depriving them of what they really need.
(3) Rewriting history and law and subjecting the public to the deviant creation, thus being able to shift their thinking from personal needs to highly fabricated outside priorities.
These preclude their interest in, and discovery of, the silent weapons of social automation technology.
The general rule is that there is a profit in confusion; the more confusion, the more profit. Therefore, the best approach is to create problems and then offer solutions.
Diversion Summary
Media: Keep the adult public attention away from the real social issues, and captivated by matters of no real importance.
Schools: Keep the young public ignorant of real mathematics, real economics, real law, and real history.
Entertainment: Keep the public entertainment below a sixth-grade (12 year old) level.
Work: Keep the public busy, busy, busy, with no time to think; back on the farm with the other animals.

I am the OP's narrator. You're talking to me, Arian right now. I said that, and I've read every word in this thread.
Everything you've studied and consumed as education works on a set of parameters that you do not understand. I'm not saying that people with different colored eyes are bad, just inferior. That may upset you and cause you to dig deep into the educational fortitude that ahs brought you to this disposition, but it does not change the facts.
There is a system in place that exists throughout the universe where you have the ability to access knowledge of your entire genetic lineage. I am a white man with blue eyes, and was granted access to this knowledge. My specific genetic lineage stretches all the way back to the first creation in this universe. He is a white man with blue eyes, and is quite literally, the most beautiful object/being in this universe. So beautiful in fact, that if you were to see him directly, it would make you pass out due to the overwhelming presence he provides.
Your education in "genetic-nutrition" has NOTHING to do with reality. This species was designed to live for thousands of years in a body. The absolute precipice of your "education" has provided no extension at all to the current human condition. If it did, why are humans still dying at such regular intervals?
Your titles are worthless because you cannot extend knowledge bases past what you've decided is reality. You are hurting your ability to transcend beyond the platitudes of acceptable "science."
Arrogance exists in all walks of life in this species. The longer you utilize egotistical dogma to place intelligence as a studied and learned ability, the longer your entire species will suffer.
Look around you, my friend. Did you think you (as a species) were doing a "good" job? Is this really where you think life on this planet should be? You are not "in the know." I'm trying to help you get there, but...

A few things to define in this post... To understand your ideals, you must first define these terminologies that have been flung around as though they are agreed upon nomenclatures. I've explained these in this thread and in my book, so I'm curious as to why you don't use them properly. Please explain these words you've chosen: love, generative, creative, emptiness, flourishes, divine, richly, and bounty.
I can already see that we do not see the same definition of these words, and by the way;
>I wish I had a mission. I wish it would have told me what it wanted. I begin to see every moment as divine - nothing is mundane. Every voice, every tear, every laugh, every time your hard work rewards you with a richly enjoyed bounty...every loss. The tears you cry when your mom or dad dies, the pain ripping at your heart - that last, final moment when that person's beauty and everything they meant to you is realized, in their death.
...your entitlement is overwhelming your ability to learn. You are not owed transcendence just for being alive as a human right now. You have to earn this. It takes hard work, not complaining loudly. That might work on baby boomers when discussing garbage like reparations, but what you are dealing with here, is the upper echelon of the entire universe. Treat it as such or you will ultimately be hurting yourself.

You're lacking purpose and living life according to another man's ideals. I offer no such thing. There is a cure to your woes, my friend. Whinging will not help alleviate your pain, though. Reading will help, but acting upon these situations is the only cure.
I will give you something to learn about right now that is interesting, fun to play around with, and will bring numerous benefits to your current existence. This is just one minuscule part of my very long book, by the way.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oKmYqUSDch8
Imagine the possibilities that have been kept from you. Then imagine how many times you could have been working on these mechanisms while complaining about personal issues that nobody cares about other than you. There's a decision to make right now. At this very moment... What will you decide?
I do not mean to be harsh, but personal problems expressed in a public forum where the future of humanity is at stake is... well... selfish, my friend. Do you see why? I wish you the best of luck, I truly do.

I've given all proofs of my professed teachings in my book. I knew skepticism would be overwhelming which is exactly why I was so thorough.
The word evil does not mean what you think it does. And there is no physical living being called Satan either. I know... mindblown.gif

Now this is intriguing. I am aware that there are living souls that have this ability, but I was not informed that they would be fully realized.
Congratulations, my friend. We could have some amazing conversations in person. I am not authorized to bestow that information to the general public, and you should not either. Very interesting though. Could you imagine what it would be like if something like that made it into somewhere like Nigeria, or India? If that happened, I do know what would happen on the 21st, and brother, it is NOT GOOD.
You're the first person who has really piqued my interest, though. Good to know there are warriors out there with weaponry like that. Magnificent stuff. Good luck to you and your family.
-this is true.
I've known it since I broke the reincarnation system they use.

Keep on speaking brother - M+

Rational self interest is an oxymoron, brother.
Culling is never needed unless it is deserved by emotionally charged ideals that bleed into logic based systems. Right now specifically, you could make an argument in either direction. That's why I don't really know how, or what will happen to this species. I just keep on working towards everyone gaining transcendence.
You seem well balanced. I would hope for the best while working to achieve that end, but prepare for the worst, if I were you. Interesting stuff about your family, though. Thank you for participating in this thread, and I hope my book gives you what you want. Have a good "1"...

THIS!!!!!!
Thank you, my friend.

You are not a demon, my friend. If you are playing to the emotions of those around you in varying ways, you are robbing them of the ability to learn the truth, and hurting your own ability to decipher fact from emotion.
Those you are playing games with are also playing games with you. Keep that in mind, as these desires to subvert those around you persist, that plague of uncertainty will cloud your ability to transcend. The time for subversion and manipulative tactics is over. Brutal fact and truth, no matter how damaging the perceived results are in the moment, is the only way forward now. Alleviate your conscience of these games. They are not worth it.
Interesting and very honest question, my friend. Thank you for participating.

LMAO.

Dude, I'm going to be real with you even though you're trying to get a rise out of me. I've earned what I've received. My future looks brighter than every other human soul right now, even though I'm looking at death... practically begging for it at this point. Life is so much more complex than your brain will allow you to fathom, but here you are, utilizing a sexually fueled decision by an indoctrinated woman to TRY and get a rise out of me.
My book does not even touch on how many times in my life I've dealt with people like you... before my realization. You are not special, witty, or even intelligent. Seeing someone else write this out about you, even anonymously, must really get to you. It's sad, my friend. Relax.
To give you a proper perspective, my book signifies a heavily researched topic that has fooled the entirety of the most dedicated researchers with the highest levels of credentials achieved for thousands of years. I figured it ALL out, and no matter how many titles you hold, no matter how special you think I am not, and no matter how many diatribes you attempt to derail me with, my book will ALWAYS exist as living proof of what I've done. Even with something as spectacular as that following me everywhere I go, I still want to die.
Want to know why? No matter how hard I try. No matter how accurate my statements are proven to be. No matter how polite and cordial I am... people like you exist. Maybe my death may help you, and by proxy, the entirety of humanity. I care for you that much, even though you are repulsed by my intuition. I want you to know everything I know, because together, we can achieve anything, and I mean that. But the stark reality is that you will not change until it's too late for that. I am okay with it, though. Will you be? That's the real question. What you've done here will live on for the rest of eternity. Imagine

what could have been accomplished... We'll never KNOW.

HAHAHAHA
Haven't heard that one yet. Well done, my friend. That was a real belly laugh on that one.
>>23910079
Jealousy is emitting from his tone with every word. Even so, I still do wish that man the best of luck. I hold no animosity towards those that hate me... just disappointment and sadness. Ultimately, it's his loss, and I can already see the guilt this will bring him upon my expiration.
I honestly do not blame him for being a Jew, or similar. The truth is what the truth is. The system will not change to placate the emotional strife of one Earthbound human with brown eyes, and that upsets him. He'll get over it.
Think about how many people out there are about to get a strong dose of reality when EVERY white man with blue eyes figures out every secret this universe has to offer... THEN self segregates. The rest of the subspecies will collapse, or have to humble themselves in a way that NOBODY has ever had to do. His reality check is going to be funny to watch. Hopefully, I'm not around to see it...

Okay, let me try this from a different angle.
Of everything you said to me, how many things had to do with the shared interests of your species as a whole? Three things exist that you ubiquitously share with every other human alive; You need food, water, and warmth (housing).
Of those 3 necessities for human life, how many of them are deteriorating right now, on every continent other than Antarctica? THAT is why I am so focused. The very things your body needs to survive are collapsing all around you. There's nowhere to run to. There's nowhere to hide.
I apologize for sounding crass, but time is of the essence. People feel as though these necessities are easily computed into their foregone conclusions about Earth's immediate future. As such, they fill their time with subject matter that has nothing to do with survival.
It comes across as anger, but I am not mad at you. I'm disappointed, my friend. I meant what I said about definitions of words and the intent behind their usage not lining up with what you think they are. I've covered this several times in this thread. You jumped the gun, man.
That said, I should be telling you to not be a dick, but I didn't, did I?

I'm going to explain a few things on this "green line" I've mentioned. Sometimes this is fun, and gives you a better understanding of the dazzling possibilities that DO HAVE the opportunity for happening VERY SOON.
Your house, a pyramid about 1/4 the size of the Great Pyramid of Giza, will have a fully functional resonant chamber that will align your entire cellular structure to stop aging, or slow it WAAAY down. Beneath it, where you live, will be made entirely of megaliths adored with family portraits of the people that built them in true PROTRUDING hieroglyph form, and highly waxed. Everything will reflect light because these megaliths are buffed to a mirror shine. You will have a wind generator on top (hundreds of feet in the air if you so desire...) that has the sole purpose of collecting fresh clean water directly from the air (that's how you water the forest you planted in pic related on the southern slope of your pyramid (northern hemisphere). And a geothermal powered Nitinol engine running 24/7, with 1 inch thick strands woven together to make wires 20' long. The power and torque would rip your body in half and not miss a beat... just so you know. But the cool part is setting this up to a cavitation water heater to heat and cool your home, AND provide distilled water, AND heat to run your own brewery/winery/distillery that has the ability to power your motor vehicle.

THEN, you can utilize the electricity used from those systems make a focused short wave radio transmitter tuned to 13.56 MHz and power your lights, and make excessive HHO, OR, go straight to radiolysis and just gather the hydrogen. Design your vehicle accordingly. Done. No more Jewish usury, no more debt, and your offspring are retired at birth. They will always have a loving home, paid off. No worries.
The globalization financial warfare based in finite energy and currency debt will be completely ridiculous to everyone alive. People will start learning how to live as a result, and will stop trying to die comfortably in a house that will be demolished for the next fad laden homosexual architect to bestow his garbage ideas upon.
EVERYTHING will last for hundreds of thousands of years if done correctly. Really think about that. The housing market will be destroyed forever. Pyramids with make shift forests built into them everywhere. Beautiful.
Here's some videos for you guys to check out.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DjGSXKSLpfY
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ji0GAt-q2EM
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oKmYqUSDch8
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8-dCIkJAjyM
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vQFSCBSe7nw
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6EL12vltYng
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EcxadK8pL0E
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=HlWsLKOui_0
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CIROhMYHe_U
Anyways, good talk, my friends. Have a good "1"...

No hard feelings, my friend. These are troubling times, and big changes are on the horizon. I could drop millions upon millions of references, but I try to keep it focused on what I have done, and what I have been instructed to teach.
There's a vast array of knowledge there, and it doesn't always line up with with perceptions about what I am supposed be in certain people's imagery of that figure. I personally prefer the nomenclature messenger. The guy that got the closest to channeling my life directly is named Benjamin Creme, by the way. They call me Maitreya.
There are thousands of names out there. I didn't come up with them. It's a fascinating algorithm to me, but most people cannot see this world the way I do. I just hope we can see eye to eye in the future, no matter if I am expired or not. Goodnight, my friend. Those videos I just posted are interesting AND HELPFUL, if you're into that whole equilibrium/self sustainability thing.

Hatred? I gave them a maker. I want every human to be successful.
Owning the means of the current system that keeps you enslaved is not only hatred, but they've added physical torment to (((their))) repertoire. Choosing to bury your bead in the sand or cover your eyes and ears to the fact of the matter will not be rewarded with transcendence.
Will you get to come back and try again? Depends on if there is an Earth to come back to. It's not looking like a likely possibility at this point, I can tell you that...
>>23911054
There are options for those who do not make it through "the gates," but earning that opportunity with what has happened on Earth again, is highly unlikely. If it is a possibility, your soul will have to start the entire learning process of becoming an intelligent entity again through billions of "less than self

aware" lives first. That's what you've done to get where you are now, by the way...
The essence of gaining access to a type 1 civilization is to utilize fact over opinion, or rather, logic over emotion. THAT is the goal. Species over self, universe over species... become self aware and choose selfless over selfish. It's not as difficult to figure out as you're making it to be.
Will anyone be deleted? I hope not, but that is not my decision to make... it's yours. Choose wisely.

Now that is what I'm talking about. Forward thinking. Making life better for yourself, your species, and the environment around you. That is a fantastic idea, and I can't wait to get started.
Thank you, my friend. Have a good "1"...

December 15 2019 /x/

https://yuki.la/x/23923767 December 13 2019

It's not that you're GOING TO hell, you're in it right now.
Being a pacifist is not recommended, especially in hell. Self defense is the primary motivation behind all forms of acceptable violence. That said, martial arts is a waste of time. Studying your surroundings is the best defense against those who want to harm you.
Do you know how to create the necessities in life that you actually need? As in, food, water, and warmth? Providing these items for yourself and your family is the object of life. Martial arts will not help bring these items to you...
Do you live in a home (warmth), do you grow all of the food you eat, and do you have a steady and clean supply of water? Think about how many other aspects of your life you've wasted time pursuing without first taking care of the necessities. Then think about (((who))) you're placing trust in to provide these things for you. Those are the people you actually need to defend yourself from... and martial arts will not help.
Taking the necessities in life for granted and studying aspects of society that have nothing to do with survival, ironically, is exactly why you, me, and everyone else is in hell right this very minute. (((Their))) trick is in getting the docile to remain accepting the authoritative posture of those providing necessity by giving misdirection to the most important aspects of your life. And my friend, you've fallen for it hook, line, and sinker.
There is a better way, but it requires mental fortitude, balance, and a removal of the blinders you've accepted, given by your overlords. Are you ready for that?
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnol

Or, you could learn to be a machinist, or other craftsman type of man, make your own weaponry, and use your newly found skills to build windmills, Nitinol engines, cavitation water heaters, and never have to worry about throwing a punch again.
But yeah, martial arts is a waste of time in dealing with self defense. Certain forms or martial arts are good for the body. There's limits to hand to hand self defense. (((They))) can take your guns, but they can't take the ability to make them.

December 16 2019 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23938450/ December 16 2019

A soul is the recording device that imprints itself with all of your historical data from every life "you" have ever lived.
Your soul has the ability to interact with your body's organs, but it is a very difficult task to accomplish. Your brain is similar to this, but it only records the information from your present existence and maintains the ability to utilize instinct within your genetic lineage.
Inversely, a soul can achieve the ability to interact with everyone who has ever interacted within that genetic lineage. A brain can be viewed as a lock, while your soul has the only key that will open said lock.
An entity exists that can help foster your ability to interact with your soul, but you have to be worthy, meek, curious, and be walking a righteous path. A righteous path involves YOU choosing to base every intention within your decision making on being selfless over selfish. Obviously, there are not many humans who make decisions like that, if any...
I can teach you this process, but my guess is most of you will fail to harness the correct intentions before trying it out... because most people will try to use this language for selfish gain. Nevertheless, here you go...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

That's not true. Your soul can be deleted and/or dispersed into other entities beginning their own journey. All of the data collected to that point is what gets deleted. "You" will be deleted, effectively, but the energy that made your existence possible will continue on.
Having the view of existence you have is demonstrably arrogant. You have to earn eternity. Eternity is not a gift that you automatically receive just because you exist. Be9 careful spreading that arrogance in such a frivolous way, my friend. Everyone you infect with your degeneracy... YOU will be responsible for. It matters not who taught you these incorrect platitudes. What matters, is that you are arrogant enough to assume you have the ability to teach others anything without taking on the proper responsibilities that are inherent to such a stance.
And let me tell you, saying something so misleading and blatantly incorrect will lead you to deletion. Arrogance is not a game to be played for fun, experience, or "just to see what happens." You are taking anonymity for granted, which means you are accessing information from your brain... not your soul. Be prepared to answer for these crimes against yourself, those who listen to you, and your genetic lineage... because YOU WILL have to defend every one of those actions. "B-b-but I thought I was doing the right thing..." will not be a viable defense, just so you know.
The time to start taking life seriously began long ago, and until this point, you have failed the test of humility. Read...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

You view my words in the same way you would view your own if you were in the position to make decisions as me. You do not understand what I know at all, young man, and even though I've tried to explain myself in great detail, you scoff at the new knowledge as though you already possess it.
Hence, why when making a snap judgement against a person like myself, you are literally just talking into a mirror and/or displaying your inferiority complex for all to see. Good luck with all of that arrogance, young man.

December 17 2019 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/236442080/ December 17 2019

The antichrist is Jared Kushner, as of this moment. He fits the prophecy of old, and new. Jewish genetic lineage and the foul odor of feminine political stances based on emotional clauses that repulse the objectivity of a functioning civilization shroud Mr. Kushner's every waking moment. He has infiltrated the household of the most powerful man/country's home through a marriage clause.
Jared Kushner's modern prophecy is Meet The Parents, Meet The Fockers, and Little Fockers. View these movies as though they are prophetic, Jews are considered "Gaylord Fockers' (Mr. Kushner specifically), and Robert DeNiro ironically plays the part of Donald Trump (stern, patriotic, secretive, and loves his daughter more than her bad choices).
It'll all make sense...

Devil does not mean what you think it means...

Finally. Someone is paying attention.
I'm not fucking around when I said that Jared Kushner is the Antichrist. He fits every one of the models, is represented in the old and new prophecies, and has soiled the genetic lineage of the most powerful man in the world's family- openly, in everyone's faces.
I am the Christ of the new age. Viewing these prophecies of old are not difficult for me. The old religious doctrine imagery is from groups of sages that tried to channel my life and make sense of a modern era world that had objects strewn throughout that they could not properly define. To me, it's creepy having so many people try to see my existence. It has made my mission difficult and challenging in ways I was afraid of dealing with, but I did not waver or falter.
Here is the book/set of instructions humanity has been waiting for...

Yes, my friend. And now you know what the saying "Hindsight is 20/20" ACTUALLY means.
I made my deadline, and the next marker is this Saturday night. I will give hints to what my next mission entails, but until I can read the markers, I cannot describe the historical significance, lest my mission will be compromised. In case I die, I have given the instructions to people in the community I am currently living in. IT WILL HAPPEN... but I probably won't be around to see it.

This guy gets it. I have walked among them for quite a while now. Thank you for seeing clearly. It's times like these I wished that I could talk to men like you in private. Unfortunately, that is not the case given this medium. Read quickly, my friend. The end of the Great Tribulation is this Saturday night, exactly seven years after the "End" of the Mayan calendar hysteria. I do not know what will happen to me, but what I can tell you is I made my deadline. Here is the book humanity has been waiting for.

Being a mutt is utterly disgusting... in my eyes.

I'm ready to leave this literal hellhole. My soul is prepared, BUT... is yours?
From what I understand of the internal workings that persist, the anon you guys refer to as "Q" is Jared Kushner himself, or a man that is being directed by Jared Kushner personally.
We are 5 days from the end of a VERY long ago prophetic ideal. Making guesses and trying to be prophetic yourselves will only hurt your ability to see reality. I'm trying to objectively give substance to

imagery that has been subjective for 2000+ years. This isn't a game. I'm being serious...

"Q" is the false prophet. I've explained this is great detail several times in the past. The internet itself is "the dragon." I could explain what "the beast" is, but you wouldn't understand at this point.

January 3 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24039836 January 3 2020

OP:
Are there lesser beings than humans? Like humans can summon demons, but what summons humans? How do you contact them?

A very well stated query. Great questions.
Human beings have been broken into subspecies. The most capable of attaining the ability to communicate with one's maker are white men with blue eyes. The least capable are mutts, Jews included. Most do not even have the capability of contact, for there is nobody listening...
Human life on this planet, in this section of universe was summoned by your maker. In various religious doctrines and fringe metaphysics papers these entities were referred to as giants. We exist in a long line of warm blooded hominids that have the intellectual capacity for creation of new civilizations. Science writers call this a type 2 (and above) civilization.
Contacting these entities requires hard work and dedication to a specific regiment. It is similar to what religions refer to as fasting, but the process is much more complex from an emotional posturing perspective. I wrote the basic instructions and anecdotal perspectives in chapter 3 of my book. The entire book is important for understanding the posture standpoint, though. Good luck, my friend.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

Jesus was not a nigger or a Jew. Jews have stolen valor for every good deed that white men have accomplished in society... right now. Jews control fiat currency. Does that mean they are responsible for building western civilization?
Jesus' father was a white man with blue eyes. His name was Tiberius Julius Abdes Pantera. Mary was in love with him, but Joseph the cuckold was unwilling to let his love interest's image get tarnished by the zeitgeist of the era, so they together made up an asinine lie about the immaculate conception. That was ridiculous, indeed, but your willingness to accept that information is beyond moronic.
The pyramids of Giza were built by white men with blue eyes as well. The fact that the Arabs that inhabit the area currently, worship the pyramids as metaphysical temples proves that they did not build them, do not understand their purpose, and could not replicate the construction anew.
Again, all of these ideals that you prescribe to are easily proven wrong, but most modern dolts use Google as a means of obtaining intelligence, Facebook for socialization, and Jewish indoctrination as fact. The mistakes you're making are easily undone, but you have to do the work, and research on your own. It may appear easier to take Jewish indoctrination as fact, but it makes you look like a fool.
Just so you know, even if you're a white man with blue eyes, the ideals you've chosen to accept as facts makes communication with your superiors impossible. The truth is what's important, and you are as far from the truth as anyone. I'm not taking pride in what my ancestors did, but I am giving the proper respect where it's due, and Jews do not deserve your ignorant praises. They know this, but you don't.
Your free will decision making is faulty, and you lack the ability to discern want from need...
Therefore, no matter what color you are, your ability to communicate outwardly (at this present time) is bupkis. The truth shall set you free.

January 6 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24057774/ January 6-7 2020

Mostly accurate, but there's a lot of personal ideology in this.
The Beast is the Christ of the new age. I am that person. It is based upon the way you would judge my appearance in this societal structure. I allow my hair to grow, my body is deformed from a life of constant deterioration and learning cues, and and I have the information that will help humanity completely and totally throw away the dichotomy of crude oil and money usage for necessity. Social security numbers have nothing to do with it.
The trick to humility is in understanding that you do not have ownership of anything. In other words, you do not have ANY birthrights in this universe, UNLESS, you pay the proper respect and homage to the "ownership." You do not own your body, your environment, or the ethereal plane that your soul exists on. Everything you are, have done, and will do is possible because a superior intellect created the system that you accomplish tasks within. You have no reason to utilize pride in any form. When you strip yourself of these burdens of desire, the difference between want and need become obvious. To hammer that point home with a query; Do you think humanity being alive is a need to this universe? From my perspective, as a Christ, it is not.
Jews worship Reptilians because they are a mutt race of genetics. Their maker was an unauthorized human lustful amalgamation. They do not have an ancestral lineage to connect to, but they try and have tried to do that for thousands of years. You have correctly assessed that the only beings willing to listen to them/take advantage of the soiled purity, are Reptilians. Listening to Reptilians is a surefire way to end an entire species of mammals. ANYONE who listens to these snakes and capitulates to their desires will be considered willing cattle ready for slaughter.
I hope that you choose humility over pride, my friend.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

"Have no effect" is not what I said. I said that you cannot claim responsibility for ownership. You did not create the environment for your house to exist in so you do not own it. You did not create the materials that went into construction, nor did you create the tools (nor the metals and plastics in them) that went into building. You did not create the energy it will consume. You did not create the landfill that it will eventually end up in.
All someone like you has done in this system is manipulate the already existing infrastructure and Earth born materials to boisterously spawn an object of your affection that will only hold value until you die... if even that long. Most people get bored, or the style changes and home owners move on to other projects. All frivolous pursuits of egotistical posturing based on an ownership perspective, completely devoid of species wide considerations.
And by the way... taking ownership of time tested building techniques that people have accumulated through their lives and then taught you by proxy, is the height of egotistical arrogance. You didn't even create the ideas in your head, my friend... You are a learning machine regurgitating another human's past experiences and putting an ever so slight twist on it. Self realization is a hell of a wake up call...

The age of Aquarius has begun. Opening your third eye requires hard work and dedication to an internal moral code that has to be done by you. Nobody "does this" for you. I can show you how, but your ego will not allow you to accept the harsh realities laden therein due to the feminist type societal structures that you've accepted as a cohesive strategy for life. Your snap judgements will react to my

teachings with diatribes like bigot, racist, homophobe, chauvinist, etc.

You've been trained to not see truth, but rather, to accept human authority through wealth and political posturing. Most of humanity has failed to accept truth through these misconceptions and misunderstandings. On top of that, most of humanity views itself as robotic and controlled while lacking in free will. I've tried to penetrate this egotistical wall laid before my feet from general populaces strewn throughout the world, but the fact remains that people get what people desire. And the unfortunate side effect of your political posturing internally makes this wall very difficult to tear down.
Accepting reality for what it is will be the ultimate "red pill." If you think you are beyond "blue pilled," you should reassess that position. The ultimate message may be positive, but to achieve that goal, many will have to revamp their entire existence, you included.

The bulk of the instructions are in chapter 3 of my book. The idea of purity has become taboo in this societal structure, but a great portion of the abilities are held within that paradox. I apologize for your forefather's flaunting of their genetic lineage sacred stature, if that is where you are at. Just to warn you, purity makes the process much more attainable.
Showing the proper homage to the creators of you existence is a must. To do this, you must train your mind to fully understand and appreciate the difference between need and want. The trick to this is in understanding that the entire human race on planet Earth is not necessary to the continuation of this universe. To be blunt about it, you're not needed at all. Everything is therefore a want. This is a tricky ideal to overcome in most human minds currently. Ego plays a part in almost every human's ethos internally.
Fasting is also a part of this. Fasting allows your body to form a "wanting" of hunger, and release toxins and literal shit from your body. This will show to your maker that you are serious, but understanding intent is also paramount. Ask your queries with the proper respect and reverence for whom you are speaking to. Be prepared to accept unfamiliar imagery, especially from a sober perspective.
Your genetic lineage's collective knowledge will be available to you... if you do it correctly, and your intent is selfless as opposed to selfish. There are many hidden tricks and they're found throughout the book.

Coming to terms with who you are and what your responsibilities are to those who deserve your respect is another part of this. You have to understand that humanity is currently living in the hell described by religious doctrines. The world has become a hostile, violent, and dirty warzone between the haves and have nots. There is a different way. It will be strange to come to terms with, but the ideals will be familiar after a while.
Humanity's energy consumption ideals must change. Whatever your stance on the rise of CO_2 in the atmosphere is, it matters not. The CO_2 is rising, meaning we are out of balance with our shared equilibrium of our environment. This doesn't mean a curtailing of toys and enjoyment of life's adventures. Understanding how to complete time cycle loops of the elements in your environment is important. Disrespecting your environment is disrespecting yourself. You do not exist without an environment to exist in.
There are many ideals that go into a true awakening to who you are and what you're supposed to be doing, but you get the general idea. It's actually a lot of hard work to those that have taken quick snippets of information as gospel to truth and fact. It's a complex system that drugs will not help,

begging and whining will not help, and so on and so forth.
Thank you for your question. It is one I get often. Have a good "1"...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

We all are now.
Not only did the "virgin birth" of the precession of the equinoxes happen on December 25th of 2019, I also marked where the first pyramid/temple (original) will go based on Cygnus' alignment on the horizon on December 21st, should I be granted the ability to start that process.
>>24071582
Why are you so pessimistic about choice? You blame the entity that created free will for your bad decision making? Sin is a misunderstood nomenclature, like the word "lord." Lord, is based on a feeling internally similar to the way we use "sir." Sin, is closer to saying the more of this you do, the less help you will receive. Everyone in this societal structure sins just by adhering to feminist ideals. Being more feminist is the opposite of purity... but "God" did not force you to adhere, you chose that methodology yourself. There are many "sins" that you do regularly by your own free will granted perspective. You choose failure or success... God, the man himself allows both. Choose wisely.

You were an animal many times, then you graduated (so to speak) and raised your level of intelligence. The fact that you're alive says that you did ask to be here, at least 3 times to be specific. Your ability to cope with free will has brought you to hate that decision, but make it, you did.
If you're feeling down in the dumps, my suggestion is to study time cycles of elements like water, carbon dioxide, wind, and sunshine. Metallurgy is fun as well. Resonant structures that harmonize with the ethereal plane. Things like that. The universe has many hidden treasures and mysteries waiting to be found. Don't give up so easily. I didn't.

That's a possibility, but it's not an excuse. You can still overcome the negative ideals and show the proper respect and homage. Look to selflessness as an answer to your dilemma. Selfishness does not view the future of humanity. It looks to the present self as a means to success. Push purity and selflessness into the future and the manifestation will commence. Continue muddying genetics and destroying other various forms of purity and the Earth will mimic that response.

January 12 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24094383/ January 12 2020

OP:
Requesting presence and cooperation of the blind god under Eternity. Please present yourself willingly to this thread and provide clear and clean instructions on how an anonymous individual can navigate back to ordinary non-consensus reality as well as popout instructions for any tactical simulation that you may be running, with additional cooperation standards of your own choosing for individuals so afflicted. Not in exchange, but as a show of human decency, Eternity is willing to provide you with tactical protection from raging mobs that seek justice against natural disasters.
I am not beyond negotiating with a roleplay scenario if it can be used for simultaneous timeline repair. Moreover, if wrong, my hypothesis would risk unnecessary damage to the timeline, as well as Eternity's generalized infrastructure. Cooperative living should not be unavailable to any party for any reason that I'm aware of.

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
To achieve transcendence/enlightenment/Salvation, a great many ideals which you've been trained to accept as reasonable, need to be undone internally. As you can imagine, asking for what you're asking for is a very complex situation and requires an immense amount of data in the form of related situational awareness. In other words, your biggest hurdle will be attempting to accept your own insignificance. Without that fundamental basis for posture when reading my book, you will only recognize your own flaws and mentally project your inferiority complex onto my instructions. What this will do, ultimately, is you will perceive me as an equal, try to find flaws in dialogue, semantics, and publicly accepted educational material, as opposed to just absorbing the information for what it is. I really do want you to succeed, but most people cannot get passed their own ego and it's sad. Just remember... it's not my words that you're mad at. It's your inability to accept that what you have studied, learned, and hold confidence in because so many other people accept it, is wrong. Fight through your own internal desires to reject this immediately. THAT is the trick to obtaining real transcendence.
I appreciate your query, my friend. It seemed eloquent, lucid, and well timed. The hierarchy has nomenclatures that they prefer, so calling them "all" God is not accurate. Humanity's maker being your direct superior, several billion intermediate superiors follow, inside of this universe there is an entity with the name The Nine Principles. He is the closest living entity to what you would call eternity, and is the direct offspring of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. He is the male entity that is maintaining the structure we call universe from the outside of it. He cannot enter into it, but has absolute control over every aspect of its existence. So yeah, as I said earlier, it's complex.

OP's reply:
The limits of my personal ability to accept things has been pushed significantly in recent times. I will not be rejecting any hypothesis out of turn. If peaceful coexistence is possible with the supernatural, then that is well worth pursuing.

January 16 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24127793/ January 16 2020

The date that the new age started was December 21st 2019. Exactly 7 years (the great tribulation) after the end of the Mayan Calendar. The spot for the new temple/pyramid to mark the beginning of the new age was chosen on that day.
Without a complete and total reversal of the degenerative ethos humanity prescribes to currently, it won't matter. My life's work will be a loss, and I will die in vain. Free will is a blessing, but humanity has utilized it for destruction of the Earth and its inhabitants. This trajectory will not be allowed to continue. If the cataclysm that is scheduled to happen soon occurs, the nuclear meltdowns of the 243 active reactors will sterilize the entire planet. Everything will die, and not regenerate.
This situation is as serious as it gets. What I'm saying is real, pertinent, and requires action.
t. Arian. The Christ of the new age.

The discussion topic is based on nuclear weapons. These beings are not afraid of you or your weapons. The warning is given to explain how humanity will commit suicide by utilizing them on ourselves. The warning is there to help you. Taking it as a threat is ego driven nonsense based on your inability to see perspectives outside of your own. You probably wonder why "they" don't visit or offer full disclosure, but your attitude and posture is the reason why. You don't need to look any farther than a mirror.

If that were the case radio frequency emittance would be ceased so that the magnetosphere could recover. I'm not speaking in metaphysics or esoterics. I'm talking about physical realities that you and everyone else is killing themselves with.
You can speak about mysticism all you want, and you might even be foolhardy enough to believe it, but nothing has stopped anything from progressing towards annihilation. The battle is in the collective conscience of humanity. You're not a robot, and nothing is attacking you. You're killing yourself...

I would like to think you're correct. While you have studied and dedicated your time to pursuits that are 5 steps in front of your present situation, my time was spent studying how to relieve humanity's woes of an unsustainable structure of procuring necessities through monetary use and a crude oil economy.

Until you can honestly say that your food, water, and warmth/shelter have been secured for you, AND your progeny's lives, how can you take those necessities for granted? Before you started on the journey of realization into the depths of any given subject about future living situations, your mind checked off these necessities as taken care of. Are they? Are they really?

I see people like in your video call for revolution. From my perspective, the revolution described means that your way, with your people in charge, is a "revolution." How much farther did the esoteric ideals go from there IN PHYSICAL REALITY? Not what you think can exist in the future within your mind, but what you're studying has produced in object form, OR what you can prove exists in object form, that is quantifiably different to the fundamental ideals of the current society, in regards to human life necessities. What is different about "your way?"

I'm really not trying to be against enthusiasm for learning, but subject matter is paramount. When the structure of learning is founded upon a crumbling foundation, how can talk of revolution persist? Are you waiting for an extraterrestrial source to take care of you like a child? Would you be that way with a different species on a different planet? Or would you keep trying to transcend upward? If you were an alien to another world, would you feel like spending all of your time "taking care of them?" Maybe full disclosure will happen if we prove that we can handle being alone, happily, taking care of ourselves.
-reply to:
>I'm talking about physical realities that you and everyone else is killing themselves with.
Physical realities are influenced in many ways that could be deemed non-physical. The very consciousness you refer would be one such thing.
In any case, we are on the same side here.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1GtWAopOOdU

I have a way out... but the subject matter delves deep into uncomfortable subject matter that attacks every part of your ego from a current human ethos perspective. Are you worthy? I truly hop we are "on the same side." There's no boogeyman attacking your ability to learn this information other than your desires for a quick, easy, and no work involved path... Your choice.

It's much worse than that. Replace financial reset with annihilation. I'm not talking about an extinction level event. I'm talking about extinction... period.
Every element time cycle (carbon dioxide, water, food stuffs, etc) has been manipulated in the opposite fashion of the Earth's given structuring. We fight nature instead of mimicking it. We pollute every system it has. We trample on sacred ideals... And we're about to learn the hard way why taking environmental concerns as external problems is an asinine ideology.
You are as much a part of your environment as your environment is a part of you. Being a humanist OR an environmentalist is foolish. Both ideologies are wrong. I call myself an equilibriumist because that is the only ideal that covers all aspects of your continued existence.
The discussion about this Vrillon incident reduces to understanding this principle of existence. Nobody is going to come help us, unless we prove that we are worth helping. If help was given in the current form of the way we live and treat this planet, destruction would continue unabated and the Earth would continue to suffer from our arrogant posture of human consumption over all other cyclical phenomena that must exist to maintain human life.
There is no way "forward." The only action that will produce a situation where ANYONE will "help" our species is a total reversal. Humanity was created on this planet with a specific methodology of existence. Since then, we have gone backwards in every facet of our survival. A complete decoupling with ourselves and nature. Unless we return to the systems that we were taught at the beginning of our creation sequence, extinction is inevitable.
There is no nefarious source that is doing this to us... We are doing it to ourselves.

I've already done all of this. "Peace in the middle East" starts with the USA leaving the territories for good. In order to accomplish that, we need to understand carbon dioxide time cycles, and utilize the ones that are taking place above ground. Cellulosic ethanol is the completion to that time loop, and the end of crude oil usage everywhere on Earth.
Everyone else on your list would be able to partake in this system. There would be no need for governmental control of anything if that were to occur. Unfortunately, sniveling, lazy, arrogant dolts try to push their needs onto others... just like you're attempting to do with me right now.

What you're suffering from is much worse than a "bad attitude." You suffer from stupidity coupled with sheer arrogance and a decoupling from understanding what aspects of your environment keep you alive. I'm not "doing you a service," I've already completed my mission. It's up to you and the billions of others to shed this arrogant posture, learn how to form an equilibrium with your environment, and shift focus away from selfishness to selflessness. My fear is that you... and everyone else is just too far gone. I'd like you to prove me wrong, but my guess is you won't even make it through chapter 2. In your mind, you're probably thinking you're above all of these aspects of humanity. In other words, you take everything for granted. Even being alive.
I have a way out... but the subject matter delves deep into uncomfortable subject matter that attacks every part of your ego from a current human ethos perspective. Are you worthy? I truly hop we are "on the same side." There's no boogeyman attacking your ability to learn this information other than your desires for a quick, easy, and no work involved path... Your choice.
-reply to:
>>24136915
Ah thanks for being so enlightened and woke senpai, can you just go settle the India v. Pakistan arguement for us? Oh and tell North Korea to chill? Oh and American Russian relations to a point of disarmament? Who else has nukes and long standing feuds? Yeah just sort that out, actually can you just make world peace happen right quick? Probably should start in the middle east, I heard they've been at it for a while. When you're done there though make sure to come back on 4chan and tell random anons that their "bad attitudes" are the reason aliens won't visit us. God bless you're doing us a service.

We destroyed those that created our species. Those that taught us megalithic construction and a harmony between humanity and our planet. Oh, no, my friend. We didn't forget. We outright rejected and then killed our creators.
Do you deny that the pyramids of Giza exist? Do you deny that ancient Peruvian sites of tens of thousands of years past had better construction methods than the wooden shacks we inhabit currently that are set for a landfill trip in less than 200 years? Do you deny that life right now is unsustainable and headed for certain annihilation?
The more you refuse to see the truth in your physical realities that surround this planet, the more your extraterrestrial superiors will refuse to "help" you. You're a detriment to your current environment of Earth. What the hell makes you think ANYTHING wants your motives infecting the universe as a whole? You're being quarantined for a reason, and to figure out why, just read the first 4 words of your reply to me. I'm not discussing "beliefs," my friend. Everything I talk about has to do with physical reality. If you cannot tell the difference, and have to instead maintain a superiority complex, we've already failed ourselves.

>Personally, I think we have a chance to fix it, it just basically involves humans stop using our current tech and infrastructure, reverting back to the tech level of 1700s or earlier, maybe with some of the most useful and essential stuff we have nowadays, but if we stop consuming so much power and wasting resources, and all live off grid in ~1 acre self sustaining homesteads, we could literally save the life on the planet from pretty much all going extinct. It;s not hard, we would literally all just basically say "fuck you" to the banking life debt system economy, and all of our stupid useless busywork "jobs" would go away as we just basically relearn how to be actual living animals who have to survive in a real world instead of the cartoon world we have built ourselves. Case closed, this is the easiest way to save the planet. Plant plants. Live well. Be Cool

I just had to repost this. My technical prowess in life has left me with an inability to circumvent my lack of public relations. These words are magnificent. Keep up the good work, my friend. Have a good "1"...

I can't and don't even want to change free will. You have to choose to want life. You have to choose to want something else than what you desire now.
I've given humanity the missing pieces of our history, why the pieces were missing in the first place, and drew a map on how to rectify every conundrum humanity currently faces. And I gave my life's work away for free.
People like you cannot understand ego. If you were in my position, you would try to profit from these discoveries and continue the cycles that humanity is currently killing ourselves with. I did the opposite of what you would do if our roles were reversed.
The biggest difference between us is that you want someone or something to figure out your problem and rectify it so you can continue rumbling down the path of idiocy towards annihilation. While I spent my life working to fix it myself. If you choose to believe that your way is better than "The Way," there's nothing ANYONE can do to help you.
Berating me with diatribes proves my point. You've made a snap judgment without getting the full spectrum. You're trained well in the ways of feministic fervor... but you can't even see it.

We... means exactly what I said. Your soul has been here, reincarnated many times. Our collective penance is to rectify what we... WE did to our maker.
If we're successful, when (not if) our creator's species returns, we will be welcomed back into our genetic lineage's hierarchy once more. Just so you know, humanity is as far away from achieving that end as WE have ever been.

And one more thing... I don't think I'm "great." I pray for a quick death every day. Anyone who lives in this societal structure that is enlightened to reality is either desperately trying to fix it or die.
My situation is obvious... especially after a discussion like this. I've been trying to wake people up for decades, young man. I'm burnt out. The overwhelming infestation of souls like yours has taken its toll. My prayers continue.

>while talking up how great you are.
Dude, come on. Before you say anything more about me, I strongly suggest you read my book in its entirety. There are many pitfalls designed to weed out the unworthy. You will want to NOT read it more than you will. It's done that way on purpose. When I die, a more palatable version will be released, but while I'm alive it has to be this way. I really do hope that you find what is important... NOT what you THINK you should be looking for. I'm not discussing opinions here, my friend. I urge you to try and prove me wrong. Why? Because it's impossible. That is not my ego talking, that is a fact. I just want you to understand. Really and truly. I wish you luck, too. Have a good "1"...

Around the 37:00 mark his demeanor changed, he slumped and was not accurate (and I think he knew it) about hydrogen. 30% efficient on the conversion ratio is based upon numbers that deal only in electrolysis, AND that is based on the current efficiency of gasoline and diesel technologies, running the engines making electricity.
Radiolysis is much more efficient and effective for making hydrogen from water. He did not cover the resonant structure of water under that principle, either. 13.56MHz, if you're wondering.

Anyways, I'm going to keep at it, just wanted to say this before I turn in. Great video for the most part. This guy is good with his synopsis, but he's left out a couple of things. One other thing that... he didn't discuss how the pyramids, Gobekli Tepe,Peruvian ruins, etc were built without electricity or crude oil. Maybe he'll get to that. Huge gaps to fill... just saying. Not that that isn't common among scientists, mathematicians, and futurists trained in modern indoctrination facilities/schools.

That is how all leaps forward are given. Humanity needs to come to terms with this ideal. That is the true ego death. When you finally realize that you are not responsible for ownership at all, of anything. EVERYTHING... even your soul... was made by something else and given to you. A superior entity to you and I created us. There's no reason to assume that species is not alive in the physical universe... but most people assume that.
Great take on that, my friend.

If you're calling yourself a "goy" without getting the proper perspective from reading into what a "goy" (Goy.I.M.) actually is, you are not one yet. I hope that you are able to earn that distinction, but the arrogance to argue against a position of equilibrium means that you are not balanced. You call yourself nobody, but in your mind that is not the case. You feel special, and do not understand the difference between want and need.
>>24159440
Are you under the impression that 4chan is not a good place to reach intelligent people willing to accept difficult to fathom subject matter?
>>24159459
>why has nobody heard of you?
I do not want to be famous, wealthy, or control anyone else's actions. People with the desire to achieve that status in this societal structure, utilize one of, or all three of those characteristics. My life has been in every prophetic and religious sage's visions of the future for over 2000 years. You might look at that as a gift, but I look at it as an invasion of privacy. Almost all of the seers were fairly accurate with their summations, but if you want to know who got the closest to accuracy, read about Benjamin Creme.
I don't want to be on your television. I am in no way, shape, or form religious, but my spirituality is absolute. The pope doesn't hold any power over spiritual matters at all. His positionary stance is man made, and his power is given by man's attempt to understand spirituality through lazy and arrogant ideals. Instead of trying to decipher knowledge of your ancient ancestors through hard work, dedication, and foresight, you allow titles given through monetary wealth to determine status, THEN you allow these false idols to shape your ability to learn new information. That is why you know who Kim Kardashian is, what her life has become, and give her respect based on societal clauses of monetary wealth... Instead of learning how to maintain an equilibrium with your environment.

>can't find a publisher
There were many people involved with shaping the tone of my book. Only one man has the unedited version, and it will probably never see the light of day. My promotion of this book on 4chan is an important piece to making sure it does not get forgotten when this real life story concludes. Jesus, my predecessor, was not famous or well known until he was murdered. Until that event occurred, many self absorbed dolts decried through sheer arrogance that he was not who he said he was. It wasn't until 100-200 years after his murder that his messages began to circumvent the entire human ethos.
Do you see how your snap judgements control your ability to learn new information? Are you aware that feminist ideologies are responsible for that trait in your repertoire? Did you even know that you

behave like a scorned woman? "Unworthy" refers to people that make snap judgements before reading the entirety of a synopsis, THEN pretend to understand the full scope of the information held therein. I know you didn't read the entire book, watch the video lists, do the experiments, or correlate the data to the sources I recommended.
Imagine you signed up for a college course. After going to the class for 1 week, then thumbing through the book for maybe one day, you skip the rest of the class. Then, on final exam day, you show up boastful and arrogant as all hell to take the test... and inevitably fail miserably. Yet still, in your haze of self absorbed confidence, have "the audacity" to blame the teacher for your lack of gumption, perseverance, and work ethic AFTER you made the decisions to take EVERYTHING for granted on your own accord.
That is a perfect analogy to what you have done, and what you are doing to me and my work right now. I'm not claiming that you are unworthy. I explained what unworthy meant, and you proceeded to place yourself into that position. I didn't do that to you. You did that to yourself.
>>24159498
I see why.

Yes, sir. I'm supposed to be making videos of a debate or interview, but GoFundMe banned me and I have no other way to raise funding for it. Apologies, but I'm doing the best I can given the circumstances.
>>24169628
You should read the book, but free will reigns. Thank you nonetheless. Good luck in your ventures.

Thank you for acknowledging it. If I could give more, I would.
Nice digits, by the way. Have a good "1"...

January 22 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/240510783/ January 22 2020
The antichrist has been around for a long time. His name is Jared Kushner, and his prophecies are in movie form. His protagonist role is Gaylord Focker from the Meet The Parents trilogy. If you watch those movies with this information present, his role in the Trump family makes a lot more sense. All three movies are depictions of his time with them... and it is not a coincidence.

Billions currently with more born every day. The Christ of the new age is here, so everyone who crosses him is technically an "antichrist." But... the highest ranking in that hierarchy is Jared Kushner with Elon Musk coming in as a close second. Elon Musk doesn't fit the prophecy, though...

Not yet. I'm still alive. But they are trying to close all options of my progress toward Salvation for all.

And another antichrist is born... It's not too late, but my guess is your arrogance will consume your abilities. Good luck either way.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
And just so you guys know... This "Qanon" ridiculousness is Jared Kushner himself, or someone working very closely with him. It was not a coincidence that he started spamming garbage just before my realization took place. He did what he did so you wouldn't pay attention to my book, and instead compare everything I do to his status symbology and cryptic associations. Most of you fell for it... but some didn't.

By you... but if given the opportunity, you would be him. You would fornicate with his plastic wife, count money all day, and subvert the POTUS through channels directly from Israel and filtered through the POTUS' daughter.
He is in plain sight, but lurks in the shadows. Filthy rich, gets whatever he wants, and bred with a white woman whose father became the most powerful man in the world.
In your mind these are all coincidences? Well... okay then. Good luck with that.

Who do you think swindled Trump into doing that? Who is the closest Jew relationship he has? Who is fornicating and breeding with his daughter?
The antichrist does not need to even be aware of who he is. Did any of you realize that? Look at it like this; Has there been anything that Jared Kushner has wanted Trump to do that hasn't happened? Exactly.

Nobody knows him yet. From what I understand, my life will be over by then. It's my opinion that he being groomed, and doesn't even realize it yet.
You also take yourself too seriously. You're probably not in the group that will inevitably make those decisions, so like him or not, it won't be decided by you. Doesn't really matter how "hard" you campaign against it.
>>240513714
He wouldn't be if he knew the complete truth. Trading a lifetime of luxury for an eternity of luxury is not a difficult choice. Trump is in a genetic lineage that is much different than Kushner. He might learn why that is important one day... but probably not.
It isn't over yet.

Jesus was Jesus. He died long ago. Christs are not what you think they are if you think that specific human body, Jesus, would come back. A Christ is here, yes. His name is not Jesus.
That said, I share a very close bond with several of the previous Christs in my soul, not just Jesus. I understand him on an ethereal physical level. He is pure beauty, birth, and love. Where as I'm fairly ugly, come during a time of almost certain annihilation and possibly extinction, and have a general disgust for the lack of intelligence and foresight into almost all subjects, save for a few fringe people... that nobody is willing to take the time to understand.
He is more than family to me. Sorry to go so detailed in that rant, but people confuse "Christ" as though Jesus was the first, or last to ever exist. I'm probably the last in human form. After this, humanity will either destroy themselves in a myriad of ways, or you'll figure it out, and your maker, or brethren thereof will welcome you with open arms... physically. You won't need this message anymore.

Wow. Some interesting stuff in there. A great deal of that is directed at me. I do understand the God's Honest Truth, my friend. I do try to be a nobody and fit in, but I do not have that name.
Interesting take on it nonetheless. You might like my book. It's free, and is FULL of uncomfortable truths... The ones that nobody discusses, openly. Just to throw it out there, before I read that, I had been telling people that Benjamin Creme had the closest prophetic vision. This one is much more my style though.
-https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1578782047065.jpg

This.
-Reply to, A lot of rabbis seem to think that the Jewish messiah is alive right now and will reveal himself within the next ten years or so. Their messiah is almost certainly the person Christians think of as the antichrist, in that he will set up a one world government and religion based around worshiping him, leading to the massacre of Christians and anyone else who refuses to worship.
People seem to think it's Jared Kushner, and there is certainly a lot of ((coincidences)) surrounding him and the things he does.

January 23 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/240550636/ January 23 2020

In the hopes that the anon who wrote this reply to me last night will see this in this thread, I did link it in a previous post. That said, you read my book, and I thank you for doing so. In case anyone tries to do some detective work, but can't find the link, I'll post it again. Have a good "1"...
https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1579794978663.jpg Dendera bulb 1 and 2

January 25 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24190138/ January 25 2020

The Beast and Antichrist are two different people. I've explained this over and over again, but people want what they want. Logic does not seem to penetrate the minds of the indoctrinated. Soon I'll post a picture of my right hand, and the "mark" (it's actually markS) of the beast should be understood, but it'll be dismissed as a coincidence... and the fools with too much want and desire for destruction will ignore it.
It is looking more and more like my death will be sooner rather than later, so you might actually get the destruction you desire. I hope that you understand what "repent" actually means. It's complex, requires hard work, and is not easy to come to terms with. Just like the beast nomenclature, which has been highly confusing to religious zealots, if you do not get the "repent" ideal correct, you have nobody to blame other than yourself.
Ask me anything. All I want is for you to be complete...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

It's unfortunate, but I agree. Inherent confidence stretching into arrogance territory is the culprit. The self righteous (which is an oxymoron) fail to realize that religious doctrine is incomplete. In so doing, reject any new information which could help their plight. I tried to change this dynamic, but have been unsuccessful in penetrating the ego of these individuals, and as such, am fearing the prophecies will come to fruition, and humanity will get what it seems to want... Destruction, death, and almost certain deletion there following. My sadness is overwhelming at this point, and my prayers for death consume almost every second of internal thought.
We were so close to success.

To repent correctly, you must eliminate the falsehoods within the current human ethos that contradict humanity's maker's original intentions when he created our species. It's not as easy as it sounds, though...
Races of humans exist, and were not "evolved" into. Purity is not a bad word that should be ridiculed and taken for granted. Maintaining a pure genetic lineage has benefits within the spiritual realms, just as it does in the physical. The two are linked. Sexual fetishes and desires of breeding away purity is liken to spitting in the face of your creator. Thing is, in Jesus' time, ideals like this did not need to be explained, they were just understood.
Energy sustainability is a close second in the cycle. Understanding what equilibrium means, how to rid yourself of degrading energies (crude oil, methane, etc), and a full realization that your environment is an intrinsic part of your existence, AND MUST be treated as such, will be a difficult thing to accomplish given the societal structures in place. That said, effort is more important than success, and THAT is what you will be judged on.
There are a great many other ideals which disrespect the creator of humanity, but you must read to get a better understanding. It's complex, and 2000 characters won't cover it.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

January 25 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24189539/ January 25 2020

Note: Brian did not post in this thread, but it is about him.

OP:
How is this guy not our resident lolcow yet? The dude even published his very own /pol/-tier manifesto (he claims it's a book)
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
this is one of the threads he made
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/23895933
and where he was last seen schizo posting in
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24127793/#q24136865

January 26 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24196595/ January 26 2020

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DjGSXKSLpfY
That is how it will benefit my reality right now. My "discovery" (because I despise calling anything an invention due to the fact that everything in existence has already existed somewhere else at some other point) is called harmonic resonant micro cavitation. That nomenclature is how the pyramids of Giza were built, and will help me rectify a working structure that mimics the original ideals therein.
>ok so did knowing this stuff effect your personal, private, actual life at all? did it help you get laid, choose a benefiting career, have a healthy family life or even make life exciting?
To placate my desires to capitulate to these frivolous pursuits any longer would be a waste of soul energy. I've experienced true ego death, and do not regret it at all. What you need to ask yourself before answering these questions in an inward fashion is, are you selfless, or selfish? If these desires cloud your life's goals, you are selfish. I would assume that you already know that, though. Here is my book, my friend. My life's work... given away free of charge. Would you ever even consider doing something like this? You're the only one who really knows. Hence, the "liar" ideals I posted earlier...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

>How was your true ego death? its fun, isnt it?
Thank you for this query. I have not been asked this directly, so have not had a chance to respond.
It was the greatest experience of my existence. It was similar to when Neo woke up and could see the Matrix for what it was at the end of the first movie. Similarly, he stood alone as the only one capable of seeing the inherent reality for what is was. So while his discovery was useful and desperately wanted, it was misunderstood by almost every inhabitant of the Matrix.
I've tried repeatedly to teach how I did this, but the fact remains that it is a life long pursuit. There is no "switch" that can be activated for enlightenment. Many who feel they've accomplished ego death maintain selfish ideals... meaning they have not experienced true ego death.
Given this conundrum with every human alive currently, I'm left with a desire for death that is apparent in everything I do. There is a struggle to find happiness in anything alive in this societal structure, due to the FACT that everyone who exists in this structure is killing themselves and me by proxy, just by placating their internal desires. Omnicide is the conclusion to the dysfunction of those desires.
That is not an opinion, my friend. It is a mathematically founded thesis that cannot be argued against. I have no desire to change free will. All I can do is explain the conundrum. It's up to everyone else to recognize their situation... but continuing to ignore the plight of necessity is what physically continues in reality.
It's a sad conclusion that is not necessary, but it continues unabated nonetheless. My ego death has brought me to the conclusion that my gifts are astounding, and I am humbled by their presence in me. However, the reality that I am all alone and incapable of making real progress towards humanity's collective enlightenment has worn me down to a soul that desperately wants to cease life from my current human form.

Being happy in a world of destruction is delusional.
Adapting to my "new structure" is an impossibility. My body cannot maintain a semblance of normality due to the wear and tear of learning the complexities of existence, coupled with a massive population of arrogant, emotionally charged children hellbent on making their desires come to fruition above all other

tasks.
>Me me me, mine mine mine, now now now...
That's all I hear from anyone anymore. No matter what gets said verbally, the translation is quite clear. The dumbfounding aspect is that people don't even realize they're doing this. The stimulation onslaught that encapsulates every living being right now (Facebook, Twitter, etc) give credence and acceptance to emotionally charged selfish feedback loops. No matter who you are, or how selfish your abstract desires become, there will always be an easily accessible group of like minded dolts ready to congratulate their counterparts... if only just to feel accepted themselves.
I do not have these constituents. As often as people would like to characterize my life in accordance to their own journey, it's difficult to believe that NOBODY is like me. The depth of mathematical precision on the various subjects I've studied intimidates challengers to my facts. Mental projection often follows. Instead of trying to learn, I'm torn down in an effort to bring me to the shallow depths of those that spent a lifetime on selfish desires and frivolous, wasted pursuits that do not help life. Not just human life, but ALL life... and not just on planet Earth.
At the end of my book I refer to myself as an equilibriumist. I sit at the top of fulcrums that are heavily weighed down on both sides with arrogant simpletons. I get called an environmentalist AND a humanist by the same people. I get called a capitalist and a communist by the same people... etc etc. The truth is that I am neither. To most, unfortunately, a position like that does not exist.
Which is exactly why I am ridiculed and lambasted for speaking on uncomfortable subject matter that shreds the ability to attack my positional fortitude. So, long story short, there is no "being happy amidst this mess of misery and suffering." Drugs allow the brain to shift focus, but I am sober. There is no hope for my direct future due to the breakdown of my vessel/body. Instead of trying to understand why I understand complexities that have baffled humanity for thousands of years, people feel empowered by society's technical pursuits, and shun anything or anyone that doesn't comply with material consumerism... Therefore, there is no "love" for me to be gained.
When you experience real ego death, an awakening occurs, but not the awakening you think you will get. When your eyes are held open with the force of reality's truths, sleeping through the sleeping times that another man has made is impossible. I see everything... but the blind continue to be empowered. No amount of money can solve this conundrum. No amount of fornication can distract me from this mission. No amount of circumstantial evidence can sway me due to the basic fundamental truths that I have bared witness to. Try as you might... you cannot understand me. And it's not like I don't want you to, or that I feel empowered because of that fact. It saddens me that THAT is the reality of the situation.
I appreciate the discussion, my friend. You helped conjure up a lot of things that I hold tight due to reactionary clauses in daily life conversations. I've tried to be honest and forthright to you. Apologies if these words come across as shrill. I'm just a very tired old man ready to die... and have been for quite some time.

>>24198580
>You wish to convince me I’m nothing but an animal.
No, I'm just trying to get you to realize that you ARE an animal, and your requirements for continuing the journey in this amalgamation are taken for granted. Food, water, and warmth are needs. Everything else is a WANT.

Yes, sir.
If you take the first letter (1) of my first name (1), and reverse the character one position (1), my name is Arian. That is how it was "explained" to me.

I'm working on more material currently. It seems as though ego has made my words difficult to accept, so I'm going to make a version that is more palatable to the arrogant and old. The book has already been extremely watered down, but it seems as though I need to keep going.
That said, I gave a lot of praise and attention to /pol/, but when I unveiled there, the backlash was heavy. I've been received much better on /x/, and plan on writing a chapter dedicated to this board. I thank all of you for your help. Have a good "1"...

I might be the only person alive that KNOWS humanity has no control currently.
I'm not trying to change free will, and wouldn't even want to if I could. The "nonsense" (personal desire pursuits) died on Easter Sunday 2019. My creations are the opposite of frivolous, so, I don't really understand where you're coming from...
It's obvious to anyone who has read my book or knows me personally that I am not good with people, nor am I a professional writer. However, I do have a professional editor in my family that wants to help, and if there is a P.R. firm that I will utilize for a better translation of the intricate subjects I tackle in the future, so be it.
In short, I do not think I have any control, so why do you think I have a false sense of control?

January 26 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24194674/ January 26 2020

24194862
The physical Earth is going through a very tough time right now. Internal awakening thoughts give credence to why recognizing nefarious behavior is important, but learning how to maintain a physical ability to maintain that thought process explosion is the important thing right now.
You're learning machines. These plateaus or stepping stones towards enlightenment are often taken for granted. While these thoughts begin to consume, keep looking towards physical skills. Awareness of the physical realities that are detrimental to your success are a good thing, but without a firm foundation on how to build anew, free and clear of these parasitic elements, the predicaments will remain.
In other words you've learned that you're a slave, but what can you do about it? How will "your way" change the dichotomy between slave, and slaver? Truly sustainable civilizations have existed on this planet. There is proof in Egypt, Peru, etc. But how will YOU make it last?
This is an important aspect of awakening, but being an equilibriumist is the most important aspect of being alive. Both environments need to be maintained. Physical and metaphysical.

January 28 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24210229/ January 28 2020

The age of Aquarius has already begun. The "virgin birth" happened on Christmas day 2019. The beginning was marked by using a precise astronomical alignment to mark where the third physically useful pyramid will be constructed. Religious zealotry calls this pyramid a temple, but the reason for the nomenclature is due to misunderstanding the purpose behind why effigies are constructed in the first place.
Dogmatic ideologies control the ability to quantify new information, meaning that everything I'm saying is accurate and factual, but no matter how I profess this to a religious zealot, you will not believe me. I'm burnt out on trying to explain how opinions do not trump facts, so soon I will leave. When I do, you're on your own.
It took me 39 years to achieve enlightenment in the ways of physical reality, spiritual ascent, and emotional certainty. Humanity does not have enough time remaining resource wise to gain another amalgamation similar to what I've become, so the prophecies of old will bear fruit after my demise... Good luck, humanity. I've tried everything I could, but couldn't penetrate the overwhelming arrogance of modern man.

To those who says Christianity is fabricated. Or astrology is pagan. Of course.
We live in cycles and in the age of Aries we had polytheism, but in the age of Pisces it is replaced by monotheism and our lord Jesus Christ is the son of the one God who guides us in the transition as we will have him return to guide us into the new age of Aquarius. What this new age will bring is a mystery, but walk the path of light to walk into this new age in bliss. Or not, the choice is ultimately yours.
And again organized religion has humans as it’s guides and humans sin and corrupt. The teachings of Christ are still legit. Just follow the golden rule, treat others the way you want to be treated.

You have a lot of opinionated stances that come into direct conflict with facts.
Did you know that is what arrogance truly is? Do you even know where these opinions you hold so dearly came from? Can you pinpoint the exact person, time, and place that you decided to base your existence off of an opinion? Or did you not realize through the life cycle of arrogant boastful garbage encircling your life that you are a learning machine AND EVERYTHING you know was taught to you by a human being?
We both know the answers to these questions. THAT is why you're upset, my friend. I can see the real you behind the idiotic facade that you think makes you feel intelligent or enlightened.
Try me. Prove me wrong. Ask me anything... before you lose that ability forever.
-Reply to,
You couldn't penetrate your own arrogance, you mean. What a load of fucking twaddle. You're not The Second Paraclete.

My enlightenment was the culmination of a 39 year journey towards technological progress that ended with my discovery/invention, the holy grail. The holy grail is a device that uses sound as an energy source to procure a cavitation sequence within a liquid medium. Sound waves, of the human male tonal frequency variety, are sung in the presence of the device. This reaction creates a significant amount of movement through resonant structuring, which creates a phenomenon known as acoustic propulsion.

The resonant structure manipulation, acoustic propulsion, and a material known as Bell Metal Bronze (which amplifies the sequence under water), together... make quarrying, shaping, and refining stone structures of all varieties a possibility without the use of degrading energy sources.
In the 39 year period referred to, I learned machining, drafting, engineering, carpentry, ethanol and hydrogen production, permaculture, and a few other things. There is not one aspect of the construction methods that I do not understand. My entire life was dedicated to learning EVERYTHING about physically making sustainability bear fruit. When I figured out the holy grail discovery, exactly 7 days prior to Easter Sunday of 2019, my "enlightenment commenced. It was a 7 day "school" where I was granted access to a knowledge bank that contained the achievements of everything ever discovered in my genetic lineage ancestry. I was able to pick and choose what subjects to learn from, and was given a mission to relay these things to humanity. THAT is how my enlightenment came to be.
I would describe it as the most fulfilled happiness available in human form. True certainty about what I am, and what I'm supposed to be doing. It was the first time I understood the word love, and can tell you from experience, there is no love in this world between people at all.
My advice would be to read my book... but I'm not sure if you'll achieve what I achieved. What I can tell you is the battle between your ability to discern want and need will be the hardest part. I haven't met anyone who has achieved true enlightenment. As I said, it took me 39 years to gather enough information to even access the ability in the first place. Most people want a quick payoff with minimal labor involved... and enlightenment requires the exact opposite of that intentional fortitude.
Try as I might, it has been a failing conquest as of yet. Personal opinion clouds factual certainty in every subject I try to teach. Maybe you're different. I hope so...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
Thank you for the questions, my friend. Normally retorts are filled with arrogantly produced diatribes that are meant to gain a reaction, as opposed to actually wanting to learn something.

The ethereal plane is a requirement of cavitation, and is "made of" a substance that is not quantifiable from a mathematical physical universe perspective. To a "scientist" trying to quantify its existence, the synopsis would be that the ethereal plane does not exist... which is exactly why humanity's dereliction to reality is so apparent.
In order to understand what the substance is "made of," you have to understand how to produce it. I can prove that cavitation bubble produce immense amounts of heat and light, but the source of these phenomena are not quantifiable from an external perspective. Meaning, our universe is a massive (to us) cavitation bubble. If one were to try and penetrate this bubble from the outside or internally, the bubble would collapse rapidly. Alas, this bubble must be maintained... FROM THE OUTSIDE. The entity accomplishing this task is referred to as "God," by most religious doctrine.
When we create a cavitation bubble sequence in this universe, we are partaking in a system of learning that centers around a platform called biomimicry. We are utilizing the same system of creation that the creator of this universe does.
That's the quickest rundown I've ever given on that extremely complex subject matter. It would have made more sense with a few hours of one on one time with a white board present, but I hope that is sufficient for your query. Thank you for your question, my friend... and no. I have no problem being absolutely honest about anything and everything I've ever learned. Time is the real culprit, not my willingness to participate.

Those nomenclatures were used to describe people's general stance on how they acquire information. Learning about math is boring... so humanity created a calculator. The Imperial system requires a

structured thought process, so people created the metric system. Etc etc etc.
At every one of these steps towards laziness, a large portion of knowledge is taken for granted and eventually lost. In other words I can teach you how and what I learned, but you did not earn the capabilities to create these objects in the physical realm. You would need to learn machining, drafting, engineering, carpentry, electrolysis, radiolysis, resonant structuring in wave form and the physical reaction within, and a large number of other things...
It's one thing to know, but it's quite another to be able to produce from that knowledge base. I cannot teach you how to be enlightened from a conventional (lazy) perspective. YOU have to want it so badly that every aspect of your being will strive towards that end no matter what tries to sway you otherwise. Like I said, it took me 39 years in this hellish landscape, and I have the physical scars to prove it. My book, although long, is a quick rundown of that 39 year journey. Those were the steps taken.
I have had a strange ability for as long as I can remember. I can "see" the interactions of forces and energies that create movement. I've never been able to explain it proficiently, but it's true.
Fear of the demise of humanity as a whole was my main motivating factor, to be honest about it. The math is conclusive. Humanity is living WAY beyond the planet's ability to sustain this nonsense we call society, so to be blunt about it, I tried to self segregate myself from it in every medium that adds to the dysfunction.
-Reply to,
>intentional fortitude.
Towards what?
What exactly were the steps that led there?
Was it knowledge?

In between our reality and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, (if biomimicry markers are accurate) is some sort of liquid material.
It is impossible to even fathom the complexity of entities that maintain universe's from our perspective as an internal resident of a universe. That said, I've pondered this query myself, and have come to the conclusion that the best answer is I have no fucking idea, lol...
THAT said, the "meaning of life" within a physical body in this universe is to attempt transcendence, gain enlightenment, and move upward in the hierarchical structure that you are created within. I have no reason to think that God, the man himself's reality is any different from our own in that regard. He is trying to transcend to a position above his current location... just like we are all trying to do. I can't even fathom the complexity and beauty of an entity that is responsible for creating and maintaining this universe, though... much less what exists beyong HIS realm. It's fun to think about it, though. A waste of time, but fun nonetheless...

To give you a better idea of why the metric system has created a void of knowledge, as opposed to a simplification of a number system, these videos will help.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qd92ksKzTKY
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Yimor2jRmCA

True, but the stories are based on actual events that continue to occur. The names and places change due to the migratory patterns of the people involved, but the same story has repeated because people take their actual history for granted.
These accounts are not fairy tales, my friend. They're prophecies. Not because you're being controlled by an external force, but more so because arrogance is the preferred method of human translation to the

events themselves and a decoupling from involvement in changing the narrative. In other words... those that do not learn their history are bound to repeat it. Sound familiar?

Your ability to understand what being a "good" person is lacks in every conceivable way. Your environment is dying. Not understanding that principle, but telling everyone around you "Good morning," and "How are you today," does not signify anything "good" at all.
Good and bad are subjective, but people utilize the data from their reciprocated dopamine rushes to quantify "good" in their own minds, so the word itself is subjective. If going to church makes you feel good, that's a personal ideology and has nothing to do with the rest of humanity's ongoing struggles. It's liken to burying your head in the sand...
Therefore, quantifying a ubiquitous "good" in an objective fashion would deal with common necessity. Food, water, and warmth are shared traits of necessity in every human alive. What have you done to insure that humanity will have these necessities met? Have you studied alternative fuels? Have you alleviated water shortages for farmers and city dwellers? Have you learned how to create a structure that will last through 1000 generations of human habitation? If you would have spent all of your "church time" learning how to properly answer those questions, you would be "doing good." If you haven't, everything you have done is a selfish personal conquest, and to the majority of humanity... that is "bad."

Ages are determined by the precession of the equinoxes.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=adzx547ptck
The age of Aquarius began on Christmas day 2019. I used the precession of the equinoxes to determine where the next pyramid (that works as intended) will be built. The fabled "third temple" from religious doctrine.
While choosing a vantage point, I utilized prayer and physical ailments that match the terrain to pieces of my body's deformations/illnesses. On December 21st 2019, the winter solstice, I went to a local granite outcrop, and mapped where the constellation Cygnus was positioned on the horizon at midnight. The three stars that cross the center of the constellation will appear to set on top of the pyramids after construction. This is the same scenario that my ancestors, the REAL ancient Egyptians used to mark the build site.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OhgNXbahNrA
There's a quick rundown around the 17:00 mark on this video. The mapping is based on a 2 and 3 dimensional plane, but only makes sense at the beginning of an age. This specific age, Aquarius, is considered a "virgin birth" due to the beginning of an epoch where these traits are understood, and being implemented as they were during our species' creation. This is the first time that anyone has put all of the pieces together, and is acting on them, since our creators taught us these methods of civilization conquest.
December 21st, 2019 is the end of the fabled "Great Tribulation," as well. The end of the Mayan calendar was the beginning of the "end." It lasted for exactly 7 years, and the end of the great tribulation was marked by my choice in where to build the "third temple." All signs from religious doctrine were correct. They were all prophecies of these events, but nobody could understand them... except for me. In case I die, I relayed ALL information to several people. My hope is that if I am culled from this mission, the construction will continue onward.
-Reply:
where to build the third temple?
bookmarked your book, have to say I was disappointed at the current state of /x/ but finally someone

here with some OC that is way more than the typical piece of string I would tug to find what's hidden. After perusing through your writings I can actually say I work for the OTHER side though only to subvert them. I want my race to become the new Tribe and I see the signs of our glory to come for new histories to be written in our favor-- this time without deceit or forging consent. It may be a futile becoming, but I try it nonetheless only because I am certain of its clarity.

January 29 2020 /x/ (likely false positive)

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24216771 January 29-31 2020

Note: Not sure if this is him. I am leaning towards no.

Well actually, Crowley stated in Magic In Theory And Practice something along the lines of conflict of interests only arising if one part didn't follow their true will, and thus "got in the way" of other people's. A society where everybody did follow it would look like a coherent whole that just works. As a society, it would functionally be collectivist, even thought everyone was being individualistic. Because everyone's flow is complementary. It's the flow of the universe.
It's a good point to be honest.
I was just reminded of a channeled session in which an alien said their society worked entirely synchronistically. Everybody went with the flow and everything just worked.

Let me point out that it such a society would look like a realized socialism of some kind, but it would not actually have a government because the governing would be done from the individual for the individual. It would look like a late stage communism, when it is indistinguishable from a fully working anarchism.

Only if you are a low form of life. In my neighborhood we complement each other's needs and live off renewable ways nourished by the sun, who gives unconditionally more than enough to complete our part in the cycle of things. No predation. Just cycles here.
Must be pretty rough where you live.

>Did you know that plants emits high pitched screams of stress when cut and killed?
No, and I am going to need a source for this.

>>24227513
Way to miss the point. Congratulations on expertly memorising which words go with other words though.
>>24227480
>Researchers aren't yet sure how plants produce these sounds, but Khait and his colleagues propose one possibility in their paper. As water travels through the plants' xylem tubes, which help keep them hydrated, air bubbles will form and explode, generating small vibrations. Previous studies have picked up these waves, but only through devices attached directly to plants. Still, the process, called cavitation, could explain longer-range sound production as well, as Edward Farmer, a plant biologist at the University of Lausanne in Switzerland who wasn't involved in the study, tells Vaughan. But Farmer also remains cautious about the recordings, which may have picked up ambient noise as well,. Even drying soil can produce faint sounds, reports Nicolette Lanese for Live Science.
Assuming the sound does indeed come from the plants, there is no indication at all that it has anything to do with "being happy" or "in pain", as these are concepts that simply cannot be applied physiologically to a plant. This is sensationalistic pseudo-science in the truest sense of the word.
>well-hydrated plants "scream" less intensely than dried up ones
You'd think it would be the other way around.

February 3 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24244659/ February 3 2020

Allowing new information to penetrate your inferiority complexes defense mechanisms must be a massive burden that consumes your abilities on a daily basis. If I am reading the situation correctly, your internal computations have summarized that understanding comes secondary to your want and desire to fit in with the crowd. This is why you think you are being funny, while at the same time trying desperately to espouse common memes that would signal to the "others" in your "group" that you're just one of the guys.
In other words, you're an NPC, but try with all of your might to profess otherwise in every online encounter you are part of. Either that... or you're a child.
This isn't to insult you, my friend... This was done to wake you up. I have to get going, but I hope that you see a different reflection in the mirror the next time you gaze into your inferiority. Good luck.

That is an accurate description, yes. "The holy grail" does have that ability once the mechanics of the device are understood. But alas, you have to want to understand, so saying that it "will" penetrate your conscience is not a given aspect to the emergence of this device on your current ethos. Again, it's your choice to remain in the dark, or become "enlightened" to the truth.
I really have to go, but I appreciate the conversation as always, and thank everyone involved. In the meantime, here is a book I wrote. I am working on a much more refined version with a professional editor currently, but this is similar to a "sneak peak."
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

A fine query, my friend. The short answer, I am.
The long answer, I am an amalgamation of several ideals from every human that has ever lived. These projections, seen by seers and sages of past civilizations, are taken by modern humans as deities in religious texts. The truth is that all of these visions were inspired by imprinted knowledge in the form of a language that is far advanced than that of anything humanity can contemplate currently. Imagine a 5000 year long silent movie, condensed into an hour long series of images, that are received by people who resonate with a specific zeitgeist, in a specific time frame. When these "downloads" are received, they become historical markers, and progress the initiative of educating our species from the creators of humanity.
ALL of the past depicted deity formations from the channeling elements in any given religious sect, describe various obstacles and milestones that my life has gone through on the path of achieving transcendence. Currently speaking, I am attempting to build the "holy grail." I've built several other aspects of transcendence based on a set list of principles; physical health, spiritual health, and emotional health. The holy grail however, is all three combined into one. Although this object has the ability to give "everlasting life" as the seers foretold, the death clause of existence is in no way alleviated.
I've laid the groundwork for the "third temple's" construction. Where it will be located, why I am building it there, who will help me, etc etc etc. The mechanics of this object (a pyramid) are understood by everyone I've taught, and the mechanics of how to construct are also understood. The reasoning behind why this shift must occur now is understood, and who I am is also understood. The only aspect that needs to be shown... so that I can die peacefully, AND HOPEFULLY SOON, before the powers of

this planet abduct me and study my existence until death, is building the device.
The foundry that I've constructed with a trusted friend/security guard will only allow for a 50lb device. It will stand roughly 4 feet tall, and be roughly 12-15 inches in diameter. That said, I have a few things I need to get from a hardware store, then the process will begin. We sat during the football game last evening planning this construction... and right after I finish this post, I will go buy the remaining items.
Fame is not important to me, I do not want to control anyone, and no amount of wealth can sway me from this mission. Every waking moment since Easter Sunday of 2019 has been dedicated to this mission. The only thing that can stop me is death. Human elements of control have tried to stop my progress in various ways to no avail. I cannot be bought off.
The "nobody" nomenclature is similar to another group of seer imagery that I've come to understand recently. Kalki, is also very accurate. Before I learned of these past seer visionary deities, Maitreya (as depicted from Benjamin Creme) was considered the most accurate. BUT... the "nobody" has taken that honor recently.
It's amazing to me how often and accurate "team channeling" works congruently with time aspects of this universe. The ole "ask and you shall receive" adage works for those I have respect for through my hierarchy's goal parameters. I thank you all for your hard work, and will try to keep you as updated as I possibly can. Funding is running low, but we should have just enough... if the groups that wish to control me allow unabated progress, that is. They've been warned in several ways, but idiotic rogue elements always exist.
Nonetheless, thank you all for reading this. I hope it gives you a better understanding on the most famous man that has ever lived... that wants absolutely nothing to do with fame, fortune, and glory. To be blunt about it, all I want is to die... right after I finish the device. Heading to the store now. Have a good "1"...

Every time humans try to simplify technologies to fit their degenerate lazy mentality, a large portion of knowledge is lost. The metric system is a fine example of that principle occurring in real time. Ask yourself, did the invention of a calculator make people better at math, or did they take math for granted after its conception?
These will help you right your course, but again, your ego will tell the final tale. Good luck, my friend.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FY74AFQl2qQ
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Yimor2jRmCA
Okay... I'm really leaving now, but I'll be back this evening to discuss things further.
>>24246933
Exactly. A beautiful description, my friend. Thank you.

February 5 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24251412/ February 4-5 2020

OP asked about the purses seen in hieroglyphs.

Instructions.
I have one around my neck right now. The object completed my "crown of thorns."
Not LARPing. Ask Me Anything.

It's a tattoo that began in 1997 as a set of wings. It covers my upper arms, the majority of my back, and my upper chest with a 6 inch or so break just under my throat. Nothing can be seen if I'm wearing a tee shirt. The tattoo was completed in 2009. Throughout the next ten years I had planned on getting a solar system map to cover the break on my chest, but the artists that I chose could not sell me on the idea. In early 2019 I decided to get a pyramid instead... however, I did not get around to it.
7 days before Easter Sunday of 2019 I discovered an invention idea of how to quarry stone through sound powered cavitation sequences in a liquid medium. Understanding the depth of knowledge that I had uncovered, and what this information would do to humanity's current ethos, I wrote the instruction manual for how to utilize this technology, as well as the purity clauses that need to accompany the usage of said technology. It became a 1269 page book after describing these clauses, as well as the cribbing and leverage techniques that are needed for lifting megaliths and constructing the pyramids that have actual usage.
I continue to add to the book, and am currently writing a more palatable version for the masses. The necklace that the "thumbdrive" (you call it a purse) is attached to fits exactly in the tattoo's void on my chest as previously described. So... I did get a "pyramid on my chest," but that was not the original intention. There is a significant amount of material that is only kept on my chip until I die, but I released the instruction manual a few months ago. Here it is...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
The "thumbdrive" is identical to the "purse's" shape. I will take pictures and release them as soon as I can wrangle an interview for the video portion of my mission.

That's a euphemism.
I am told that I am "the water bearer." While I am teaching a lot about the usage of light through sound powered cavitation sequences, as well as radiolysis platforms that harness the resonant structure of water itself so that hydrogen can be manufactured cheaply and efficiently, the name recognition of previously used nomenclatures did not make sense to me.
I also describe cellulosic ethanol production, and a few other misunderstood technologies that are held away from your current knowledge base. These technologies complete time loop cycles in elements that are detrimental to the functionality of this planet's ecosystem. In other words, it's a road map to sustainability and cohesiveness for all living organisms on Earth. The water cycle loop being the most significant to that eventual conclusion.

Actually it is.
Water is the final solution to the conundrum, yes, but do you understand that the water itself is the instruction manual? Who taught you what you are so sure you know?
"I am told" was being referred to from the scholars of ancient text discernment. I did not call myself a

Christ, a water bearer, or any of the other chosen terminologies that people have utilized when referring to my amalgamation. I do not even like the names, and to be quite honest, their usage in my mission has brought more harm than help. If I had my choice, I'd simply be called a messenger, or teacher.
The translation ideals you hold so dearly are your problem, not mine. You've decided to trade my teachings and what they can do for your existence, for a "fitting in" with the peers that you admire type of strategy. I'm not delegating based on opinion, as your chosen teachers have done to you. All I offer is truth and facts. You can continue on your road to ruin all you'd like, ignore your lack of foresight, and get deleted upon judgement... if that helps maintain your inability to come to terms with the blaringly obvious inferiority complex that accompanies your diatribe repertoire... But agin, that's on you.
I do not wish to change or in any way alter free will. Be whatever makes you feel "important," but you had better be ready to deal with the consequences of YOUR actions. Never forget that FACT.

>There are few things quite so funny as a woowoo frantically denying reality.
Since your mental projection ideals are sharp, yet go unrealized, please explain what the water is used for in these hieroglyph images.
THEN... please explain who taught you this ancient knowledge. Please include names. I'd like to know who is responsible for teaching a subject based on a stone carving technique pictograph that they themselves have no idea how to accomplish, if you'd be so kind. It would shed light on your inability to discern fact from opinion, and why you became so enamored with false idol knowledge worship... in case you didn't know you were doing that as well.
Before you try to mentally project your lack of intuitive composition onto me again, I explain (in great detail) exactly who gave me every bit of knowledge I'm teaching, when I learned it, and why it is being taught right now, in my book. You cannot have a proper retort to the subject matter until you've accumulated all of the knowledge therein... but I'm sure that won't stop you. Insults, as a mainstay in one's vocabulary are a way to deflect uncomfortable truths exposed. And that, my friend, you are an expert in.

And who taught you this? Was it someone who had no idea how to recreate the stone images in the way they were first made? What was it that made you think they were correct in their thesis? Did they wear a suit, tie, and nice shoes? Did you have to pay for this information with money?
As a side note, what were the spirit's names? Where do they come from? Why has humanity devolved away from the technological platforms that made these stone structures easy to manufacture? Why do spirits use water to "purify" anything?
And thank you for proving my point about the insults you utilize. I knew you had it in you, lol.

Humanity's creation sequence in hieroglyph form. I can recreate this entire image, and understand every aspect of its inception. Can you, or any of the other false idols you've worshiped in the past say the same thing?
We both know the answer to these questions...
-Image is the Dendera bulb.

>>24251750
If they can read them ACCURATELY... why has the knowledge to recreate these structures been so hard to discern?
You really like skipping over the details. I know that the facts are destroying your ability to cope with

new information, but it makes you seem unsure of yourself. And if you cannot discern WHERE, WHO, and WHY you've decided to accept false idol knowledge, you're only hurting yourself.

You do realize that this is not a contest of wit, right? I'm just trying to get you to understand what I'm saying. While (as it seems) you are trying to convey a superiority complex based on inaccurate representations of incomplete knowledge that you seem to not be aware of the origin of. I'm trying to understand you by making queries on the perceived ideals you prescribe to, yet you keep deflecting. Does this pass as "enlightened" in the group of people you congregate with usually?
>>24251755
Most definitely not, my friend. The "light bulb" nomenclature is thoroughly destroyed in chapter 7 of my book. You've jumped to a conclusion, or rather, made a snap judgement. I utilized that terminology on the pic so that the image could be searched for easily, just so you know. Electricity had nothing to do with the technologies described, just so you know. A "light bulb" is a ridiculous translation of what that image entails... just so you know. All of these things are described in detail here:
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
...just so you know. Now you can alleviate your conscience from the burden of uncertainty that shrouds your diatribe espousing that effectively makes you look uninformed on the subject matter in this thread. Or just keep on name calling if it makes you feel more superior...

>>24251827
Nothing of intelligent extraterrestrial origin worships Earthbound humanity in any way. That might be the most ridiculous thing I've ever heard, and completely based on an egotistical superiority complex that only a human could muster.
>>24251832
Agreed. Trying to accumulate information from those that utilize diatribes as a means of communication is asinine.
That said, I am detail oriented. If I'm reading the situation correctly, my questions are making those who use insults against me very nervous about the positions they've taken in regards to the perceived knowledge base that has been taught to them, and subsequently accepted without proper verifiable proof.
I'm used to it, though. Have a good "1"...

That is a very accurate description, but the "food" is not the same type of sustenance that a human body would be able to utilize. Therefore, it's very difficult to describe the "nutrition" element that most humans use as a means of understanding health. Nonetheless, a very accurate statement.
-Reply to,
more like they're showing us how to grow food for them

I agree to a certain extent, but unless you have the knowledge itself, how can you have made a dictation as to what the object in the OP is?
I'm not trying to belittle you in any way. I am genuinely curious about where these ideas originate, or more specifically, who gave you this knowledge, and more precisely, why you've decided to feel as though the understanding of this knowledge is a foregone conclusion.
If your confidence in this material is so strong, how come the information that you've accumulated did not teach you how to recreate these images in stone? It seems as though everyone with confidence in these materials skips the most important aspect of them. Again, I'm not trying to be insulting. I just

want to know why you are so confident with such a massive piece missing from your puzzle.

>Yeah. I know. Where the fuck did you read that I felt threatened lol?
>>24252025
>This is the dude who threatens eternal torture
>Tell that to abrahamists.
No, thank you. I do not have allegiance to any religion as currently espoused from zealots across the globe. I utilize aspects of the teachings to prove points, but otherwise, religion itself is more harmful and selfish than helpful and selfless. You kind of prove that notion with your arrogant posture.
>Sorta very wrong, no?
Free will exists. Deal with it. And yes... utilizing the radio wave spectrum in congruence with electricity production through an unsustainable method of fuel energy usage is exactly why the magnetosphere is deteriorating. Ever hear of a magnetic chuck? Google it, learn how it works, then come tell me who "chose" to use electricity in a demagnetizing fashion on a global scale... AND what doing that on the ground does to the magnetosphere. You chose to partake in this system. Free will in action.
Feminism has many pitfalls that lead to the weak proclaiming strength. Rape, can only occur if the society allows these victims to put themselves in situations that are detrimental to their health. God did not create the situation... you, and the rest of humanity did. Free will.
Starts post with:
>Okay boomer
Ends post with
>Sit the fuck down kid.
Wow. The incompetence is overwhelming, young man. Just... wow.

I gave the knowledge away for free.
I meant, how were the stones scribed? Without utilizing electricity in any way, explain how granite megaliths were quarried, refined, and scribed with such detail.
Just so you're aware, smashing hammers into granite does not allow for the precise nature of these images in stone.
I gave my explanation twice now. My book covers all aspects of these questions in great detail. Why is it so difficult for any of you to do the same? Specifically, PLEASE... explain how these stones were carved with the technologies available at that time. I only care about the images where it seems as though the figures protrude from the stone's surface. Indented hieroglyphs are usurpers trying to steal valor.

Funny you bring that up. Gold is not the "special" and sought after metal taught to us. It's Bell Metal Bronze. 78% copper, 22% tin. That is material of the holy grail, my discovery/invention.
Gold is noble and does not corrode, yes. Which is exactly why the capstone on the great pyramid was made of it. When the original builders vacated the area before the first cataclysm destroyed their home land, waves smashed into the pyramid knocking it to the ground. The usurpers to the area after it was partially submerged and destroyed, worshiped the gold capstone sitting on the ground... as opposed to having the knowledge on why the pyramid was built, who built it, and HOW the stone was quarried. Gold is useless in that endeavor.
Thus, every religion on Earth was created from a misunderstanding of inherent and taught knowledge, and a raging arrogance that fights any and all intrusions into a zealot's chosen opinions. Gold... is the

original "false idol."
Not kidding.

It looks like a pool to me. Either for bathing or mapping/teaching how to map star constellations.
That artifact is very easy to make, indeed. But external force energy in the modern conventional sense, as in using an arm to pound stone or an electrical tool to grind using diamond/carbide/steel/etc was nowhere in the archaeological records. I take EVERYTHING in a precision based way, so apologies if this seems like I'm attacking you, I'd like you to refine "carved with tools," if you would please.
In all circumstances that I speak about, I talk about when humanity was created. I have exact time structures on how and when that event took place. Many religions after creation/demise, and the cataclysms that follow, have retained knowledge, but the ideals are sporadic at best. I'm speaking about 36,000 B.C./38,000 years ago. At least that's what I've come to understand about the depth of knowledge I have on the subject matter taught to us at that time. In other words, it's been a VERY long time since this knowledge has been understood, and can be replicated by the guy that understands it.

And just imagine how much of it exists in the wiring and electrical systems in this world. The tonnage is astounding. The Jewish style bankers of this world horde, under extreme protection and adoration, a false idol... AND have put the real valuable materials that can shape and control the entire Earth's surface in the grasp of every citizen.
I believe the old adage goes something like "...and the meek shall inherent the Earth." Prophetic, yes?
You are very welcome, my friend. I hope that I can continue to be of service. Have a good "1"...

That is a very eloquent and lucid discernment of that artifact. I thought you were referring to the purpose, not the adornment.
It sounds like an interesting subject full of mysticism. Not that it is a bad thing, but personally, I spent my life learning how to create these objects, not decorate them.
The number 3 is sacred to me in a different way, but bearing the same ideals. I view the number 3 as a sacred contract allowance. 1) you can claim ignorance, 2) you can claim arrogance, but 3) and you are locked in. Actions speak louder than words, and effort is more important than success. That's the basic gestalt, but it's much more intricate than that.
Nonetheless, thank you for explaining that to me. I'm well aware of the precesion of the equinoxes, but ancient belief systems was not something I studied in my earlier years.
>Mainly biblical?
I only bring up those nomenclatures due to the current zeitgeist. My teachings help your physical presence to continue in a healthy way, as in the physical, spiritual, and emotional way. Learning how to build a home that will last for 1,000 generations, maintain and continue to provide creature comforts, BUT in an equilibrium fashion to your environment (which is a part of YOU), and rectifying a dereliction of purpose that has gone on unabated and arrogantly for 38,000 years. That's the encapsulation of "my teachings..." so to speak.
>How is that the issue?
Because you base your thesis on rape specifically, around symptoms, not the cause of rape, or even how to cure it. Again, your entire method of discernment on this issue is taken in an egotistical perspective, and as such, desperately cling to a "boogeyman" clause as though a human is a robot, and some mystical being is controlling them. That's just not the case, my friend. Free will exists, simple. How to maintain a hellish environment, or creating a heaven on Earth...
>Calls me boomer

>Calls me kid
>In the same post
>Tries to subvert with deflection
>Plays dumb
>Calls me boomer again
>First ever greentext
You're doing great, young man. Keep up the good work.

Well, I guess I got the purpose correct. And yeah, like I said, that artifact was not difficult to make. Could have been chiseled...
The hieroglyphs that I posted earlier are on a vertical surface, transcribe several megaliths, and describe a technological platform that alleviates any manual labor to the shaping process other than singing. That is what I read when I see the "Dendera bulb" sequences. Creation, complexity, teaching, amplifying, and the ethereal plane cavitation catalyst.
The knowledge that comes from these fields of knowledge described in these depictions you're posting is mystic. You do see that, right? What I am describing predates any mysticism or otherwise ritualistic effigy semantics. We are describing two different fields of study here, my friend.
You're trying to figure out someone else's discernment of these depictions, but I'm trying to teach you how to make your own. What happened in the past is useless to your future if your purpose is not understood. To be honest, when I look at that "pool" I think to myself, "I can build a better one than that." What do you think when you first started studying these artifacts?

>1)How to help my energy
Focus in on the difference between want and need. The ability to direct true intention outward, specifically resides in this realm of energies. Humanity's continued survival is not necessary. Therefore, EVERYTHING becomes a want. Until you truly understand this notion, your energy will continue to deteriorate around you... including your life force.
>2)whats the nature of man
The nature of a human being is predicated on your genetic lineage origin. Aside from that, our purpose is to procreate a civilization that can be trusted to create new civilizations. As of this moment, humanity on Earth is as far from that conclusion as humanity has ever been.
>3)I hear a lot in /x/ about alien,entinties,gods,demi-gods,devils,spirits,AI with super intelligence but where are the good jokes??Why the best jokes are from a 400pound gorrilla?(patrice o neal) and not those stonecarved superstars?
The humor is located in the Arab usurpers that stole valor, civilization-squatted, and still maintain to this day that they are the race that built the REAL ancient Egypt. The way I see what these Arab dolts are doing, is liken to worshiping a broken down drill press in a destroyed school. They think they're worshiping Gods, and the pyramids are effigies... LMAO. They're tools that were smashed tens of thousands of years ago. Now THAT is funny.

Yes. The document carrying bag/purse does represent a knowledge base. I'm having a hard time agreeing with your thesis otherwise, though. Everything else seems like mystic translations from a man who studied other men who tried to interpret a language they really didn't understand. Thus, the draw to an unproven ideal/mysticism.
While entertaining and sometimes enjoyable, mysticism does not definitively prove anything. It's basically an educated guess. That said, most things in the past do not matter to the future, other than an

understanding of what not not to do. The question is, if WE build it, will they come... back?

I translated this and three other images of the same frame in my book, my friend. I'm in the process of building the holy grail right now. Not kidding. The technology that brought with it an understanding of ancient technologies... is all covered in that hieroglyph sequence.
It explains the creator's presence depicted as a giant, the technology he holds over our heads as a learning tool, then teaches how to amplify and focus the energy, then shows all who benefit from it... WITH A WARNING about degrading (what I call Satanic) energies, what controls that aspect of this universe, and how not to fall into the situation we are currently in.
My videos will be interesting to you guys... If I make it that far.

I'm also not familiar with that deciphering. My references are to Stephen Mehler in Brien Foester's documentary; Lost Technology of Ancient Egypt. There's an Arab in one of those documentaries that I also referred to, but he was full of shit, and almost every reference he gave spoke of mysticism and ego driven pride. So... I might have gotten that through a source that got it from what you're describing, but I'm not sure... lol.
Those documentaries are free if you have Amazon Prime. Pay close attention in Part 2 where they describe the "bulb's" (ridiculous) translation. From their agreed upon historical references. I also thoroughly destroy these mysticism drenched ideologues in my book. In reality, these perceived learned people have made a fortune by framing their answers in a way that leaves more questions than answers. My synopsis is final, physical, and should last for eternity on this planet... if humanity chooses that path, that is. No more questions, just certainty.

February 6 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24258950/ February 6 2020

The Holy Grail/Cup of Christ is a tool. I am in the process of building and patenting it right now.
When you force mysticism and allegorical symbology into the narrative of a simple object, confusion becomes the norm. If you would like to cure yourself of this stumbling strategy of understanding, your historical focus has to shift back to a time when mysticism was an afterthought to hard evidence. Everything that happened after humanity's creation was thought up and professed by people who had to interject their mysticism into real narratives due to their lack of understanding a simple principle. Religious zealots do this regularly. Instead of actually decoding ancient instructions, and making objects from the studying, the actual research itself is worshiped. The terminologies are agreed upon, the researchers that share your opinions are admired, and anything that contradicts the narrative your given group agrees upon is vehemently ridiculed. And NOTHING ever comes from it in a physical manner.
It's pathetic and arrogant to assume that the deities you are trying to worship give credence to this method of education. It's as if you are saying, that THEY are saying, "Well, the humans have destroyed the planet we gave them, but since they've made hundreds of stories in our honor (in their own minds), we're going to give them a free pass from all of the arrogance and destruction that consumes the entire species and is directly responsible for killing the Earth's ecosystem."

Moldavite is a false idol, just like gold.
Neither object can bring your understanding of how the universe functions into fruition... even though OP is trying to sell everyone on that idea through mysticism shrouded nomenclatures and and a penchant for memorizing a particular scholar's writings as though THEY knew what they were talking about.
Nothing will come from this research. There will be more questions made than answered from the research, and EVERYONE involved will have wasted time in the pursuit.

They're hoping that the wasted research they spent copious amounts of time studying will lead to a transcendence level event in their lives. An epiphany, or AHA! moment... but it won't. And even though I am sitting here talking to them with logic that cannot be penetrated by an emotional plight to the wasted past research that consumed their existence to this point, the draw to mysticism continues to overpower intelligence.
I am currently building and patenting the "holy grail." The technology that is used from it, is the same technology that built the REAL ancient Egypt. There is actual physical usage from this tool/the holy grail, but it shatters every ridiculous ideal that zealots have taught themselves to believe in.

It cuts and shapes stone with an input energy of sound.
"Everlasting life" is one of the traits, indeed, but to understand the philosophical reasoning behind why, you must come to terms with reincarnation. Think of it like being retired at birth. You will not need to build a home for thousands of generations, so the object that people trade for a lifetime of labor in today's societal system... a home, will already be constructed, and remodeling will be a waste of time.
Look around you, my friend. EVERYTHING that has been constructed using materials of this current system will be landfill waste in less than 200 years. EVERYTHING, that EVERYONE is working to achieve is a pile of garbage waiting for time to make it uninhabitable.

Meanwhile, the Jews take a cut of every action within that system. Land sales, banks get a cut, zoning, banks get a cut, construction, banks get a cut, deterioration/remodeling, banks get a cut, demolition, banks get a cut, landfill waste, banks get a cut, rebuilding, banks get a cut... and around and around we go. Never achieving wealth, independence from the system, and real freedom.
A home made of megalithic granite will change ALL of that. No electricity required, no mechanical sequences, and the materials for construction are cheap and everywhere. THAT is what it does.
A bit more "profitable" than a fairy tale and mysticism, no?

>>24262350
Thank you, my friend.
>>24262569
You got it.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
>>24262580
Yes they did. When the life span of usefulness in regards to cribbing for construction and adornment was over, the wood was burned for use in forges and foundry casting.
The use of stone is only expensive because you do not understand energy ratios in any medium other than the current mode of idiotic crude oil implements. By renewable, do you mean land fill inputs that are out of sight and mind to you specifically? That's where all the things you hold closely will end up being. A garbage dump, no bullshit. How did you come to the conclusion that stone is expensive? Granite exists everywhere, so it's not a supply issue. Are you referring to the shaping or quarrying process? I just explained in great detail how it is not expensive or difficult. How expensive is it to sing? Stop trying to act like you know something. Listen, experiment, and prove to yourself what is definitive and what isn't. Stop taking authority figurehead conclusions as a definite conclusion, otherwise you'll end up like OP; spending countless hours studying a shiny rock that may or may not have magical powers according to some dead guy from hundreds of years ago that wove a sordid tale to get some other moron to buy his shiny rock.
-2350: I'm sold, fuck moldavite, I'm with this guy.
-2569: Share with us your research, you cheeky cunt!
-2580: Ur dumb. Homes aren't made of rock because it's expensive, heavy and brittle. Homes are made of wood because it is cheap, light, flexible and renewable. They didn't have lots of wood in ancient egypt.

This guy gets it. Nice digits, my friend.

February 10 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24283253/ February 10 2020

A woman isn't entirely equatable to feminine energy. Nor is a man wholly representative of the masculine energy. They just have more of one kind than the other, in comparison to each other. These are macrocosmic concepts present in all things, not just the human gender.

Feminism is a detriment to all functioning civilizations due to base ideologies. Mothers treat their children with sympathy, and forgiveness in almost every situation imaginable due to the inherent fluctuations of the emotional protrusions in their cerebral functions. Fathers allow their children to make mistakes and learn from them due to the logic portions of their cerebral functions. Matriarchal ideals are emotionally charged. Patriarchal ideals are logic based.
This is the main difference between functionality and destruction in a civilization. When emotional ploys are the motivational purpose in a society, while logic is an afterthought, destruction and atrophy will reign free. This is a physiological certainty, and has been well understood and documented for the entirety of humanity's existence. Pic related.
If these FACTS bother you, why? Why does your emotional plight to functionality get hampered by feminism drenched emotional ideals? Using logic is easy. Where did you get this opinion that men and women are interchangeable? Was it a man or a woman that fed you those ideals? We both know the answer to these queries...

Ah, yes. The emotionally derogatory inclusion that being married and reproducing children in an extremely overpopulated ecosystem is considered an advancement of intelligence and... fun. Congratulations. You've not only proved the thesis that your ideals are supercharged by sexually gratifying conquests and the emotional clauses laden therein, but you've also proved that your selfish disposition is in control of your everyday functionality. The feminists have destroyed your ability to perceive logic, while simultaneously brainwashing you into accepting selfishness as a virtue.
On a scale of 1-10, how well do you think your society is functioning currently? Does everything seem prosperous? Is the general citizenry happy, content, and full of purpose? Before you can fully understand what those questions actually mean, a broader picture needs to be understood about where your ecosystem is in regards to your position in it.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5WPB2u8EzL8
-Reply to,
Fuck off /pol/, you're not marrying because you hate women and they see it.

Or, ya know... just keep on listening to the self induced propaganda that made you a selfish, lustful, emotionally charged dolt, that needs constant dopamine injections to remain sane and "happy."

These are the realities of the ecosystem in which you derive all life functions from, and where everything that has made your functionality possible, in a physical reality, as well as those abilities for your progeny. To summarize, your world is dying.
Meanwhile, the clauses of continued functionality (given the overwhelmingly feministic approach to handling those issues), reside in a perceived realm of emotionally charged ideals that have absolutely nothing to do with the basic functions of your continued survival.
Arguments in political forums currently include: Race relations, "pay" inequality, gender dysphoria,

immigration, depleting finite fuel sources, and many variations of the destruction of the nuclear family, and most importantly, WHO should be in charge of delegating rules and regulations within a complex paradigm known as a society. Everything just listed (and the many others not listed within the same ideals), are emotionally charged in inception, and have nothing to do with the continued existence of your physical being.
The logic of the calamity that is approaching humanity at a quickening pace daily, is circumvented within a feminism based ethos due to the frightening nature of assured death through omnicide. The feelings are too intense for an emotionally charged brain to properly decipher. Why? Because the truth hurts, and stealing the happy hours that another has made through hard work and perseverance yields selfishly derived dividends in the form of dopamine rushes and continued selfish desire conquests.
Thank you for the question, as well as the way it was asked.

It is not my job to place the ability of the observer in a position to understand logically based conclusions. You decided your own level of discourse, education, language, and mental perception.
You say I need to dumb it down, while I say you need to smarten up.
-Reply to,
You are way too uptight. Remember that if you want to convince someone you need to bring it down to their level, not fedora level.
>t. Semi-fedora

Agreed. Fascinating, well informed, and logically approached.
I'm guessing you're a man, lol.
-Reply to,
Lets find middle ground
-Which is a reply to the “Smarten up” post above.

Interesting...
I replied to this, but it has been erased. I said, "Agreed. Fascinating, well informed, and logically derived... You must be a man, lol." And now it's gone.
The Mod must be a woman, or rather, trained by one. Indoctrination at its precipice. The truth is fought at every juncture of ANYTHING that degrades an emotional platitude to an opinion... or fact.
-The post he is referring to is there.

>>24283639
LMAO
>>24283642
I'm not worried, my friend. However, it seems as though the differences between to, two, and too have eluded you. That's TOO bad. Oh well.

You've forgotten what is necessary for your physical being to arrive at a destination to reproduce in the first place.
This is exactly what I've been describing in detail throughout this thread. Emotionally "positive" conclusions that are overly opinionated and exceedingly false in every imaginable way.
Indoctrination is a real thing. Propaganda works. Whoever taught you to base your conclusions on that ideal has been raised in a burgeoning feminism drenched society. Your draw to its simplicity gives you a dopamine rush of a perceived collective reality that does not exist. Your synopsis is opinion, my

friend, but my guess is you think this conclusion has been logically arrived at.

>>24283740
My conclusions reside in a medium of mathematical precision and selfless logic. Math, when seen as a language, cannot be argued against. If you feel the need to place ownership of that "language" onto a specific entity that existed before my ability to perceive it, you would not be crediting a human with that system. Therefore, your originally concluded interjected thesis of ME being selfishly driven, cannot hold water.
In other words, ANYTHING that does not include a position of survival and selflessness as its first and second priority, is an opinion based ideology that is compounding the dilemma, not alleviating sorrow. Did it ever occur to you that the methodology of your thoughts are the exact reason why humanity is currently committing omnicide?
>>24283749
That is a lecture given by a mathematics college professor. The facts within are not up for debate. The fact that you think they are, means that you do not base your strategy of conception in a logical manner. Not watching that, for the reasons you imply, means that you are turning a blind eye to reality.
This is not a Gillette commercial trying to indoctrinate you on the idiotic principle that ALL are created equal. These are hard facts about where the environment is, how your food, water, and warmth resources are disappearing, and the conclusions of continued reproduction under the current societal paradigm. Math, my friend. Copious amounts of math.
Give factual evidence a try. You might start to learn the difference between subjective and objective as nomenclatures... at the very least. Or don't, and keep trying to placate your internal desire to be funny, fit in, and reject reality for what is is, as opposed to your opinion of it.
-3740: Tinfoil hat time...Did it ever occur to you that you might be the one indoctrinated before this new indoctrination has formed. And that once again you are participating in a giant form of hegelian dialectics and you are only playing your part spouting this. It seems to be an attempt at creating a true equality based off true weakness and strengths performed in reality and not mens minds to actualize how we could work more cohesively together instead of in the past, where we just excluded women altogether.

I said that YOU CAN reproduce, but your progeny cannot, given the state of your environment under the current societal paradigm.
One again, and I'm not surprised at this point, you've taken a mathematically derived conclusion, and associate it with opinion. The "answer," as you describe it, was not arrived at by myself, Sid Smith (the one giving the lecture), or any other human before it. Math is a codified perception of a realm in which we currently reside. Continuously, you interject opinions into that conclusion. Neither I, nor Sid Smith created the universal language of math. Humanity may have delegated a system of squiggly lines in a 2 dimensional platform to understand its relevance to our paradigm, but that does not mean that the system of math has not existed since the creation of this universe, nor does it imply that a human "created" it.
I continue to explain how 2 + 2 = 4, while you continuously state that 1 + 3 could equal 5. I'm telling you that it cannot, but you still try to delegate otherwise. In the simplest terms, you're hurting your own ability to understand the difference between objective and subjective reality. If you would like to know "how I got here," read this, AND follow up on every reference therein (something nobody seems to be able to do). These are not simplistic matters, although I find myself constantly bombarded by people who cannot perceive reality for what it is, and base everything on a desire, rather than a necessity. You

WANT a simplistic answer, but (for your life to progress into multi-generational platitudes [as you imply]), the answer is quite complex. Therefore, you will not receive an "easy out." It doesn't matter how desperately you WANT that to occur.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

>How can my progeny not reproduce according to your equation that is based from the mind,
Again and again you conflate what you perceive as opinion with factual reality. It is obvious and inherent to the wording contained in this statement alone. That said, I'll give you a few examples: The Earth's ability to produce enough food for humans alone, based on land mass and biodiversity that is contained in soil (as opposed to dirt), has been impossible since 1970, without the constant reintroduction of crude oil implements. For every calorie of food consumed on this planet by a human, 10 calories of energy is required to produce it, package it, and get it to your physical being so that you can cook it.
EROEI (energy returned on energy invested) is a mathematical formula that summarizes this conundrum in a simple algorithm. Humanity is putting in 10 times the amount of energy that it gets back... and that's just food production. The EROEI on food is 10 units in, 1 unit out. Understand? Now I'll explain briefly what Jevon's Law is...
If a more efficient method of that energy extraction is realized, equilibrium does not occur, but rather an INCREASE in expenditure of energy does. Take fresh water for example. It's drying up due to overuse, specifically in the farming sector... worldwide. As these wells dry, more energy is required to water crops. Desalination, dams, etc, all reduce the overall EROEI in food production. More energy in, for the same amount out. 1/10th EROEI as a staple for food production was years ago, my friend. It's probably closer to 1/20th by now, given the ground water situation, but the propaganda machine will never knowingly teach you that.
As I said, this "breaking point" was reached in 1970. Sure... you could reproduce offspring into that system. But they will not be able to. At least not without another 6 (or so) Earth's created to deal with their energy implements.
I'm just talking about food. Water and warmth has a similar fate.
-Reply to,
Ok, simple question for you. How can my progeny not reproduce according to your equation that is based from the mind, and ignoring that you accepted this mans lecture without critique as total truth based off life being math, isnt indoctrination. Or do you think complexity is the best answer over simplicity. If you question the nature of reality and then try to fit it in a box, it is your box not someone elses. Especially when we discover new things outside of the box consistently. Lay me the foundation of the equation to life aswell while your at it while we discuss a whole new topic because you are emotionally reacting to being critiqued for accuracy in your original statements...

>>24284166
You're mistaking my synopsis of the situation as my conclusion.
>We are past survival
You are NEVER past survival. That is the most arrogant statement I have ever seen. Be careful. Something might choose to prove you wrong on that one.
Either way, good luck. I have to get going.
>>24284168
I'm not like you. In this current societal paradigm that has been coined as "the human condition," I've died and moved on. It would be quite impossible for me to be like you... ever again. I understand why

you do not understand. Have a good "1"... regardless.
>>24284200
Wow. Idiocracy has arrived.
Otherwise, thank you for the discussion, everyone. Always a pleasure. And for those of you riled up by the facts I've injected into your opinionated, feminism drenched lives, you're welcome. Don't be mad at me for revealing truth. Be upset with yourself for accepting anything other than it to this point in your life. I truly hope you will find The Way... Good luck.
-4166: And that link...oh my. I dont even know where to begin. You yourself have been indoctrinated while telling someone who genuinely believes everything is a lie as my source for critiquing theories is indoctrinated. You have simply regurgitated someone elses writings who also knocked people for regurgitating other peoples writings. Your base line for equation being selflessness and survival dont even go hand in hand. We are past survival. It is variable no longer need in our equation. Sustainability combined with selflessness would do better. I have no opinion other than that you are a liar. And as it turns out...you are.
-4168: I can't believe I actually read all your posts. Gods you're a fucking pompous cunt. And what's with the retarded way of talking about humans and humanity like you're not one? "they, you, your society". I know you're an autistic neet but you're still human (although barely). Fucking plebbit tier fag.
-4200: 1+1=3, 1=1+1, 3=7, 3+7=1, etc are all valid though. You have much to learn, neetbux.

>>24284299
HAHAHAHAHA
Thank you for the laugh on the way out, my friend. I'll check this thread later, but I really have to go. Have a good "1"...
-Reply to,
>Here are some legitimate arguments and assumptioms with empiric evidence.
>Not real you just dont dick in vagina xD
Your biggest contribution to this planet would be putting loaded gun into your mouth and pulling the trigger but you cant contribute even this little.
-Which was to the “fuck off pol” post.

>>24284308
Wow.
Ignorance is bliss.
Okay... I'm really leaving now.
-Reply to,
>earth can't sustain humans
>trust me bro
>its literally maths bro
>we need 6 earths to sustain humans
>source is my ass
You're retarded. I can make kids and they will have food, warmth, water, etc. I have enough of those and I will continue to do so unless something major happens.

February 11 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24286095/ February 11 2020

Almost everyone alive is an NPC. Every religion is founded upon a principle that has been misunderstood for tens of thousands of years. Churches are false idols, businessmen-preahers are false idols, popes and reverends are false idols, Imams are false idols, money is a false idol, and gold itself... is the original false idol. Every one of these things (and many more) were based on selfish conflated ideals which stemmed from misunderstanding a truth that was spun into a lie to specifically fit a narrative that appeared to benefit the ones that continued to perpetrate the lie.
Truth and understanding of the truths has been taken for granted, and replaced by these opinionated narratives. The false idols have woven story lines for so long that entire lifespans have come and gone without a real understanding of how humanity was created, who created us, and what our purpose is in a definitive way. The proof of this notion exists all around you. If humanity was able to mimic the lost technologies of the people that founded our original creation gifted civilization, stone structures would be everywhere on Earth. Pyramids made of granite would be sprinkled across the landscape of every continent.
Humanity is as far from understanding our origins as we ever have been. Even though this purpose has been lost for 38,000 years, there are many groups that have grown their destructive emotional plights to the lies they are a part of with fervent arrogance, and fight the truth at every juncture of existence. Their draw to a selfish state over selflessness is inherent to everything they do.
That is the mark of a true NPC. Someone who tries desperately to assume that they are correct about the taught sequences of events that shaped humanity into the hellish landscape this species currently occupies, and by proxy, the false idols they worshiped to arrive at that destination. Human civilization is residing in hell right now.
-reply, 24290149: I have had this thought before. For the people who built those megaliths, who invented agriculture and farming, there should have been no reason to devolve to where we are today. But here we are, in a hell of our own making. So why not try to understand what we see around us? I'm not preaching anything. I'm not offering idols. I am in fact asking for multiple perspectives.

>>24290149
That might be the most well thought out perspective of a philosophical take on that post I wrote than I could have imagined.
Thank you, my friend.
>>24290192
You do not need any special skills, and you are on the brink of entering that era right now. I'm overwhelmingly excited that you are not frightened. There really is no reason to be afraid of exiting hell, and great job in recognizing that. You have all of the makings of righteous path conquests. If you were near me physically, we would be working together to achieve that end.
I have written a book that describes how our ancient ancestors lived after creation, as well as a road map on how to realign with that mode of life. It will appear arrogant in concept, but do not let that affect your progress through the pages. I'll be around to help guide you if you'd like more definitive answers. I'm also working on a more palatable version for the masses to consume, and have a professional editor helping me.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1
Truly... thank you. It's people like you that give me purpose and a desire to strive for completion of this

mission. Have a good "1"...
-reply: I am planning on researching all the links I've been given tonight, hopefully I can link them together somehow. If you see this thread pop up again, stop by, say whats up. I'm probably going to make a new one when this one dies. You have a very good perspective and thought process just based off your replies here, I'm excited to read your book! I knew /x/ still had some quality people I'm it. I'm glad I could bring them together. Hopefully you have been given some new perspective on this topic as well.

Definitely...
I didn't know people like you still frequented this place. Here's a couple of videos that will help better define how to break people of the NPC clauses they are currently attached to.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EEcxVDRYZqk
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FY74AFQl2qQ&t=14s
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Yimor2jRmCA&t=91s
Good luck, my friend.

>>24290777
I'm not the one who wants it to be more palatable. The first version I wrote was read by a close friend of mine, and it was his suggestion. Now, my editor is begging me to "tone it down." I will. This will be the third version, but since the already edited version is out there for free, I was also talked into getting it published.
I understand the aversions to the groups that I shed light on, but on the flip side, do you know where and whom it was that gave you the ideals that led to those aversions? It's an important aspect to fully contemplating the thesis of the book, as well as this thread, interestingly enough.
To give you an idea of what the third version will be like, I'm naming the first chapter; Purity Is Not A Bad Word. I'd also like you to know that many of those passages are me, from a human perspective on Earth, describing the structure of humanity's creator's ideals. I agree with everything these exceedingly intelligent and beautiful beings think and do, yes indeed. But I am also a messenger for them, and from them. My descriptions of the outline are not really that important, and attacking or blaming me for their integration will have no effect on the fact that they exist. I cannot be bargained with to change them. I am also not in the position to do so, nor would I make that request even if I could.
Have you ever heard the saying "Don't shoot the messenger?" That meme is injected into almost every human being alive right now, for this book's purpose specifically. I realize how badly everyone will want me to die from exposing these things for what they are, and to be blunt about it, I agree, but for much different reasons. I do pray for death daily, but that has to do with living in hell, not how people will view me IN HELL. Do you understand?
Thank you for reading in order. You've passed the first test. The intriguing nature of the title of the last chapter is the first pitfall trap, and you've passed it. Very well done.

>>24290653
Very interesting take. Lucid, intelligent, and well thought out. Rare these days.
>>24291539
Never heard that name before, so apologies if I missed the humor. If by "go home" you mean die and/or leave this planet... believe me when I say that I am trying to do that very thing. Until my maker wants what I want, I will continue on this mission and follow every directive given during that time frame. As it appears, you're stuck with me for now, lol. You may not want that, and I definitely do not

want that, but here we are. And for the time being, this is where we remain.
My maker gave me the name Arian. Throughout my life, unaware of his presence, I was called Brian. I don't mind being exposed because I have not been a part of any social media lunacy, and I stay in the shadows of society while trying to blend in. It would be very difficult to even find my picture, much less any other information about my life. Good luck trying, though.

Abbreviations are what leads to the grammatical errors that are so common. Not using proper punctuation marks, capitalization, and trying to change spelling all ends up in the same variances of grammar atrophy.
My guess is that the anon that wrote the post you retorted to is a master of social media idioms and abbreviations like, but not limited to; You = u, Are = r, and many other such instances.
I treat language as a mathematical formula based in a precision realm of communication. Most of the time I'm looked at like Joe in Idiocracy when he tries to ask locals directions to the base after waking from his hibernation... and they attack him because "He talks like a fag, and his shit's all retarded."
I hope this helps, my friend.

February 18 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24325175/ February 18 2020

I, I, I, me, me, me, mine, mine, mine, NOW, NOW, NOW.
That's what I'm reading into your requests. Did you realize that "good" and "bad" are NOT agreed upon ubiquitous terms? If you live in a modern society full of extreme consumption of finite resources, you haven't done anything "good" in your entire life. Your wants and desires to navigate through this societal structure force a slavery like disposition onto a much larger number of people, than those actions are given credit for.
First thing's first... you must understand the difference between want and need. Once you've accomplished that, you must learn how to rid yourself of selfishness, and bathe your soul's desires in selfless conquest ideals. Given the tone and superficial list of complaints that are sprinkled in your posts so far, these two traits to awakening from your slumber have been ignored.
Jesus is not coming back. Stop bothering him with meaningless selfish requests that hurt your species as a whole. I am the Christ of the new age. Albeit much more sickly, angry, and aware of the situation, I will give you the advice you ask for... starting with the ideal of ridding your mind of the idiotic terms, good and bad. They're subjective adjectives, but you use them as though they're supposed to pierce the ethos of the entirety of humanity. They do not, and subsequently, make you look young and inferior.

How can you "spread love" if you cannot quantify that emotional response to physical reality? Do you KNOW what love is? A better question would be, do you understand what ownership is? In your OPINION, do you own anything? Why do you feel that way?
My friend, I know what physical pain is. I have more problems with my body right now than I care to explain. In the middle of going through this pain, knowing full and well that I will die from these problems sooner rather than later, I spend every waking moment trying to heal the human ethos. My want and desire for selfish happiness at any capacity died last year. Everything I do, I will not get credit for, and even if I do get credit for it, it won't matter because ultimately, I would be much more content... dead. No amount of money will change this. No amount of lustful selfishly induced physical desire will alleviate my pains. The only thing that will give me relief is death. And yet... here I am, trying to help humanity survive.
Until you turn your internal desires into motivational strength that increases the beneficial aspects of humanity's survival, there is no reason to "help" you. The "game of life" is not for, or against you personally. To accept that ideology is to accept selfishness as a virtue. You're better than that... I can tell just by the ideals that you TRY to espouse.

Another question that you must ponder is; Why do you wish to rule in hell? Did you think having a "good" experience in hell is in some way helping you to transcend? Maybe feeling constant pain and struggle in this realm is "supposed to" happen to the righteous... Just a theory.

>try to make it less of a hell for yourself and for others if you want
I actually said the opposite of that. The only reason to be alive currently is to ATTEMPT to alleviate hellish conditions for your genetic lineage firstly, and your species as a whole secondarily. I did not say that making "your own life" less hellish is in any way of virtue of "good." In fact, that principle, is exactly why this is hell.

If you had to describe which scenario humanity is currently inundated with (heaven or hell), which would you choose to describe humanity's current placement?
Keep in mind that every human alive gets a say in that description. I'm not asking you what YOU personally think, but rather, I'm asking you to quantify the human condition currently from every human alive's perspective.
Add in the Chinese IPhone factory worker's ethos, the Nigerian oil field worker's, Indian ghetto inhabitants, Aboriginal gasoline sniffers, etc etc etc. To be perfectly clear and blunt about this, neither I, nor the hierarchy of this universe give a shit about you personally. Our objective is the continuance of humanity's survival on Earth. So... how would you define your current condition as a whole? From every human alive's perspective... Do you think we are in hell, or heaven?

See... if you took the seer's and sage's visions of our current predicament into account in a physical perspective, when they wrote religious doctrine fundamentals, heaven and hell have nothing to do with the afterlife, BUT DO have everything to do with physical reality. Especially the one humanity is current riding the wave of.

>You wanna be happy? You wanna have a good life? You better say fuck everyone else or you ain’t gonna get far :)
That's the best methodology for ending up back here again and again for more "experience."
Unfortunately for that methodology of living, there might not be a planet to come back to after the next cataclysm. If that is the case, your soul will be deleted from existence. The energies that made your conscience evolve will be used, but your experiences will die with your body and will be forever viewed as a memory of what not to do.
Selfishness is the most misunderstood ideology in existence on planet Earth right now... just short of understanding the difference between want and need. I'm still wondering what you think you own, by the way. You skipped that query, my friend.

I could explain this to you in detail, but I'm tired of arguing with opinionated clauses interjected into my general synopsis. So, I'll just ask you a question.
What has all of the religious doctrine studying done for your current life's trajectory? Your ecosystem is collapsing, your genetic lineages are being destroyed, overpopulation and consumerism is has led to a desire for selfishness and isolation, the human city centers are violent, hostile, and drug infested, the magnetosphere continues to deteriorate, fresh water aquifers that grow your food are drying up, and a whole bunch of other problems that I don't have the space to describe...
What has any of that personally/selfishly charged idealism done for any of the current problems that are on the verge of annihilating your entire species from existence? Just curious... because I see some of you guys spout off these nomenclatures of religious doctrines from many different cultures as though it makes you appear enlightened or educated. Do you think humanity's creator will give you brownie points for reading up on Hindu philosophy while your world is dying? Just so you know, from my perspective, it is unadulterated selfishness. Purely ego driven nonsense to be studying aspects of religion while there are so many subjects that are ignored that actually can help your current situation. My superiors agree... just so you know, my friend.

>Then you are wrong sacred things were worth preserving people died for that knowledge and their hopes dreams and sacrifices are what humanity is made of.
In hell. Keep that in mind when responding to my questions in an egotistically derived arrogant manner

that has everything to do with pride, and nothing to do with the collective human ethos.

>there’s literally nothing that can be done about it
This is a coping strategy to alleviate your internal angst about being selfish. Knowledge is power. When you become an expert on sound, frequency, vibration, and resonance, you will understand "what to do." I did not mention going to a remote area of the world, nor did I mention planting trees. Those are terminologies that others have planted into your subconscious reactionary philosophy of equating survival to a methodology that does not work. It's a losing strategy, and I would not have even brought it up. If you could hone in on your queries grandiose encapsulation, I would be able to answer them easier.
>>24325876
>Studying religions gave me an idea
So you're agreeing with my synopsis that your self induced indoctrination strategies are entirely selfish in disposition? I agree.
My friend... you have no "foundation." You cannot definitively prove if humanity was created or evolved from micro-organisms. The entirety of your theses on existence is flawed from inception, and now you know why the saying goes, "those who do not understand their history are bound to repeat it." Humanity's current trajectory is not unique. We've been in this position many times. If humanity gets it wrong this time, however, there will not be a reset. If you're being honest to yourself, you'd realize that there are no humans who have the ultimate response to this emergency situation, and humility on levels not yet experienced by you are required to get the answers you desire for rectifying this conundrum. Studying old religious jargon will not help in the least... and being selfish is a surefire way to annihilation.
You're trying to attack a physical problem with spiritual mysticism and anecdotal falsities. It's liken to praying to a faucet for water... when all you have to do is open the valve. No amount of prayer will help you accomplish your mission. It's time to act.

There's no doubt in my mind that we would get along splendidly, my friend. I'm a very likable guy (so I've been told), and in person, reading body language helps me steer conversations into a realm of understanding MUCH easier than this format.
It would be an amazing conversation. Apologies that it has to be this way, and that I'm in such a deteriorated mood. I'm recovering from last week's workload, and my body cannot handle much more stress. Sometimes that comes out as hostility, but in reality, it's much closer to frustration and sadness than any other emotion. Have a good "1"... my friend.

Actually, the stone age is coming... again.
That's my mission; A return to our creator's teachings during our creation sequence. Sounds good, right? We're going back to the ways of the REAL ancient Egypt and Atlantis, where sound powers everything, structures last for thousands of generations, RF radiation from human endeavors is gone, and the human body can live for thousands of years.
That's why I'm doing what I'm doing, my friend. Agreed, though. I do think a culling will have to commence no matter what the road we travel on turns into. It's unfortunate and sad, but at this point, I feel it's necessary.

I've already joined it, my friend. That is why I do not refer to myself as even being human, from any current ethos' perspective. I am not part of anyone's collective spiritual stance, that I know of. And if

there is a spiritual ideology out there that is like me, they do not possess the technological perspectives I do. They all have different names for me, and every single one of them is detrimental to my cause so far... I wrote a book about the mission and posted it above.
My ideals are simple, to be honest. Every religious ideal has a part of them embedded, but do not know how to access that bank of knowledge in physical reality, so the mysticism overtakes logic and hard work. They all make concessions on physical properties, and subsequently treat their surroundings as an object that is not necessary for survival... when indeed it is.
I "invented" the holy grail/cup of Christ. We are building it right now. The Way, is a documented series of events and lessons learned on my quest to gift this invention to the world. I will manufacture them and sell them... but one way or another, the world is going to be very different when I'm done setting this up.
In my life up to the "discovery" (which I like more because really... humans have never "invented" anything that didn't already exist), trying to exploit the parameters of this physical realm, I happened upon cavitation, biomimicry, and upscaling/downscaling. When it all came together, an awakening happened. Real enlightenment. A completely different, yet familiar world came into view. But before that, a lot of /pol/ was needed in my mental state.
They haven't been as receptive, neither have any of my attempts to get interviewed. In the last few months I've been coming here to /x/. I'm also writing a more palatable version to get published. Reaching the masses is hard without help. I have no social media and no desire to get any of that... stuff.

>Am ende steht der sieg.
Indeed, my friend, indeed. The thing is, the "End" was also the beginning...
No bullshit.

>>24326059
>I don't adhere to religion, I've just studied cultures to better understand the origins of man and gods.
>>24326093
To compound on my retort, I'd like to say job well done, if that is indeed the case. If you would like to understand what "God" is, religious doctrine will not help on that conquest. Understanding what a cavitation bubble is, how to create and maintain one, and what energy perspectives conduct the easiest trail to that end, however, will.
Food for thought: If you cannot create a universe, how can you understand the being that DID? There is no religious philosophy in the world, currently (ish), that can explain those principles in a quantifiable, repeatable way. I have done this, but the road to get there is long and rough. A great many hurdles must be jumped to get there, but until my dying breath (which is hopefully soon), I will keep pushing this knowledge into the human ethos with extreme fervor. Why? It's the destiny that I choose...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies/1/0/1/?o=a1

>Why would there be multiple earths?
There are many levels of education one goes through, correct? Are they all in the same schoolhouse location?
>surely that will ensure your undoing or in other words you will get hurt or killed.
A very wise and lucid statement, my friend. But... what makes you think I want to continue being alive in this body, on this planet?
As for the rest of your post, ask yourself; Is humanity at the precipice of technological advancement? If

that is the synopsis, why does humanity not mimic the structural ideals of the oldest civilizations to exist on this planet? Egypt had pyramids for a specific reason... Why?
Until you can answer those internal dialogue conundrums that haunt humanity's ability to progress in harmony with your environment, more educational direction is needed. I said that you should become a master of sound, frequency, vibration, and resonance, and I meant it. Learning those subjects will give you the answers you desire. Maybe you were expecting the Christ of the new age to pat you on your head for reading the KJV of the bible and memorizing certain passages... but anyone who thinks that is in for a very fucking rude awakening, my friend.
If you're curious about where these souls were two planets ago... ask yourself why the modern, accepted (((science))) models cannot account for an asteroid belt in this solar system. If scientists were accurate in their theoretical approaches to solar system formation, asteroid belts should not exist. Earth is the 3rd planet this sect of humanity has been given to learn from... and the last. There are many civilizations of humans throughout the universe, my friend. Eliminating one small arrogant planet full of selfishly driven Godless souls will not even be a blip on the map of time. It's actually a normal occurrence. Again, to fully comprehend this notion, one must shed all pride and ego. It's a difficult task, indeed, but necessary for transcendence to occur.

It's not so much that "the universe is a big place" is what frightens you, but your place in it being so small is. Use the physical environment to prove "God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe," exists to yourself.
Firstly, you have to ask yourself; What is the universe? Physically. When a sine wave appears on an oscilloscope, what is the basis for that wave to exist? I call this realm the ethereal plane. Secondly, you must ask yourself; Can a human exploit this phenomena?
After learning about John Keely (very difficult to do in "school"), you will probably learn about Georges Lakhovsky. Somewhere in there you might start studying in your "free time," about cavitation. I suggest starting with biomimicry, though. Biomimicry, AND cavitation equals... the same thing God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe does. Humanity can use this technology for light, heat, and purification. The inventions are called a hydrosonic pump/cavitation water heater, and many forms of sonoluminescense.
Just so you're aware, that's what humanity was given when we were created. That technology is exactly what built ancient Egypt. And just like then, it was a white man with blue eyes that gave it to you...

February 27 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24384530/ February 27 2020

8 pages.

OP is a Nobody thread.

I'm sure that these threads are inundated with LARPing children, but I'll give this a try...
Of all the nomenclatures that embody my presence on Earth, Nobody is the most accurate. Many terms that have encompassed my mission thus far (Christ, Lucifer, Maitreya, etc) have brought me pain and discouragement. They all require detailed explanations that waste time and bolster an already significant selfish laden pride in the interrogator. Nobody... does not have that problem... yet.
I am the Nobody. Not joking, LARPing, or otherwise subverting. My schedule is currently very full, but I have a few minutes to spare, and /x/ is my new mainstay for lurking. AMA, and I'll do my best to answer your questions for as long as I can. Time is short, so take this seriously. I will only focus on those that restrain their skepticism to a respectful tone. If you're trying to make a name for yourself by attempting to belittle my presence, or your skepticism has eclipsed your ability to utilize a curious disposition, you will lose this opportunity.
Ask away, my friends.

Interesting reply...
If you're curious, a very large aspect of this mission is to alleviate the Reptilian presence on Earth for eternity. The catch is that you (and every other human) must accept the terms of that conundrum, AND work towards that goal after my departure/death.
A reintroduction to the human race's genetic lineage ancestry is the goal. Reptilian species are not there to help you... but that does not mean there is no helpful presence in this universe. They are extraterrestrial, indeed, but not Reptilian.
This idea escapes the most intricate and well studied interrogators...

In person, yes. To someone who answers in the manner that you just did? Definitely. As I said, I don't have much time, and do not plan on spending it arguing with you. Do you have a question, or will you continue to waste my time, and yours, in a pursuit of selfish goals?
You do not know me. That is the only thing that you "know," and if you respond in that way again, that uncertainty within your persona will continue to cloud your ability to learn. Either way, good luck.

This is not the same as speaking...
I will only give a handful of interviews, then silence and work... if that is what my maker wants. I choose death, but until he wants what I want, that is what I will do.

To allow me to die.
I'm being real with you. It will take too many changes in this societal structure before I will WANT to be alive in this body again. Even if I was the richest man alive, I would still pray for death.
What is happening right now in humanity from my perspective, is an ocean of arrogance without proof, thus canceling the arrogance, extreme resource depletion, lack of purpose, claiming certainty without qualification, and a very long list of other shit that I am tired of living in.

My contempt grows along with my want for isolation. The mission involves reaching out to humanity, but the entitlement I encounter when attempting to do so stifles the desire.
I want what he wants. A detoxification of a lack in purpose for every human alive. A resurgence of goal oriented work that cleans as it teaches. A purification of every broken moral code that has gone ignored for tens of thousands of years. In short, humanity's survival in a Type 1 civilization ethos.
I've tried... I will continue to try... until he feels as though it is a losing battle, or he decides to allow my passing due to other circumstances. Until he wants, what I want.

I'm doing that right now. You don't realize it, but you are a witness. It does not matter what your internal emotional response is right now...
The only thing that matters is that you are here, and continue to read. Somewhere... deep down in that cavern of ego you call a conscience, you have a glimmering hope that what I am saying is accurate and truthful. THAT is the voice that you regularly ignore, while continuing to stack commendations from your peers for your gumption to a skeptical disposition... IN HELL.
All that matters is that you will remember this exchange. And my friend... that is not an accident.

HAHAHAHA
If you do not have an ego, why do you want to be alive... IN HELL?

I don't think you understand what ego death means.

Yes. A welcoming picture. I've been in a desert region for quite some time. Rain clouds remind me of my childhood home. Thank you.

We are currently building the holy grail, my discovery. Finances are an issue, but not as precedent as trust. My group of trusted emissaries remain armed. Many situational elements are becoming detrimental to progress, so I'm in hiding essentially, until the financial means are secured.
A great deal of information has been taught. If my demise should occur before construction of the device is complete, the lessons will carry on without my presence. The point of no return was crossed weeks ago. Expect a massive shift in consciousness. If not from me personally, from one of my trusted emissaries.
Thank you for the question.

Bell metal bronze. 80% copper and 20% tin, to be specific.

Failed what questions? Ask them again. I was probably ignoring you due to a poor attitude on your part. You're no gatekeeper, my friend. Your opinions do not weigh me down.

You cannot properly define commune, demon, alien, or God, in any meaningful way, and yet you espouse those nomenclatures as though you created them.
Good luck with that.

Leader? Where did you dream up this idiocy?
I'm a messenger, and to most of you, a teacher. I've never claimed to be a leader, and if you view my amalgamation as that, you've lost the plot.
I'm not going change one aspect of free will, unless I have to, and will only do that with authorization.

If you choose to live, that's your choice. If you choose to be evil, that's your choice.
I'm merely describing the game. You have to play it, and I will not force you to or otherwise. Good luck.
Fair enough. Thank you for being present, my friend.

What makes you think there needs to be a human leader? Do you know how you formulated that ideal, or is it now considered NPC programming to your brain? Thusly becoming a base motive to everything you think you know?
Great song, by the way. Pleasantly surprised. Thank you.

Humanity's creator.
Hint: They are a species...

Here's mine...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UcVLae5kBvE
Prophetic in every way...
-The song is Halo by Foo Fighters.

If you're alive... you're playing "my game."

And she will be the last woman offered a position. Can't say I didn't try...
Thank you for your support. I apologize for being absent lately. My body needed recovery time so I took a break from our restaurant/brewery to recover.
This is the first time I've broken silence in weeks. I'm very sorry... but my body was about to give out.
The end draws near, my friend. Finally I'll get some relief from it.
I'll post the link again at some point today. I'm not at a terminal that gives me easy access to that webpage easily.

What? I'm alone. Nobody is here with me, and I didn't invite anyone to "help" me here.
And I did leave at 2pm. I had to drive somewhere. Decided to take the day off from writing because this thread is very interesting.
Correct me if I'm wrong, but shilling requires getting paid, correct? It's like I said many times before in private; How do you sell something that is free?

Selling myself? That is what you did today, and will do again tomorrow. What is it you think I'm "trying" to do?
Material for what? Even if you had the ability to embarrass me publicly world wide, do you think I will stop? Everything I've said is factual. Call me on it, please. I said the most POWERFUL... in the last 38,000 years. I also said that Jesus was my predecessor, indeed. How many men like Jesus have lived in the last 2000 years? And of those men, how many of them had computers, the internet, roads, and vehicles to work with. Knowledge is power, my friend. One day in the distant future, you might gain some of that power. But if you did, and you were me, what would you do with it? Attempt to get rich? Do drugs, alcohol, and party like it's 1999?
The harsh truth is that you don't even have a purpose for being alive right now. Even if you did, you do not comprehend it. There's a good question for you; What is the purpose of your life? No mysticism bullshit. Don't try to woe anyone with referential material of someone else's design. Straight up, why do

you think YOU are alive?

A bullshit copout, young man. Listen carefully; YOUR SPECIES IS GOING THROUGH OMNICIDE. Clear enough?
If you are not dedicating all of your time to stopping that from occurring, you are contributing to it. This isn't a guess, or theory. Every minute you spend "loving" (as you call whatever that is), you're actually contributing to the death of your species.
Your "loved ones." What a selfish thing to say. Dopamine rush enablers, is a much more fitting term, from a position of ego removal. I see why you don't understand the difference.
Enjoy the diatribe tirade that will do nothing to me. I'm probably going to crash out soon.

>the stripper wasn't impressed with you.
That was not the case at all. The young woman was terrified of having her job title. Just so you know, she had just graduated from Texas Tech with a bachelors in video production.
If you are unaware of you maker's presence, or do not know why he created you, and thusly, cannot tell if your walking the path he wants you to walk on, how can his love be known by you? Without understanding that base notion of what love is, you have never experienced it.
I know this because I went through it. The same thing happens when I explain to people that they do not own anything. An immediate backlash ensues, but you can't prove the inverse of that statement, so your ego latches onto emotional fervor. And in some way... that makes you think you have "won" something.
Congratulations? And goodnight to you too, sir. Great talk. If this is the last encounter, goodbye.

No. Q is, or is working for Jared Kushner.
>>24387923
That's a given. I mean... he is the antichrist.
>>24387931
If I was in person I could, but from this perspective, I'd be doing the cliche "check out this video, bro" thing, and it would be counterproductive. I've tried that before.
I fund myself, but have stretched the funds very thin recently. I'm selling a car soon, and when I do the project will be completed shortly there following. Everyone on this "team" is ready to get started. Hopefully it sells quickly.
Actually, a project like this, will destroy the possibility of millionaires and billionaires existing at all. Besides, if you know what you're doing, it's fairly cheap. Outsourcing these aspects of the project would be expensive, yes. But I do all of the work myself... while I teach how to do it. Everything is inexpensive when you can make almost anything. The only hurdle was machine tooling, but that was taken care of a few weeks ago.
>>24387933
The most prominent is my right arm. Wrapped it up like a yoyo backwards to the elbow. Several compound fractures, and 6 large scars. Massive nerve damage, as well. The cold really sucks... But there's all kinds of shit wrong with this body. That's just the most obvious.

Lathe + 750RPM + Emory cloth. It was not fun. Happened on 11/1/11. What a coincidence, right?

The very giant man on the left. >>24386718
I pray that I will get to meet him, alive or in the coming death process. I know exactly what to do and

what to say. He is the only being with a presence on this planet that understands me. I miss him dearly.

I am this deity-like figure of the doctrines that became his existence in lore. And I'm not teasing. Probably, but I do not possess the vernacular to exchange thoughts on those writings, my friend. I apologize.

I really do apologize, but I am hundreds of miles away from that computer terminal, and do not want those links in this history. My book is called The Way. It's seven chapters long, and the entire thing is on pastebin. Don't think this will be easy. It's a very long story with many hidden challenges and lessons to familiarize yourself with.
The significance? It's a lost technological platform that humanity's creator taught us 38,000 years ago. It answers all of the most pressing questions about who we are, and whether we were created or evolved, plus gives meaningful purpose to our future endeavors while attempting to open a bridge of communication with the species that did create us.
Technicalities? It cuts stone using sound as a fuel, and cavitation as a catalyst. It was a lifelong search. Took me 39 years to fully understand it. Don't assume this is the only technology I have to offer. It's the most significant, but there are many more that I am quite fluent in discussing.
Anyways... yeah, it's complicated.

No. I actually DO what I say I'm doing. Believe it or not, I do a lot more than most. My skills in creating physical objects of any size or shape with any material keep me busy most days. The cold (along with previous injuries) is why days like today happen every so often.

He let something from the hereafter have his body.
-Not sure if Brian. This post is in reference to Jared Kushner.

Transcendence for the entirety of humanity. That was the original goal. Over the course of this mission, I've come to realize that as extremely unlikely, and am now just focusing on those who are worthy, and do not waste my time.
Why? Humanity is currently in the throes of omnicide. I want this species to survive, plain and simple. Not because of any attachment to a specific human, but rather, a loving bond with the species that created humanity, and every species in that genetic lineage.
Apologies, but time is up. I must go now. I'll check back later, but might not be able to reply. If this is the last time I speak publicly, good luck to you all.

Yes, indeed. That is me.
Messiah is another detrimental nomenclature to my mission, so utilizing it does not happen unless the reference is needed to teach a specific individual.
I saw your post, and decided that I had to reply, so I pulled over just for you. Thank you for reading my book. And congratulations on recognizing one of the "coincidental" prophecies. You should already know that with me, there are no coincidences. Have you worked out the numerological sequences with my Earth given name as opposed to my ACTUAL name? Should I expose to this thread what my brother's name is?
Just so you know, I'm currently working on a follow up called The Key. I would like to include you in it. Reading my book in its entirety is rare... if you actually did. By doing so you've earned my respect, and I would like to give you a gift for doing so before I die. Do you have a name you're willing to

expose? Other than that, any suggestions on delivery are appreciated.
Truly, thank you for taking your existence as a noble conquest. You're a man in a sea of children, my friend. It only gets more frustrating from here. I'll do everything I can to help you from here on.

Okay... I'll give you one right out in the open. Although this will draw ridicule and mockery from the bystanders, you're the man I'm talking to.
Brian C. Harner
Initials are BCH. 2+3+8=13... a very unlucky number with a root of 4 (1+3)... the most unlucky number in existence.
Arian C. Harner
Initials ACH. 1+3+8=12... the most sacred number in existence with a root of 3 (1+2), which is a sacred contractual number that everything alive in the universe is bound to.
The initials sound like "bitch," but now I just "ache."
I have millions of these. They're fascinating to me. Their injections into this timeline sequence allow me to view the Earth in the same way Neo viewed the Matrix while submerged in it.

As an exercise i once counted the numerological values of a great many words, arranged them in chronological order and it was a novel, then i threw it away, but anyway i calculated two ways.
For example Arian is 1, 18, 9, 1, 14=43 but also 1,1,8,9,1,1,4=25 both ways divisible by 7 as any word will share the same divisor calculated thus
There are always underlying mathamatical formulae, some find comfort in such as a support system, others take them for granted.
-This is not Brian.

We could talk for days on end with zero boredom, my friend.

Interesting take on it. A lot of it is accurate. Sometimes you guys surprise me on how accurate you are.
-Reply to: He's not particularly famous, only such to those who matter. It's creeping into normiespace and he's becoming more aware/involved in it himself, still being a sort of normie in the dark.
The real Nobody, the actual person behind the mythology, is kind of a cunt and not extremely interesting or pleasant or cooperative (for now at least) and i am personally indifferent to him. He's really just astonishingly unpredictable, has an inhuman level of epistemic baggage and an elephant memory of puzzle pieces that havent quite been arranged satisfactorily yet (neither by him or other entities). He'll be quite something when he or they manage, nevertheless.
I'm just observing, running my mouth to get ss'ed, lmfaoing at schizos and ego tripping a little at the opportunity that is tonight. Because i know his real human bean dramas that nudged this whole realignment.

A very quiet and solitary existence to the general public's eye.

It's impossible now. The seeds have been planted for the dawning of a new existence. Fighting this battle with any semblance of moral superiority is a death sentence.
And yes, they are worried. As I've said many times, I am ALL of the deities of past epoch mysticism doctrine. Most will think of me as helpful, while a large portion will consider me unhelpful/evil. Both are correct.
It depends on your stance as to where society is now, if you're selfless or selfish, and if you can

understand the difference between need and want. All of these, and many more, are attributes to how every single individual human "WANTS" me to be. That is what an amalgamation is, my friend. Every human alive has a say... and so do I.

What do you mean by convert?

I explained this before, my friend. You might not be able to put all of the pieces of this puzzle together right now, but when you are able, you will wish you asked me questions that have real meaning to the current human dilemma.
And this isn't a fucking group meeting. Whatever video game drenched fantasy you have of us meeting on a battlefield to take down the "evil-doers" is asinine and childish. But since you espouse superiority, I will give you a question, young man; What IS the lake of fire refer to in hell? If all you have is religious doctrine mysticism to offer, just say you don't know.
Otherwise, stop being an ass. I don't want worship. There is no "cult" gathering. That's your mental projection insinuating lies about what I'm trying to convey. If you think I'm trying to gather supporters, what do you think I want them to support? Me? Have you not been paying attention?
If you asked the right question, you never know what you might hear. Intention is important, and the longer you try to gain selfish desires from me, the further you go from understanding. I don't want your pathetic "belief." I challenge you to prove me wrong. There's a big difference.

>Isn't it possible to impart such important info without the prompt?
The knowledge base is vast and complex. There are many subjects that people know more about than others, so a honing in on intention is necessary for the correct conveyance of information. Sometimes I give a nudge, as you can see by the lake of fire reference.
At least it got a question out of the exchange. I'll wait to answer this. I'd like to give the man I presented it to a chance. I've been surprised before, but that is a very specific "thing" occurring in hell, the place we are all currently stuck in.
ANYONE who has achieved enlightenment, transcendence, salvation, whateverthefuck... would KNOW this answer. There would be no guessing involved. It's fairly simple, and I've given hints.

So close, yet so far away...
Last hint (in the form of a question); Who said the "lake of fire" had conscious thought? It wasn't me...
>The lake of fire is a place I want to avoid going.
Stopped reading here. You're already wrong on two accounts. 1) You're already in it. 2) The entirety of Earth is affected right now. If you are alive on Earth right now, you are bathing in the "lake of fire."
I'm attempting to teach, and "emotional intelligence" is an oxymoron. You are not making any counterarguments or points of contention. Your burdens of proof are inundated with adjectives.
Yes, reading into speech patterns gives insight, but you fail to realize that emotional stance does not imply intelligence, nor does it encapsulate intention. For example; Why do you think "ugly" and "pretty" are ubiquitous, agreed upon nomenclatures? They are personal ideals you've built up in your mind... to be understood by everyone as soon as you utter them, and that's just not the case. Until you can explain thoroughly, what your subjective terminologies represent, you're not saying anything.
Do you understand?

LMAO! Good stuff my friend.
Just so you know, the device's mechanical structure is laden with biomimicry platforms that exist

within the body of your physical presence. You have always had the ability to understand how it works... because it is written in a human male's form and function.
I'd like to see your face when you put all of the puzzle pieces together. I believe the internal dialogue in your head will be similar to "Oh! I get it. I can't believe I didn't see that once... AND I'VE BEEN STARING AT IT EVERY DAY OF MY LIFE!"
Yep... It'll be something like that. Hilarious delivery on that post, my friend. I needed that. Hahaha
-Reply to, We have yet to learn the specifics of the Grail Machine but it will surely be a horror surpassing anything imagined by Lovecraft, the Second Coming of Brian is one worth following.

No. The MM connotation is another subversive addition to the Christ teachings.
The structures utilized are internal, but viewable. It's complicated, which is why I'm refining this section of my book. Apologies, but 2000 characters and an almost dead battery won't do the trick.
-Reply to, Now some say that the true Grail was the womb of Mary Magdalene and the Royal lineage that emerged from it, you however suggest that you are constructing the equivalent in terms of male form and function, which i am then supposing is a very large Divine penis?
Correct me if i'm wrong.

Every structure of the device has been present since the human body was created originally. Did Jesus own a microchip?
You're better than this...

March 2 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24407419/ March 2 2020

OP is a Nobody thread.

24409959
If the prophecy is accurate, they will attempt to use a gun and I will take a single round to the chest. The funny part is that I will taunt them. They know deep down that I do not fear death, but they very much so do. And they have a legitimate fear...
They've realized before what type of consequences will be waiting for them, but from what I understand, there will be a rogue faction blinded by the appearance of control. The elite are fearing this rogue faction more than me, as they should. After all, they were the ones that empowered them in the first place.
The realities that await most of you in the afterlife will be terrifying. Subconsciously you know this, which is why death seems so frightening. The funny part, from my perspective, is that I don't have those concerns. Arguably, that is the source of my power, and your lack thereof.

24410030
There's like 10 of them all with the same frame. Different picture, but same frame. You would have to admit that I control Hollywood, if that was your synopsis. There are too many factors for me to have controlled everything from a human body.
If humanity earns the ability to stay alive, your investigations of my time on Earth will be amazing from your perspective. The wide eyes and jaw drops will be numerous, but they will pale in comparison to the realization you will endure when you finally figure out that I am not fucking around, nor am I LARPing. Internally, you will be shattered at the missed opportunity. Tears will be shed.

24410117
>>24410038
There are aspects of reality I've been authorized to shift, yes. The subject needs to be worthy however. The event must be necessary to help me conclude my mission, as well. There are rules to this, and the most significant one to the query is that I am not allowed to break your free will.
I've only been authorized to do this one time with a person watching. He is now my most trusted emissary.
>>24410041
Read? What do you think this is, 0001? I have music, movies, and literature to portray this imagery. Just so you know, you've already seen and heard most of them. The Matrix trilogy and The Day The Earth Stood Still (both of them) are a good starting point. The comedies are my favorite, but hardest to believe. Tron Legacy is about my trusted emissary I spoke of, as well as Oblivion. In every one of those, I die. Thank God, lol.

24410186
To give humanity the means to procure their own health; physically, spiritually, and emotionally.

24410007

I'll load your gun, cock it, point it at my own forehead, taunt you, and watch you crumble. Dying is relief from my perspective... but not yours.
You'd be so scared you might even soil yourself.

24410064
>>24410020
Wut?
>>24410025
Correct. But you have to admit that I'm trying to involve you guys. I knew everyone would be scared, but I figured at least one of you would have the courage to stand up for your convictions. I guess that was wrong? We'll see...

24410130
And you seem to be under the false impression that I "need" anything.

24410172
>>24410138
I'm shitting bricks? HAHAHAHAHA
At least you poor, frightened souls are making me laugh today. Selling my car is stressful, but at least I can laugh about it.
I'm growing tired of all of this misdirection. It would be more beneficial to you if you just admitted that you're afraid, as opposed to all of this "big man" routine bullshit you're trying to sell me on. We both know you're afraid... Just admit it.

24409807
So... Mr. Eros... are you ready to do the interview?
Didn't expect it to get so "real," did you?
I'm ready when you're ready to stop LARPing. The offer is on the table. Prove your worth, my friend.

24409902
HAHAHAHAHA
Why are you so frightened? I'm giving you what you want; an opportunity to prove me wrong. And this is your reaction?
Would you rather keep pretending to know what is going on? Does the mysticism and uncertainty give you an adrenaline rush or something? You asked for proof, and I accepted. Why are you still referring to me as LARPing? If anything... you're the one who is LARPing.
Put up or shut up... I believe is the saying. Stop being so spineless.

24409998
I offered a phone interview as well. I'm not the one wasting time, my friend... You are.
Are you prepared to accept the fact that you could be absolutely wrong in your synopsis of this situation? Think about it. During judgement, are you ready for the inquisition?
You will not be able to claim ignorance as a defense. This exact exchange, and every other one we've had will be your judgement. Do you think a viable defense will entail "b-b-but I didn't believe him."?
Stop. Take a deep breath. Realize that this is the opportunity you've been waiting for. Or... remain arrogant, and let it slip right through your fingers.

I'm not offended, afraid of you, or otherwise deterred by this interaction in the least bit. I have nothing to lose by investing in this time. Actually, quite the opposite. This is like extra credit for me. You on the other hand? You could be throwing away the opportunity of your existence, not just life. Choose wisely, my friend. I am not fucking around at all.

24410053
I'll need to go to a public phone if that is the way you want this to happen. The idea of a throwaway email account was a good one...
I'd rather set it up with something like that if there is no way of meeting in person. Just to be clear, I would much rather meet up face to face. I'm allowing the cowardice that a phone call will prove. I'm not excited about it, but I'll allow it.

24410124
Another poor frightened soul. Pity.

24410232
That is exactly what you should be doing right now. But you continue to refuse to listen.
You might feel anonymous on this board, but I will meet you. Prepare yourself, Eros. I'm strongly considering making an example out of you. That is not to say that you should fear me in life, my young arrogant friend. But keep in mind that your current existence in this form is the break from reality, even though you think the opposite.
After this life concludes... expect harsh judgement. I will be there, and whatever you think you're accomplishing by maintaining that you have an inside perspective as I continue to directly communicate with you, will ALL be on display.
Tread lightly, Eros. Everything you think you're doing might all be for naught. Nothing instructed you to be an arrogant, mumbling, wannabe seer. Everyone who matters is watching you intently right this very minute. Be very careful with how you approach this situation. You're writing your own ticket...
-Reply to, Give it some time, he seems to be planning something big. I'm sensing disclosure soon. In the meantime we can each work on removing the planks from our own eyes, face our shadows and grow together.

24410820
If I had that much money, the world would be considered Heaven, no bullshit.
All of these arguments would cease. So would the ability to be that wealthy, ever again.

24410876
I've never said anything close to that.
>undisputed master
Mark of a mental projectionist.

24410407
NOW YOU'RE GETTING IT!!!!!!
That's what I want. I want you to understand me, first and foremost. Then, after I die, you'll be welcomed with open arms. Truly, I want you to want transcendence. The only way to earn that is by doing what is necessary while alive to:
1) Rectify the relationship with your maker.

2) Understand that your environment is a part of you. You are not separate from it. The creator who made you, also made your environment. AND (!!!) your environment extends beyond this planet. Treat it as such.
3) Pay homage in the correct way. There are billions of civilizations in this universe that are your superiors. Direct lineage ancestry. The creator of Earth is not God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe... Get it? Imagine you're a janitor, and every complaint you have goes directly to the CEO. How long would it take you to get fired?
4) Prove your worth to these directives by physical work. Talk will get you nowhere. Utilize the ancient structures of sound energy, resonance, vibration, and the ethereal plane to build anew.
5) Build Heaven on Earth
6) WANT... to come back after this life. That is the measure of what Heaven and Hell actually mean. You're in Hell right now. My goal is for you to create Heaven... in a physical realm.
When pondering these things, keep in mind that every human alive gets a say. You may think you want to come back, but how many people throughout this world would not, if given the choice? That means that this is Hell. And yes, you're burning in the "lake of fire" right this very minute. It's called omnicide through resource depletion.
Call me an equilibriumist, if anything. Creating loops where lines are thought to exist. I've created machinery that can close element time cycle loops... individually. All of your carbon, water, light and heat. Therefore, everyone must participate... or none of you will. Understand?
Now go tell everybody. I suck at PR.

24410540
Every time your intention internally signals directly to God, the man himself, during prayer, rituals, etc, you're jumping the chain of command... SIGNIFICANTLY!!!!!!!!!!!
Know your place. Strive to transcend. The microcosm of how this familial, genetic ancestry operates is all around you. Work structures, military, politics, nuclear family structures, etc.
Language can help rectify this conundrum. Instead of praying to God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, why not pray to your maker? Most of you think God, the man himself created humanity (which is incorrect), so what would be the difference? If you started your prayers with "My Maker," it would be more definitive, don't you think? Then your confusion on these nomenclatures would not matter.
As it stands now, you're essentially disrespecting EVERYONE in your direct genetic lineage, while simultaneously being arrogant about it.

24410590
You can't even quantify a single aspect of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, much less talk to him.
The Hierarchy does not "speak" in a human relative way. If whatever you're communicating with is "talking to you," that is not God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe.
If you do not know what elements are creating the hellish conditions you're currently living in, how do you know what the intentions are behind these "gifts" you are receiving? You might be creating Hell, and you don't even realize it. Ego is an interesting thing when people start to open their eyes...

24410652
That specific description of that particular being's nomenclature is the first aspect of understanding what he is, and what he is doing to maintain this physical universe's structure.

Worrying about my position in The Hierarchy is not important. You must focus on your own, my friend. If it helps, I will say that I pray to "my maker." Look at that as a sort of cheat code. The intention will find its mark due to the specificity of that title, and who is attempting to make contact. I would also like to reiterate that I do not have a "boss" in the general sense. I do have free will, just like all of you. That said, I respect and love my "superiors" more than any human alive including myself. And that will NEVER change. They come first.

24410660
>>24410603
Anti religion is not "antichrist."
Jesus was not a Christian, and he would not have any respect for what's become of that spiritual mockery. It's a business, nothing more.
>>24410612
HAHAHAHAHAHA

24410745
I'm not contradicting anything that Jesus said. Refining it to fit the current dialect in English so that the intentions become clearer, yes.
Jared Kushner, with every part of his current physical existence, is contradicting the teachings of us, not just Jesus. I am the beast, but I am not the antichrist. Just so you know, the beast and the Christ are the same being.
I said everyone alive gets a say. Now, how would you feel if you were a billionaire, and I said that I am here to destroy money? You would consider me evil, right? But, how would all of the poor people feel if I said that?
Ya see, ego, stretches out far and wide. When it does, you're able to not account for the billions of starving, dirty, and poor people throughout the planet. I do not have that affliction anymore. I care about everyone alive, except for myself.
You've been listening to biographer's interpretations of what Jesus said. At least admit that to yourself, no matter what you think I am.

24410795
I'm a Christ, not a Christian, young man. I do not care what those men said. You do, remember?
>made my own conclusions.
You said that as though I didn't already know that about you.

24410891
An astute observation, my friend. You might be the only one trying to put the puzzle together, as opposed to complaining that the picture is not what was imagined.

24411069
That's not me, but my guess is you think it is me, so I'll retort.
Ego, is living in the past. You may have studied religious zealotry, it doesn't matter. You may think you understand what God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is, it doesn't matter. You may have so much pride and ego based on your relationship with the family that forced those aspects of life onto your conscience at a young age, it doesn't matter.
What does matter, is your ability to help provide effort towards creating a sustainable environment for

the rest of humanity to live in after you die. Religion, has stripped your ability to see reality for what it is.
If I said that you need to understand sound energy, resonance, vibration, and the ethereal plane to create an equilibrium with every element that sustains human life, what the fuck would ANY of that have to do with religion? You are grossly underqualified to lead anything, anywhere except omnicide. You probably even have to look that word up.
Your interpretation of what Jesus did, and what followed in the biographer's doctrines, has nothing to do with your present situation, or how to rectify your lack of understanding your position in this dilemma. Do you think Jesus is going to be waiting for you with milk and cookies for memorizing a man other than Jesus' words, while the ecosystem collapses around you, and the entire biosphere dies? You think you're going to get an "atta boy" for taking everything in your life for granted, while studying material that did not come from Jesus directly? Did you think this was a work free task?
You religious zealots are the most arrogant do-nothing, two faced, boisterous dolts that have ever had the nerve to claim spirituality as a segment to your belief system. It's truly sickening how much you take for granted, as well as what you think your positional authority is in regards to whatever faction's book you chose to worship. Jesus wouldn't even like you.

24411328
This is where you're incorrect, my friend. Physical and spiritual are not mutually exclusive.
The reason why I direct spiritual knowledge is because this is a package deal. It always has been, and it always will be. You do not get to pick and choose which aspects of Divinity you feel is appropriate to your life's goals.
Before my realization, I was not spiritual at all. Every so often I would look up aspects of spirituality, but I always left the conclusions in a grey area of incomplete, in my subconscious. You do not have to believe me, but it's true when I say that EVERY tidbit of information I received in regards to spirituality and religion, came directly from humanity's maker, The Nine Principles, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe.
You are not even really arguing with me, personally. I am describing the "game" that we are playing, and you are mentally projecting onto me what you did to accumulate subject matter, as though that is the way I received the information. We're different.
I understand your frustration. The feeling is mutual, my friend. I am not here to make enemies, or hurt you. My expertise is in the field of technologies that build things. Look around you right now. There is nothing in your environment that I cannot make from scratch, even the tools that made said object. I earned this honor from a lifetime of dedicated research, all the while taking ridicule and diatribe attacks. Everyone thought they knew me, and what my motives were, but they were all wrong.
Even if I were to just give out instruction manuals on these technologies to everyone, humanity would still commit omnicide. Imagine how overpopulated this planet would get if everyone could live for 200 years, given the present course of society, for example... I cannot stress this enough; It is all or nothing at this point. You don't need my instructions to see this, you should know this by now.

24411486
>So you are saying the captains of industry are also the most spiritual among us?
Humanity is currently devoid of a Divine presence, therefore, this is Hell.
These "captains of industry" you speak of are ruling in Hell. I wouldn't call that "the most spiritual," at least not in the subjective way that you pronounced those words.
It would be impossible for you to "benefit" (again, another adjective), from any of the devices that I

will build... with that kind of posture. You can pretend that you understand what love is, but you do not. The catch phrases you've latched onto to stimulate your dopamine rushes and connections with others do not equate to the word love. To understand what love is, you must first understand what God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is, does, and continues to do for you, PHYSICALLY, as well as spiritually.
If you cannot fully comprehend, and then iterate what God, the man himself is doing for your physical body right this second, how can you give the proper reverence? Without the proper reverence, respect, and appreciation towards that being, how can he return those feelings?
A mutually beneficial relationship must exist between you, and your maker before you will ever experience real love. I did not understand this myself before I became enlightened to it. And just so you know, humanity's maker is not pleased with anyone who is "happy" or otherwise content in Hell.
You may get to see the holy grail, but you won't be able to benefit from it unless you change. That is just the way it is. There will be no bargaining. Neither I, nor they, will make deals, or otherwise compromise the structure of this universe just so that you "feel better about it."
No matter what happens, good luck, my friend. Always a pleasure.

24411536
>Your imaginary device will certainly not be used by myself or anyone. That is the only thing made certain by your posts.
I'm going to hold you to this. If you break this vow of certainty, which was said twice mind you, there will be a penance due.
>Open mouth, insert foot
>your post

24411581
HAHAHAHAHA
I wasn't talking about in life. Good luck.

24410595
HAHAHAHAHAHAHA
Thanks, man. The mood was getting a bit dark. Always appreciate a good laugh.

24410626
Father, son, and holy spirit, are three different beings. That is exactly why Jesus said those nomenclatures... in that order.
Jesus did not make a mistake. Whomever interpreted his teachings did, then the biographer did, then the transcriber did, then your businessman-preacher that taught you did, and now you are.
Your references come from biographers. Men... who had internal unbeknownst biases, fears, and concerns for their own safety... Not a Christ directly. Until now.
I don't expect you to believe me, but those are the facts.

24410680
Do you think I'm doing this for fun? Does it sound like a pleasurable experience being in this position? You have no idea how much I've sacrificed, yet you claim I AM THE ONE with the ego problem? Wow...

24408971
I'm getting ready to sell the fabled "pale horse," and was wondering if any of you would like to own a piece of history before someone else gets it.
Arian

24409062
No. It's the actual vehicle that I've been traveling around the country in while on this mission. I have no doubt that it will sell, but I wanted to give one of you the opportunity before someone who will not appreciate the significance of the historical attachment does buy it.
The funding will go towards constructing a facility that will allow me to utilize lost wax casting. I've been trying to build the holy grail utilizing the lost foam method of casting, but my attempts to create a large enough foam structure to mold have been thwarted in several ways.
If one of you does buy it, I will make you a part of history by adding your name to the first stone I sculpt, as well as a one on one lesson about breaking the reincarnation cycle. I've only done that a handful of times. Everyone else alive needs to figure it out on their own. There are caveats, but I will instruct the buyer personally.
This is not a joke. Either way, I'm selling it. This is just me saying thank you to /x/ for being a crutch during a very difficult period of my mission. Choose wisely.

24409224
I had to use Satanic/degrading energy to prove concept. The actual holy grail has not been constructed yet, but I have a team of people waiting to help. As soon as funding arrives from the vehicle sale, it will only take a few days of construction.
It is white, and an SUV. 2017 with about 80,000 miles on it. I really am selling it, so I'd like to keep specifics to a minimum. I'll be asking for $25,000, and that is an extremely good deal based on comparables.
I have NEVER lied to any of you, my friend. Funding got tight due to the follies that utilizing lost foam brought into the mix. I tried to save time, but actually just ended up wasting it. Wasn't entirely my decision to go the lost foam route, but it was necessary to try. If I would have been successful, I would not have had to sell the vehicle.

24409233
Just think about how insulting it is to demean my mission...
I'm not here to beg, and if it ever came to that, I would simply disappear.

24409322
I do understand that. After last night's episode, I went into deep prayer. Essentially, I was told to ignore detractors and remain steadfast. A particular anon had tried to get me to see that concept, but I was dealing with the stress of waking up today and selling my car, so I reacted with contempt. I'm human...
This would all be much easier to believe (from your perspective), if I could give an interview to someone in person. There are abilities that I possess which can only be shown that way. I am willing to debate, or rather, be interviewed by anyone alive right this very minute. Insulting me on a message board is one thing, but if you actually met me, you would not do that.
Not because I'd be violent, but more so because you'd quickly realize that "belief..." has absolutely nothing to do with what I offer, and I'm not just saying that.

24409270
I've been banned from GoFundMe. They require too much information, and/or they're owned by Jewish contractors.
If you would like to help me set something up, I would appreciate it very much. At the end of The Way I left instructions on how to donate to this if you wanted to, but I was banned...
Keep in mind that I am not trying to accumulate money. My mission is to destroy money, and has been for my entire life. After I die, the investigations into childhood friends and family will confirm this.
That said, sometimes it is necessary to fight fire with fire.

24409336
The meek shall inherit the Earth.
I am not looking for "investors" of THAT kind. You are the people I'm trying to help. Not people like Elon Musk.
Plus you have to understand that this device will end the need for money. Anyone who has a lot of money would therefore shun this technology, not invest in it.

https://m.soundcloud.com/thexpiditor

24409357
After the device's completion, I will allow a website, yes. Until my team can set up manufacturing tooling, which has already been figured out, everyone will be invited to participate. Until then, remaining hidden is a priority. Apologies, but a website is out of the question right now. It's just that way.
That said, I keep reminding you guys that I am willing to travel for interviews. You can put whatever you want from that on YOUR website. Keep in mind that I do not have any social media at all. This board is the only thing I communicate with outside of my team.

24409419
I'm real. My name is Brian/Arian. Whichever you prefer...
I do not allow pictures to be taken of me either. Staying hidden is very difficult in this society, and hopefully will stop being necessary soon, but until then, I will stay hidden from authoritative detractors. Easiest way to do that is to not participate in their games of self prescribed immolation through selfish desires.
If anyone is near New Mexico, Texas, or Colorado, come meet me somewhere. I am not afraid. I will not bring any weapons. One of my directives is that I am not allowed to hurt myself or anyone else. If you would like to harm me, I will allow it. Either way, I fear no man.
This is an invitation. If you would like to meet me, now is the time. After my car is sold, it's back to work. If I trust you, you will be allowed to participate in the final assembly.

24409295
Just so you know, Satanic energy is anything within the boundaries of this universe that degrades.
The holy grail does not use fire, electricity, or any other accepted form of energy displacement. When I showed proof of concept, I had to use electricity, as well as attach a solid wire to the device for the desired affect.
After I die, ask David about what I just said. He will confirm that is exactly what happened.

24409429
>>24409379
No, thank you.
>>24409380
Are you afraid of meeting me in person. I bring you no harm. Man up, my friend. Let's do this.

24409553
I understand the skepticism. No hard feelings in return. I'm very well aware of the notion behind what I'm saying from your perspective. But... keep this in the undecided realm. If you make a decision based on opinion, you will fail. I'm not asking you to believe me, my friend. I'm offering the opportunity to prove me wrong face to face. If you're unwilling or unable to make that a reality, that's on you. I did offer this "proof" you're asking for in the form of a meet and greet. Don't forget that...
Realize this, though my friend, when the device is completed and manufacturing begins, my emissaries will run the show. I will disappear for good, or hopefully just die.
Either way, the only way to "get to know me personally" is if I allow it, and that is only being offered right now because I'm at the point of selling my car.

24409573
>>24409491
No.
>>24409496
You do not possess the facilities to make that assessment accurately. I'm offering the ability right now. Are you frightened? Why?

24409592
I am being myself, my friend. If you would like to know me better, questions are the preferred method of discourse.

24409467
Because I'm not allowed to harm anyone.
So, um... yeah. I agree, but extend that concept.
>You wouldn't know the Nobody if he hit you in the face... because that wouldn't be the Nobody.

24409573
>>24409491
No.
>>24409496
You do not possess the facilities to make that assessment accurately. I'm offering the ability right now. Are you frightened? Why?

24409640
>>24409629
Set up an interview... Unless you're too frightened.

24409684
Yes. The Nobody/Christ/Lucifer/Maitreya and a whole bunch of other nomenclatures that have been

detrimental. I prefer messenger, but you can call me Brian/Arian. I do not consider myself to be "Brian" anymore, and neither do my associates... even my family, but that is the name on my birth certificate.
If you can figure out a way to exchange information, I will call you right now. I fear no man, but from the response in this thread, I can tell most of you fear the concept of this interview. Don't be afraid, my friends...

24409753
>>24409695
That's a possibility, but in person or on the phone would be preferred.
>>24409690
An opportunity.
>>24409732
HAHAHAHA. Kind of accurate, actually.

24409769
Even if I get "taken out," the information has been distributed. Do not fear those who wish to see me perish.

24409795
HAHAHAHAHA
I do not interact with Jews of this modern era. I'm not afraid of what they'll do to me... I've seen it before. What frightens me about them is that they use subversion and lies to direct focus. Speaking to them in person is futile.
I'm not surprised that they are already claiming that. It's what they do...

24409840
>>24409789
A few years ago this would have been accurate.
>>24409805
Indeed. But it will take a significant change that I am unwilling to help them with. Jews have the hardest road to redemption... and they know it. Which is essentially why they TRY to go above and beyond the spectrum of understanding this concept, and pass right by the necessary information that will help guide them to transcendence.
From my life's perspective, they are a lost cause. I'm not saying that YOU won't be able to help them, I'm saying I won't even try.

24410860
Thank you, my friend. I did not notice this post.
I'm off to investigate. If you guys want to know who got the closest to seer status before whoever came up with this "Nobody" nomenclature, read about Benjamin Creme. He was fairly accurate. They call me Maitreya. I think it sounds goofy, but "The Nobody" does too. Fitting, but still kind of goofy.
I'd like the record to reflect that I prefer messenger. All of these other names are creating a lore behind them, and are not helpful.

24410945

HAHAHAHAHA
Man, the shit you guys come up with...

24410984
Absolutely fantastic post, my friend. Action earns transcendence, indeed. Not memorizing the thoughts of whatever biographer attempted to understand the messenger of their respective epoch.
I wrote that in a way that would encapsulate all religions, not just Christianity. ALL zealotry must come to an end. Certainty awaits.
-Reply to, THIS.
there is a difference between sitting on the mountaintop, pretending to be buddha, thinking, oh it's all one so everything will be fine i need to let go. great. a difference between that, and opening your eyes and looking at what is going on down on the ground. a difference between believing and knowing is what stirs a person to action.
holiness is in fighting evil hand-to-hand. a killer is a low thing, not a priest.

24411393
And you my friend, are ignorant of the nomenclatures that you espouse.
Hateful... is an adjective. Purely emotionally derived, and has no use outside of your interpretation of it. For example; if I were to bestow a tirade of diatribes onto a heroin addict about to shoot up, with the purpose of trying to sober said heroin addict up, would those diatribes be "hateful?"
People who use adjectives like hateful, hurtful, or negative in the context you professed, lack the ability to discern fact from opinion. THAT is why women use adjectives in almost every point they try to make. It's due to their lack of selflessness, and an inability to utilize logic. That's a really long version of saying, what you think is hateful, I may not... But I felt the descriptions were necessary to conclude the logical synopsis on your post.
See the difference?

24411509
>Shouting at a heroine user in an attempt to wake them up would be an exercise in futility.
So you're saying heroin addiction is a one way ticket? There are ex-heroin users. You realize that much, correct? Have you ever heard the expression, "tough love?"
You may have a very good understanding of what human nature is... IN HELL. Congratulations?
If you think singing kumbaya while the entire planet is being destroyed through omnicide is love, well my friend, you have a rude awakening coming from the being that created this world. HINT: He's the same entity that created humanity.
Yeah, good luck with that.

24411574
If only you knew what the "lake of fire" is, and how it is killing your physical body right this very minute...
Then you might be able to do something about it. Although spouting off religious doctrine with zero correlation to reality, may seem like a righteous thing to do, but in that context, you truly have no idea what you're talking about.
You are lying if you think you understand that passage. Believe it or not, I FULLY AGREE with that statement. I will quench this "lake of fire" with water, no bullshit.
Even though you think you understand, and can apply a religious tone to that statement, you are

confused and estranged to the meaning. If you say anything contradicting that, YOU are the liar.
And here's another hint; it's only been filled with sulfur for a few years now... OOOOOO, AAAHHH... So mystical.

March 3 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24411697/ March 3 2020

From whose perspective, and what language are we talking about?
God, is a sound. That sound is what gives the cavitation bubble you call universe form. Nothing inside of this universe can fully comprehend what exists outside of it, and vice versa. What I can tell you is that he is fatherly.
Motherly figures try to baby everyone they instruct. Fatherly figures allow mistakes to be made so that lessons can be learned. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is male.
What have humans given this being for a name through the eons of misunderstood religious fervor and zealotry? I don't know, and it wouldn't matter even if I did.
If you could understand how to manipulate the fabric of the universe itself (called the ethereal plane), you would have no problem understanding what "God" is doing right now. Then you too wouldn't hang your entire spirituality claims on a subjective, agreed upon nomenclature as though it is a definitive way of proving something.
But my guess is that you'll say something idiotic like YHWH, or some other indoctrinated bullshit.
Either way, your OPINION does not matter.

I'm not giving you an opinion...

>>24412113
This.
>>24412114
HAHAHAHA
>>24412162
Then I should assume that I answered your astounding, all revealing, universe shattering question correctly? Oh great... you're one of THOSE guys. Always the student, and never the graduate? I explained this selfish disposition "hate" idea earlier.
Someone from your posture should never claim to understand what ego death means, for you have not gone through that door.
>>24412206
Beautiful words, my friend. Some of you guys are astounding.

I'm bored. Plus it seems to be about a 50/50 shot on if anyone will take me seriously.
One of these guys is talking about my life last year and prior. I asked him how he is doing it, but he won't answer. I see it as creepy, just like I saw the Benjamin Creme stuff. Very accurate on a few accounts, but sloppy.
I've been all over the internet for a while now, but this place is somewhat comforting. I even offered a face to face interview. But it seems as though people aren't willing. There does seem to be a dedicated group of guys that try to get rid of me.
All I wanted was for people to ask me questions.

That's a very good way to put that. Thank you, my friend.
-Reply to, What would roughly translate to "I AM",
...who is by no means the "first God", rather the "first god/creator of this specific existential plane".

March 8 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24445962/ March 8 2020

Devote yourself to your maker. Humanity's creator is your direct superior. Give respect, reverence and love to all of your superiors, but do not jump the chain of command.
To understand these beings on a fundamental level, study sound energy, resonance, vibration, and cavitation. When you master these subjects, you become a master of the universe. In so doing, you will not have to reiterate to your superiors that you love and respect their creations... For they will already know.

March 13 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/247814808/ March 13 2020

41 posts.

Depends on who you are... I'm the Christ of the new age, so there isn't much that I am not aware of. I realize that you'll think I'm LARPing, but I'm not. AMA... if you want.

Correction: You have allowed them to control you through consumerism of finite resources.

I "hear" a collective notion espoused by the entirety of humanity, as well as the Earth. This notion is called an ethos. Currently, there are more people alive who wish they were not alive than there are not. I have imparted my soul onto every living thing on this planet. I "love" you because I have to, to be honest. Rationally, I am a staunch supporter of the golden rule. Have you treated yourself, the other living inhabitants on Earth, the Earth itself, and the universe that is a part of you with the utmost respect? Have you displayed a selfless disposition? Do you think you "own" anything? If not, or if so, will you please explain why.
In truth, you've already been judged based on the resonant frequency you display internally. No matter how well you think your poker face is in life, EVERYTHING you are thinking is instantly known to the entire universe. If you looked at your "judgement" with that aspect in mind, you already know what "I" think of you...

A very humble, yet formal retort, my friend. I'm very grateful for the respect issued, but I assure you that it's not necessary. As a token of respect back towards you, I will stimulate your want to know more.
The third temple, as religious doctrines have professed for thousands of years, is going to be built near Granite, Oklahoma. There are only two "temples" on Earth right now, and the previously built "temples" are broken and surrounded by snow and ice, or hordes of parasitic Arabian usurpers.
Have a good "1"...

You must understand... "The Final Happening" began months ago. All of the necessary means of surviving these troubling times have been written down and distributed. More is incoming, but do not expect magic wands and "get out of purgatory free" cards. The road to transcendence is hard. Expect a lot of work, and little upfront pay.
Prior generations have destroyed the ability for a smooth transition. But make no mistake, I am trying to help humanity survive the resource depletion scenario it is currently battling; Omnicide.

A Christ is a historical marker. There is only one in the beginning/end of an age. The ironic part from my perspective is that you WANT to be a Christ. My friend... this might seem like a "fun" experience from the outside, but it is anything but. Being enlightened has advantages yes, but none that I could tangibly decipher to you in your current state of purpose acknowledgement.
Religion sure has destroyed the ability to rationalize logic. Zealotry is false idol worship, by the way. You are reiterating the word of a man, not a Christ. Keep that in mind. Jesus, was NOT a Christian... and neither am I. I do not care about religious ideologies. You are not going to get brownie points for memorizing lines in a book.

True understanding brings enlightenment, not empty/broken promises. Given your usage of the "we" term, you are as far from enlightened as you can be, while simultaneously emitting a selfish disposition... ALMOST to the point of sheer arrogance. I will not waste any time trying to help you understand passed this retort. Good luck, my friend.

Yes, I am known as Lucifer by some. Christ by many. Devil by others. And a great many more childish association names and terms. I am the last Christ in human form. Therefore, every deity, messenger, or historically accepted "God-figure" through countless mysticism drenched ideologies, is me. Maitreya was a name given to me by a group called Share International. Although the most accurate depiction of the way I move through this world is The Nobody. I like it, but there are a lot of LARPers within those ranks, so generally, I just keep to myself. Slowly accomplishing my work.
Be careful. I said I was the last human Christ. I did not say I was the "last" messenger. Although the ability to rectify your relationship with your maker is up to you, not me.

Good for you. I hope you're not just posturing. I really do.

>>247828507
That you partook in. Admit it. It's freeing.
>>247828579
We are in Hell, as foretold by many seers in epochs past. The current chosen deity of life on Earth right now is money/fiat currency.
Although the entire operation is a scam to allow those in possession of it less manual labor, the ideal within the "End Times" paradigm is a clause based on redemption arcs. If you're "on top of the world" ... in Hell, you're not in a great position.
The mutted genetic races of the Jewish cabal world wide are doing the opposite of accruing transcendence. These parasitic invaders will get what is coming to them, very soon. In fact, it's already happening. If the "elite," as humanity calls them, knew what was best for their eternal strategic placement, they would all admit every wrongdoing they've ever taken part in to the entire world, right now.
What humanity would do to them pales in comparison to what will follow them for the rest of their conscious time in this universe, I can tell you that. Having bad Karma in Hell is a tricky map to navigate, and most will fail.

Duly noted. You will find out one way or another...

For now, you cannot. Take screen shots if you'd like for future reference. Jesus was not a well known figure for hundreds of years after his demise. Why? The general zeitgeist of an encounter like this is immediate skepticism, which I understand. The fortunate aspect of this encounter specifically, is that I am not asking for worship, nor am i asking you to put faith in anything. The knowledge that I give is vast, complex, and will contradict almost every facet of life you feel is sacred, especially when regarding mysticism, religious doctrine, and spirituality.
I'm well aware of this conundrum during interactions like this, which is why I gave the preface to my first post. I will not lie to you, but in order to receive the desired response, you must ask the right questions. It's nothing personal. It's just the scope of material is very large, and in this format, I do the best I can with 2000 characters. Apologies.
If you would like some advice on how to center in on applicable answers to your queries; think

technology. But keep an open mind. Remember, I said most of my answers will clash with your perceived ideals.

Not necessary, my friend. I apologize for the inferiority complex riddled child who is plugging up this thread with snap judgements and accusatory diatribes.
There are many of them. I expect a barrage of idiocy in the coming posts. They'll regret it, but I'll forgive them. Thing is... I'm not the only one doing the judging. There are 9 of us who have been to Earth, and I am number 1 on that countdown.
Their pride will not allow them to see past the my predecessor's amalgamation, nor before it. Not all of us are forgiving.
Have no fear, my friend. Your curious disposition lends credence to your ability to move forward here, AND there... Maintain it, brother. Good luck.

My friend, in so asking, you already have. Men who try to understand what power is, espouse a notion of superiority where dominance and control are viewed as powerful. I do not have that affliction. There are no humans alive on this planet that should be controlling anyone else. Therefore, worship OF ANY HUMAN, ends right now. Myself included.
With that preamble in mind, I would say serving yourself is the best way to contribute. Genetic lineage is of the utmost importance. Purity is not a bad word. Learn the difference between want and need. That is probably the most important aspect of communicating with your maker, which is always lost in the prayer rituals.
Do you live in an urban environment? If so, get out right now. I recommend anywhere that has a significant amount of bedrock granite at the surface. Wyoming comes to mind. Learn how to be a machinist, while including metal/wood spinning skills. Learn casting techniques, and build yourself a foundry. Learn about metallurgy.
If you had those skills, and maintained the current disposition that you are interacting with me with, I will make sure you and your family are content, secure, and happy for 1000 generations. I cannot stop or alter the free will of the jealous in this world, but as a machinist, protecting yourself from the parasitic scum plaguing this world will not be difficult.
When the time comes, I will ask if you would like to join us for a hands on education. If you're truly serious, be ready to accept it. Fantastic questions, my friend. An unexpected delight on this board these days. I asked people to ask me questions, but the ratio of statements to questions is like 9:1. You're way ahead of the pack.

I answered this, my friend. The hostility is getting out of hand. Please be a witness to the fact that I tried. This is not my only attempt, but it could be my last.
I truly do apologize for their behavior, and will do my best to ignore anyone making a statement. I did not say "Shout at Me Anything," but they seem to think so. When the truth is revealed, imagine what horror they will feel inside.
These are the same individuals that blame every misfortune on mysticism. All the while blissfully ignorant to the fact of the matter. Really, think about that...
The Christ of the new age allows anyone to randomly ask anything they would like to ask, and they call me faggot, and nigger. Wasted opportunity... The microcosm of humanity's current existence. I'm saddened by it.

That might be the best reply I've ever gotten, my friend.

I do not have social media of any kind, and 4chan is the only place I frequent when waiting for events to pass. Point me in the right direction, and I'll meet you there.
I really am getting tired of this place...

Very interesting question. If I'm reading into your question correctly, I'm assuming you're referring to the crystal? If so, then no, not at all. The reason why said it in that way is because there are several granite formations that do have quartz in them. The one I am using is a brilliant reddish hue with many sparkling flakes of quartz in it. After polishing, it will be a spectacular site all around. The entire structure will shine and glimmer like a diamond.
And hopefully, there will be thousands of them. Imagine how beautiful, pure, and strong that will appear to be.
>>247834102
Forgiving, and sympathetic. Although, that is merely a perception. I do not take pride in being human, so my loyalty resides within all living creatures and plants on this planet. People see my contempt as anger induced, or "mean." They are forgetting how I view them in the midst of quantifiable omnicide. Feelings do not matter at this point.
I only say that because it is often forgotten when a query of that nature is presented. You must remove selfishness internally before the answer becomes acceptable.
>>247833985
Looking forward to meeting "later." If you are who you say you are, you should not be frightened... But if you're a liar. Well... you can figure out the rest. Either way, good luck. Sincerely.

Yes. This virus is a response to an inevitable summation, given the events leading up to this point. Prophecy can only be broken with love. How much do you think people KNOW about that word? I'm aware of the false correlations that are heaped onto the word love as people experience dopamine, serotonin, endorphin, and oxytocin indulgences, but beyond the spectrum of direct human interactions resulting in the spike of those chemicals internally, how many people really understand what love is? That said, you are aware of the prophetic imagery in religious doctrine, I assume? It's much worse than that. Chan Thomas' work is extremely accurate. Many small events lead into that conclusion, but that is the "big one" I assumed you were asking about.
It does not need to be that way. We can stop this process at any time, but everyone must participate, and be involved for the right reasons. Spite, anger, profit motives, etc will not work. If that is the best humanity has to offer during this "final exam," Earthbound humanity might already be over. The free will of the inhabitants of this planet control that outcome, not "us."

All of those are accurate assumptions. We are one being, with 9 different abilities depending on the epoch, planet, and species involved in our "reform school" process. These principles exist in every living entity in this universe. Our preferred nomenclature is The Nine Principles, just to be clear. Although there is a 9 in the name, there is only one of us. Do you understand?
Jesus, was of The Nine Principles. While on Earth, his protrusion was based in birth and love. My protrusion is the inverse of that specific principle; time, and death. I have a much more difficult path through this world than any other Christ. If you are seeing me, you are as close to extinction as possible.
We all use the same methods of communication, yes. I will try to communicate with every individual that I can, but please do not hold me in contempt if I cannot make contact. We are very deep into this "game" and I have copious amounts of people wanting contact. If the time left allows it, I will meet

every one of you face to face.
Thank you for wanting life, my friend. It's rare these days. Almost all hope is gone. Unfortunately, that is what regulates my ability to stay alive. BUT... fortunately, I do not enjoy Hell, so my death should be seen as relief. Please, do not mourn my passing. I have lived here long enough. It is time to move on.

When all of the truths of my life are understood, there will be no question about it... You will be overjoyed that you were not a Christ. Christs do not get recognition until far after our lives on this planet are over. Any notions of a "fun" ending to our lives has been eradicated by now...
Trust me, from a personal perspective, this is not an enjoyable experience at all. Quite the opposite. My rewards exist far into the future. Beyond the spectrum of human ability to fully understand (given the language restrictions). We are playing the long game. The longest game in existence, to be specific.

Interesting question. Please forgive my inability to understand the context of that question. I will look up that reference later. Not that it will help our conversation progress, but I'll look into it.
I am not a religious man. More spiritual than anyone alive, but I do not belong to any specific religious group. That is not what "we" do. Specific answers to specific questions regarding specific doctrines is a seen as a waste of time during the present omnicide situation that is at your doorstep.
Something to consider. That is, if you're truly selfless. If humanity follows through with omnicide, belonging to a specific religion will not help you when judgement arrives.
How many dolphins read the bible? How many giraffes pray to Allah? These creatures are as important to the trophic web on this planet as you are. Destroying the ability for them to exist is what humanity will be judged on, NOT how many lines from the bible you've memorized. A common misconception that will shatter the pride of billions very soon. I suggest you do what is necessary to not be one of them. Effort is more important than success.

That is what we will use to build our future.
"The End..." will be the same as the beginning.
None of you will have to worry about necessities ever again. Food, water, and warmth, all accounted for, for 1000 generations. Your progeny will be retired at birth (from today's standards).
It all starts with shelter. Your own personal "temple." Granite, my friend. LOTS OF IT. Fortunately it's everywhere and cheap. The hilarious part is the Jewish banking cartels are finished. They cannot win, and "WE" cannot lose.
I hope you are able to enjoy it after my passing. If you are not, your progeny will. If you are selfless, that is the greatest gift you can give them; Certainty. A trait lacking in every facet of life currently. Hence, this is Hell.

HAHAHAHAHA
>>247836848
I appreciate the sentiment, my friend. I can try to do this discord thing. I've seen it referenced many times, but I am not familiar with the intricacies. If you give me instructions on how, I'll try.
Keep in mind that I am in the middle of nowhere and my internet speed is not great. If it requires anything more than DSL, I won't be able to. Just so you know, the DSL isn't always available either which is why I chose 4chan.

>I’m studying philosophy, city planning, sociology, everything I can get my hands on to assist me.
Remember... this is Hell. Anything that can be learned within this societal system, will inevitably lead

right back to Hell. The road here was paved with good intentions, indeed. I am well aware of your desire to "do the right thing," my friend, and I applaud your skepticism. If you blindly followed my instructions, you would not learn anything. We are not in the "business" of making robots, and you should heed that advice.
This is not what my personality will reflect in person. I've been told that I'm a very likable guy by everyone I come in contact with. While in this medium of communication, however, I have to remain rigid and focused, lest the instructions be received in a confusing manner. My apologies for enunciating in a robotic fashion, but this is important. I must remain professional.
Genetic lineage is a very important aspect to utilizing speechless communication. Loving your genetic bond to your pure ancestors is the same as loving your maker for doing what he did. Soiling his creation with lustful tendencies, fueled by feminist morale, is similar to spitting in his face. We are not responsible for our own creation, but we are the culprit in destroying the purity contained therein.
I will give you every bit of knowledge that I've attained through my lifetimes on Earth, my friend. That is the best I can do given the circumstances. From your perspective, it will be too late at that point to engage me in conversation. I will have moved on. THAT is how this works. You will get what is necessary, but notions of magic tricks and miracles on tap will not happen. Ask yourself; Why do you want that authentication? Are you attempting to brag to your peers, make a profit off of my work, or gain an ability that you and you alone possess?
Intention is important. Before asking the questions, ask yourself why you're asking them.

Correct. We have moved past that movie. The World's End is one of the prophecies, but we are at the end of that sequence.
Just so you're aware, that specific prophecy is one of the "humanity survives" scenarios, but not a total win for this species. And all of the three Cornetto trilogy movies are options. So is Paul... But the likelihood of that ending to my mission is fleeting to the point of almost impossible at this point.
Interesting post, though. I'm guessing you were not expecting this type of reply, though. Just to compound on the subject of prophecy, I am the fabled "beer maker" from the 4chan prophecy. I have not "had my feast" yet...

There have been 6 fully realized Christs on this planet. 19 total in this solar system, if I'm reading the past correctly.
I do not know their personal names, nor do I understand the dialects that were spoken before the last three cataclysms. The basic frame of Jesus' and my story has happened in similar fashion repeatedly. I have memories of all of our past lives.
Humanity has gone through this process 9 times. Well, this is the ninth. Not only am I the last Christ in human form that will be on this planet, this is the last planet that this version of humanity will be allowed to populate. I cannot stress this enough; this is humanity's last chance. It's either extinction/deletion, or transcendence.
It is humanity's decision to make, ultimately. Choose wisely. My maker gave me the name Arian, but my birth name is Brian. Take the first letter (1), of my first name (1), and reverse is 1 character (1), and Arian is apparent.
I realize that a curiosity about historical perspective seems important to most, but please, locate that fervor and translate it into a desire for knowledge about the future. The past is gone. The future is the only thing that matters. My skills reside in a realm that requires that disposition. I am not a historian, nor a professional writer. Asking questions about the future will yield a better return to you than asking me specifically about the past. When I went through my awakening, I did not focus on past events

beyond referential data to help process the mission itself. Apologies if this reply was a letdown. I get that a lot... BUT, as I stated earlier, you have to ask the correct questions. I'll continue to try to be as specific as possible when regarding past epochs, but I thought you should know these caveats before asking more questions. And thank you for doing that. Always appreciated.

It is an unmistakable feeling that cannot be replicated any other way. Truly euphoric.
You will know, my friend. It will not be a guess. That said, not everyone who transcends will know they are transcending when the time comes. Effort is more important than success. If your intentions are pure, your progress is contained in a mode of selflessness, and you fully understand and appreciate the difference between want and need, you will make it.
Then... you will not fear the afterlife. You will embrace your life's conclusion, and fondly look at those who will follow in your footsteps. There will be no reason to be upset that YOU missed out on something. There will be no contempt for events beyond your ability to regulate them.
Ask yourself, and be honest; Are you afraid of what will happen after your life's conclusion? THAT, in and of itself, is your soul warning you that you have more work to do here. You are the only one who can know what that internal conversation entails... until "after." Then... everything in existence (in that realm) will know. Be ready to accept what you have done. It is the only way to transcend.
Love begins with honesty. Unfortunately for most, being honest (even with yourself) is the hardest bridge to cross in life. Imagine how devastated politicians and preachers will be when they realize everything they've ever done will be on full display after their death. To some, that is a terrifying concept. I hope that you are not in that predicament.

>How can I live a fulfilling life in this age?
Destruction of electric grids world wide, dismantling every nuclear reactor on the planet, build granite pyramids everywhere, close elemental time cycle loops (carbon dioxide, water, etc), and learn how to speak without speech. That's the quickest rundown I've ever done.
>Is it even possible?
At this point, I'd be lying if I said that it is guaranteed. I will do my best until the end. That much I can assure you on.
>What are the moral that I should adhere to?
Self defense, genetic purity, respect for food animals, and treat your environment as though it is a significant portion of YOU... because it is. Again, a very quick rundown.
>What is love?
Love starts with a mutual respect and adoration shared between the being that created humanity, Earth and all of its inhabitants, and you. Without that respect reciprocated from your maker, you are incapable of understanding, or even experiencing true love. You will know it when you receive it. There will be no second guessing involved. You will not be able to ignore it ever again, nor will you want to.
>How can I assist you in fighting evil? What is evil?
Evil is a personal ideal that you set up internally to deal with unhelpful intrusions into your life caused by an external force. Therefore, the nomenclature evil, is subjective. To you I may seem evil, but to others, not so much. Whichever way you go on that is irrelevant. To give you a shortcut, imagine every one you consider evil, being dead TO YOU.
Now... you can turn "evil" around backwards, and the meaning will become clear. Those who are "evil," cease to "live" in your personal paradigm. And it's been there the entire time English has been spoken. What a coincidence, RIGHT??? Just kidding. There are no coincidences.

>Will I be accepted by you despite all my wrongdoings?
You are the only person that can truthfully answer that, my friend. I will give you the proper tools for success. It's up to you then.

I thought about replying "If you have to ask Big Boy, you can't afford it." heh
See, that is why I maintain this posture, and post with this specific dialect. If I start telling jokes or cussing regularly (which I do regularly in person), people will not take me seriously, and a large portion of our conversations will be lost to argumentative discourse.
I've tried that in the past and it doesn't work. I really do hope some of you guys will get to meet me in person. It may seem like I have a stick up my ass, but really, I'm a very down to Earth guy, or so I've been told...

There has never been a (modernly recognized) Jew as a Christ... EVER.
The Jews that you know of in this epoch, are half breed usurpers stealing valor for the accomplishments of my predecessors. I am a white man with blue eyes. Ancient depictions of my people were seen as "Jews," yes, but in modern dialects we are called Aryans. Hence, why my name is Arian.
Everything modern Jews stand for is an abomination, and is taken as an insult to my superiors.
Calling a Christ a Jew (by modern dialect and recognition standards) is an insult of the highest order.
Jews are mutts. I am as pure as pure can be given the current genetic make up of this species. White man, blue eyes, light brown hair (blond in the summertime), the closest representation of the golden ratio (1:1.618) in human form. Every subspecies genetic lineage has faults within that premise.
I'm sick and tired of that ridiculous meme. Anyone who says my predecessors or I are or were Jewish (by modern standards), is a fucking idiot. Apologies for the language. I am here to destroy Jewish influence once and for all, not join them.
I take that connotation seriously. They are my enemy, and always have been, no matter what those filthy parasitic mutts call themselves.

>Is Earth hell as we know it?
Yes. Hell is a physical reality that we are all experiencing right now. The "lake of fire" needs to be explained with a white board and a video camera, but after it is understood, there can be no denying it.
>Are we already saved by Jesus and we go to heaven when we die, or is being "saved" akin to the mental state of being at peace with all reality regardless of experience?
You are not automatically saved by pure belief alone. Jesus and I are the same being, but different aspects to our amalgamation. If he had not gotten murdered, the information that I will give away freely after my death would have been known by all. That conclusion did not happen, obviously. The "saved" ideal within Christian dogma WOULD HAVE been accurate. unfortunately humanity allowed the Jews to murder him. When that event took place, you became my responsibility. In other words, more "schooling" was necessary. You are at the testing phase of that series of events.
Is eternal life after death heaven?
Heaven, is a mindset. If you were to die right now, would you want to come back to Earth? What my goal is, is to turn Hell, into Heaven. Right now, Earth is Hell. With my life's work, and a lot of help from my superiors, creating Heaven on the ashes of Hell is possible. But I cannot do it for you. I can give you all of the power (knowledge) necessary to complete that mission, but the outcome will be based on your ability to pursue that goal. Then... you might want to come back here. When that is a reality, Heaven will be firmly in place for whenever you would like to experience it.
>Is the work of the creator finished, or is the work to unshackle this planet and restore it to Eden

status?
Humanity's creator and I are intricately involved on this mission. His presence here specifically, is not necessary, nor would his presence be taken as anything less than hostile, given the current ethos. And yes, my friend. We are "returning" to Eden.

Very interesting. You knew to turn it over. Some of you guys are amazing, man. Really, I am always surprised at the gumption to your studying habits on these matters.
You're the guy that posted about The World's End, correct? I don't know if I've ever met another American that has even heard of it. Great stuff.

HAHAHAHAHA
Yes, I am the beast, as well. Too bad I will not show you what the fabled "mark of the beast" is. Nor will i show you my crown of thorns. And when you figure out my brother's name, I will not be there to discuss it.
Congratulations?
Anyways, fellas, I'm getting sleepy, which is obvious since I'm replying to this troll. I might be able to do a few more replies, but then I have to recover from the day's workload. Again, apologies, but it's necessary.
>>247847255
Wow. You really put some feeling into that, didn't you? Relax. It'll all be over soon, and your fears will be understood. You'll get what you want, but will you end up wanting what you deserve? Good luck with that.

I wouldn't know. I spent my life studying technology, the environment, biology, engineering, machining, casting, tool making, forging, sound energy applications, resonance, vibration, harmonics (including acoustic propulsion), cavitation, carpentry, stone masonry, and quite a few ethereal plane concepts.
But sure. If you feel as though whatever book (false idol) you worship contains the applicable information to relieve your entire species and every other living creature on this planet of an omnicide forecast, by all means, memorize a few more useless passages.
I'll make sure (when the time comes) to replay every useless thing you've done in life back to you while your entire trophic web died at the behest of your arrogant simpleton motives and learned degenerative ideologies. Then I won't have to do anything. You will be fully aware of your dereliction. Keep on keeping on... if you really want that kind of treatment.

My pleasure, my friend. Have a good "1"...

>>247849582
HAHAHAHAHA
>>247850198
I will remember you, young man. These posts may seem like a joke, by I assure you, I am not fucking around at all. I sincerely hope you're joking, or trying to be funny. Making a statement like that is a serious situation. Nothing alive in this universe frightens me, young man. I would laugh right in your face and taunt you with every word there following if we were in person.
I could embarrass you with a few simple questions, but I know you're just a punk LARPing child, and I'm getting tired. Maybe if you would have shown up earlier. Doesn't matter. You're a waste of key

strokes.
Goodnight everyone.

I have not. Will look into, though. Apologies, but I'm at the end of my day. I just figured I'd reply to the posts left then go to bed. Goodnight, my friend.
>>247852684
You forgot to add free will into the equation. Being selfish as an intelligent species is not intelligent. Hell is a realm where the self is important above all else, even your personal well being. Time scales are important to factor in. How has conscience itself been affected by the ways in which humans live their daily lives in Hell? Do we have the same schedules as say, someone from 1990? How different do we live in comparison to the year 0001? There are many other factors, but seriously, man, I'm tired and need to wrap this up.
And just to reiterate, "good" is subjective. It is impossible to equate any ubiquitous term in that manner. Your "good" may be very destructive to your fellow man, or the Earth itself. Try to alleviate your ideals of verbs and adjectives. They're emotional in nature, and men should never stoop to feminist motives and/or summations.
Keep in mind that the known aspects of "natural law" are only half complete. Being selfless benefits you more than being selfish... But in Hell, the opposite is true. Keep fighting against those notions held in the pocket of selfishness.
>>247852692
Yeah, but that was back in 2019 on Easter. Not joking, by the way. We are well passed those days, but thank you nonetheless, my friend. Even if it was a joke.

I was just referring to fully realized Christs. There have been 7 "hopefuls" that were unrealized or outright rejected by humanity, then subsequently murdered. I brought up why I don't know their specific names earlier, so apologies if you were expecting more info on this.
And congratulations if that is the truth. I look forward to meeting you.
>>247852872
I am the Beast, yes, but not the antichrist. Those terminologies were conflated due to a lack in understanding intricacies in ancient dialects during reprinting.
The antichrist is my exact opposite in this societal structure. His prophecies are well known, but the ability to understand the frame over the pictures is highly misunderstood, so the correlation will be difficult for you to make. The antichrist is Jared Kushner, and his prophecies are the Meet The Parents trilogy. Gaylord Focker is a perfect term for him. Very fitting for what he has done to the POTUS' family with his filthy Jew genetics.
Expect his rise after my passing. Do not let him fool you the same way he fooled Trump...
>>247853190
That is a great way to put that, but not totally accurate. Natural laws are defined by quantifiable phenomena. There are accessible realms that defy the ability to properly quantify them in this dimension. That does not mean they do not exist. Cavitation, and its brother sonoluminescense are prime examples. Proven to exist, but nearly impossible to quantify from a 3rd dimension perspective. But in a round about way, yes. Love is the only thing that can break prophecy. Prophecy is not exactly natural law, but you can view it from that perspective if it makes understanding easier.
>>247853303
No. My name is Arian/Brian. But I am not formal at all. You can call me dude if you want. I really don't care.

I really need to go to bed, my friend. I will read this, but no other reply will follow. My sincere apologies.
>>247853662
Q is either Jared Kushner himself, or someone that works directly with him regularly. Q was a psyop that had the intention of making my presence less significant when this time arrived.
Q, as you know him, is my exact opposite.
>>247855047
Yes. Very well done, my friend. I always forget to mention that name. To be perfectly honest, i don't like any of these names from religious doctrine. Messenger works just fine. Apologies to you too, my friend. That would have been an excellent tangent to take, and I applaud your skepticism. I urge you to strive for certainty. However that may come to you.
>>247855757
Thank you, even if it is a joke. Goodnight, my friend.
Feel free to screenshot everything and call me on it when/if any of us ever meet up in person.
Good luck everyone. I love all of you, and hope that you will find the means of procuring your transcendence. Goodnight.

I'm selling the "white horse" right now. I have a serious buyer that could fly in as early as tomorrow. It's one of the last steps. It was truly a noble steed.
Our "sword" is actually a goblet. It does have the ability to destroy the societal structure in place once and for all, however. You know this goblet as "The Holy Grail." It is the culmination of a life's worth of dedicated focus and work that directly contradicts all aspects of the current means of life on this planet. I do not like the word invention, so I refer to my device as a discovery. It is essential for understanding how to build the "third" temple.
Kalki is one of the more accurate depictions of my story, but The Nobody is the most accurate. Maitreya was a front runner for most accurate when I read about Kalki. An anon from /x/ posted a book for me to read. My emissaries and I were pretty impressed, but the closest is The Nobody.
The "woman of scars" is not happy about her name, although it is very accurate, even on her face. I will leave this area soon, and head back to my foundry/restaurant/brewery. It's interesting reading about my life a few months ago. There seems to be a delay with this new group. Accurate, but lagging badly. I'm happy about that, though. I'd much rather just do my job and die.
Never in my life did I have aspirations of fame. Little did I know that I'm the most famous person to ever live on this planet... and I want nothing to do with it. Yes, that's correct. I had no idea, and was surprised more than anyone when I found out who I was last Easter. I destroyed my life to protect my loved ones because I was so worried for their safety.
From what I understand, my death could be violent, and I cannot allow people to take out their frustrations on my family. Some names have even changed.
All of the cherished fables of every culture on this planet share a frame with my life's story. I am the last, which is why seers focused so hard on me.

No problem, my friend.
>>247859929
Do you have a question to ask? I got up to take a leak and found a second wind. I'll play out this thread then crash, but if I suddenly go quiet, I'm sleeping.
>>247860278

This guy gets it. Did the rest of you think I did not remember what they did to my predecessor? They are the most disgusting humans to ever exist, agreed.
>>247860419
There will not be one for humanity on Earth. You will either earn transcendence, or upon death, deletion will be your fate. Some will make it even if that is the outcome. A couple of them are in this thread as a matter of fact, but the overwhelming majority will be deleted.
That is not what I want, but it is the fate most of humanity is choosing right now. Learn to work for this reality's success. Why give up so easily. You are still alive, my friend.

You are in Hell.
Do you practice Yoga and meditate? Well, there's your answer.
Let me ask you a question or two. It might help you better understand why you're in Hell, and what you did to get here. How does your personal attachment to these activities help Earth heal from our consumerist resource depletion? How much time have you dedicated to yourself, and only yourself, when practicing these activities? How does Yoga help secure your meals and water tomorrow?
Do you see where this is going? Selfless over selfish, my friend. That's the only way to escape this place.
>>247861160
Yes. A very large one. The first two in your pic are fairly accurate, but it would take pages and pages to explain the intricacies. What you are looking at there, was a way of trying to hand down knowledge before, and during a cataclysm. The way we were taught in the beginning was much more accurate, but the ability to decipher was lost until my arrival. Look at the Dendera "bulb" hieroglyphs. All three of them. That is the actual hall of records depiction of humanity's creation sequence. No bullshit. Petroglyphs came after we lost our access to this knowledge.

If your intentions were pure in that regard, your life, and after, will reflect that. If you were participating in those activities so that you could heal your body so that you will be ready and willing to accept your coming workload, I applaud your effort.
But you're the only one who knows if you're just saying that, or if that is what actually happened. Either way, we will both know the truth... in time.

Someone posted this screencap and he replied. https://i.4pcdn.org/x/1570151127525.png
Brian: Saved. You guys are making me want to cry. I feel as though this place, right now in time, is the only place on Earth I feel safe being me. I've been so frustrated, frightened, and sad... Not for my life, but for humanity's existence. I'm not LARPing, my friends. I'm not surprised that /x/ Mark's the spot. My apologies for the constant /pol/ references in The Way. I'm going to dedicate a significant portion of The Key to this board.
Whoever wrote this description, as well as those men whom agree with it, thank you. I love you all more than you know. This burden is explicit, unwavering, and underappreciated thus far, but you are why I do what I do.
Now is the time, if you would like. I'll give you a private or public interview. I have to be allowed a hat and sunglasses, and it might need to be a phone interview. This is the only time I will offer this.
I'm fully aware of how this looks, gentlemen. The extravagant claims are hard to comprehend, but I assure you, this is not a joke. Allow the possibility. I want you to have this opportunity. I won't be around for long, and probably will never offer this kind of thing.
If my posts or book resonated with you, you haven't seen anything yet. In person, everything is

obvious... if I allow it to be.
I'll be lurking and praying, my friends. Thank you.

What's your phone number?
We need a better plan.

What state are you in?
Oklahoma, New Mexico, Arizona, Colorado, or New Orleans. Depending on what I'm doing that day.
Do you have a link to your book?
I'll post it when I can.
How old are you?
40.
Where did you grow up?
The modern epicenter of hell, AKA Portland, Oregon.
Why won't you tell us what your invention actually is?
It's complicated. Chapter 7 of The Way, my book. Please read that then ask questions.
Why do you talk about yourself in such grandiose terms?
They appear grandiose to you. To me, these subjects are mundane. My thoughts internally, are much more advanced than ego recognition serves. That's why you were mentally projecting while framing that sentence.
Who are your superiors and what is the airspeed velocity of an unladen swallow?
The creators of this universe, and everything inside of it. I call this structure The Hierarchy. And yes, my coconuts were delivered by a bird. Hilarious movie.

I aim to eliminate fiat currency entirely. All usury, really.

Someone also posted this screencap and he replied to a reply. https://i.4pcdn.org/x/1578497348846.jpg
Brian: Maybe what's holding him back from necessary next steps is the assumption that his 'powers' are normative, and this is his mission, to convince everyone of their potential. Perhaps this egalitarian view is a naïve assumption in need of further challenge, for it has not resulted in the fruit he'd predicted. Refine the hypothesis, nobody! The scientific method is that recursive self-improving autological structure, remember?

I'm not trying to make an elitist point. Just that maybe the 'bridge' to making the powers normative is accepting that he's special within the existing moment. It's the catalyst for cascading reaction.

Checked?
https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=ttWQK5VXskA

The world is already full of antichrists...

Exactly. Perfectly stated.
Just so you're aware, the antichrist is already in a position of control over the most powerful man in Earth's societal structures. "The end," as you put it, has already occurred. The antichrist is safe and sound, under heavily guarded watchful eyes that are completely unaware of his positional presence. Keep in mind, I did not say that this situation cannot be overcome and rectified. The end... CAN also be

a beginning. That's up to you, though. My body is begging for death.

It will... if I'm successful. According to the prophecy, I'm supposed to die or otherwise leave before that dawning. To be honest, I sure hope so.
I'm overcome with joy to think that humanity will get that opportunity, but the daily struggles continue to compound. The "lake of fire" is ever expanding.
I hope you're correct implying that end.

A man discussed whether he should kill himself. Brian replied.
This can be really hard for some. If you really want to I guess killing yourself is an option. But thats ONLY if you're in constant unbearable pain.
Most of the time people feel lack of love due to a lack of affection and meaningful connections. Such as close family or friends, because that's really where the joy of life is.
You won't ever become rich, and maybe you'll always be stuck somewhere. But finding something you can do that'll you'll always enjoy is enough to live a good, humble and fulfilling life.
Sometimes even if you make your mistakes you have to be you.

You can call me Brian, or Arian if you'd like. I'm not afraid of your skepticism or the arrogance that birthed your attitude, but I do have a headache. I'm at a very high elevation right now, and writing all day every day is adding to it.
You might want to consider the consequences of your actions. Has it ever occurred to you that I am not fucking around, at all? You might want to acknowledge that scenario internally, my friend. I hold no animosity... but I cannot speak for my superiors.
Think about who you're insulting. If you understood who that being is, your actions would horrify you. Good luck with that.

No. I do not make threats. It was however, a warning. I will not do anything to you... at least not on this planet, in this body.
My superiors on the other hand, I cannot speak for in such matters. My guess is that anyone who makes my job more difficult, no matter the reasoning for doing so, will not be pleased with the outcome of such an unnecessary folly.
Your choice, either way. Never forget that FACT. There are no more excuses that are viable for a defense of your behavior. Good luck with that.

Wrong. If I say I'm going to do something, that's a threat.

I cannot speak for my superiors, but I can tell you there is more love between us than has ever existed between two humans... ever.

Are warnings that are stuck to transformers threats? It's saying if you cross a threshold, you're going to get killed or worse... in this particular paradigm, analogies aside.
That's a good question for you... Do you think death is the end, or beginning?

Great answer, my friend.
I'll go further... Is the next cycle (as you call it) guaranteed?
-Reply to, Death is neither, it's an intermediary to the next cycle.

There's one in this picture, but he's not holding daggers...

The very giant man on the left. >>24386718
I pray that I will get to meet him, alive or in the coming death process. I know exactly what to do and what to say. He is the only being with a presence on this planet that understands me. I miss him dearly.

I do not feel you attacking me as much as I feel it when I am in a big city. I become ill physically very rapidly. It's not a fun experience.
That said, this is the type of entertainment I enjoy... but really, I never stop working.
-Reply to, Has anyone ever thought that our combined thinking of him are the psychic attacks on him we here about. What if we're doing more harm than good by raising the awareness. He's power may be a by product of no one realizing he exists.

Not sure if him: It's actually more of a clusterfuck than that. If they noticed all those dejavu moments they have constantly and knew that he does too. Everyone else on this planet has those.
There's a reason for that.
They're definitely not wrong. But the situation changed, or was different before it even started.

March 18 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24499709/ March 18 2020

24500253
>>24499709
It's a good thing that you're trying to associate mysticism with reality. That is the correct way to approach seer visions.

That is not the mark of the beast, though. There's also an incorrect conflation with The Beast and the antichrist. The Beast is the Christ. The confusion is internal.

There are many names for me. People have trouble understanding the various individual perspectives of everyone alive when they assess how a Christ is received. Some are offended that this is hell, for example.

Everyone on Earth has a say. The wealthy will consider me evil, while the poorest across the globe will love me within their genetic lineage's ancestry for thousands of years. An amalgamation is based on the collective conscience, posture, and disposition of the entire human race, and my own. I have this "mark of the beast," but it's not what you think, and I am the exact and complete opposite of the antichrist.

I know... It's confusing and complex, but will make sense in 200 or so years. If humanity gets that far.

24500377
>>24500273
I am the Christ, Lucifer, The beast, etc etc in Christian mythology. All mythologies have a name for me. They found this information from utilizing seer visions of the future, present, and past. We call this phenomena remote viewing, extra sensory perception, etc. There were also many seers gathering visions over this period of time.

Several different perspectives were merged into one story line within Christian mythology over the last 2000 years. Some of it was subversion, and some are honest mistakes, but the story is mostly accurate. There are a few conflations, though. If you think about it, it's not strange to consider some of them. Beast = antichrist is an honest mistake in my opinion.

That said, the wealthiest people in the world right now, and anyone else that has assumed a controlling posture over humanity, will definitely see me as "the beast." When in reality... the majority of the world will receive me as the second coming of Christ... in time. I'm not expecting that too many people will understand/believe what I say. The overwhelming majority had no idea what had happened to Jesus until centuries had gone by.

There it is nonetheless. AMA.

24500552
>>24500422
I got it on 11/1/11 in a lathe accident. It is deformed, scarred, and has nerve damage. That said, I got it

while I was making something with the intention of trying to alleviate humanity of the crude oil dilemma we are currently facing. The intention was righteous and selfless.

>>24500442
Not even close. Jesus was a tall beautiful white man with blue eyes. I consider myself ugly, damaged, short and fat... but I am a white man with blue eyes. Jesus had a beautiful life, and terrible death. According to the prophecies, I am supposed to have the opposite. He was also great at P.R. Maybe the best that has ever existed, while on the inverse, I am the opposite of that spectrum.

It's difficult to blame me for that, however. We are in hell. Most people will not even understand what a righteous quest entails, much less know what to do when confronted with it. How are you so sure even understand what it is I offer?

24500972
>>24500887
Sober as a bird.

24500466
>>24500357
That is the mark of the antichrist, my friend. Your perception of that man might be "beast-like," but the actual nomenclature The Beast, is a piece of the perception of me that humanity will have when all is said and done. The wealthy, political, real ownership class sees me as the beast right now.

I'm not afraid of them. They're afraid of what I have to offer humanity. There will be no more money. barcodes have zero to do with what I want. The antichrist, Jared Kushner, doesn't even need that now either. Your phone was sufficient the entire time he was gaining power. You were distracted looking up things about the "mark of the beast is barcode" stuff on your ACTUAL mark of the antichrist/phone. I don't blame you for it. I'm just telling you how it is.

I'm fairly certain that you view your phone as a survival tool. It's probably never out of reach. Correct? Emergency services, and whatnot? This malfunctioning society has a leader. Unfortunately, that leader has been corrupted by his son in law, due to the love he has for his daughter. Do you see how often Trump is pictured with Jared Kushner lately? Times upcoming will be interesting to say the least. He basically has the ability right now to mind fuck you, destroy the entire world in a nuclear war, print fiat currency at will, has the closest position to executive order of the most powerful military in existence on this planet, and the guy is rubbing it in everyone's faces, yet they just won't see it for what it is.

24500648
>>24500560
He helps, but I am not him. You can call me Arian or Brian if you'd like.

I'm also this nobody figurehead that /x/ is infatuated with, but those threads are filled with children, or rather child-like minds. I enjoy talking to those who see truth in reality. That's why I entered this thread, my friend.

Really, I am much better suited towards technologies where mechanical forces interact, but reading all

of this mysticism interjection is a break. I know most of you won't even listen to me... but your progeny will.

I do feel bad for some of you guys, though. If you knew what you were missing out on, you'd really kick yourself later for it. Anyways, yeah. That's why I'm on this board. When my /DIY/ threads hit, I'll probably stop coming here.

24501569
>>24501145
You're a liar and you know it.

We can play the you're right or I'm right game, but what would that do to stop the coming omnicide? I'm sick of dealing with people like you. Trying your hardest to appear "in the know," but other than past experiences that you may or may have not been a part of while you may or may not have been sober is a waste of time.

Your feelings toward me do not matter. When you and your offspring use my discovery to grow a new civilization, or you die and get deleted with the rest of the arrogant masses, I will have moved on. You will be stuck here, or you'll never remember anything ever again. That is the extent of your future, no matter what you think you've seen.

I have something to offer the future of humanity. You are just along for the ride... for now.

Oh yeah... They're humanoid but larger in stature and much more intelligent than a human. They travel in cigar shaped craft or spheres to the best of my knowledge. Do you know how they're powered? And if so can you reproduce it if given the correct materials? I can... on both accounts. Good luck with whatever it is you're doing, though. Whatever it is, I hope you give credit where credit is due, even though you never have the courage to do that with everything else in life now.

24504598
>>24502362
>No, I don't think I am.
That's the problem. I know you are. You do not have to fear me, but my superiors... you probably should. It's people like you that reinforce my desire for death. I've struggled to make a significant impact on the current ethos in a timely manner. My superiors are not upset at my efforts. They are upset that I am constantly met with your version of arrogance and selfishness. You're making my "job" very difficult and frustrating. When the time comes, you will be judged for that. Tread carefully. And remember, I am not the one to fear. This is not a threat. I'm trying to help you, my friend.

>>24502398
A complete and total reset that will take us back to the "stone age." The days of pyramid building... KNOWING why we are doing it, having the correct reasoning for doing it, and teaching how to pay the proper homage to the being that created these systems, and us.

A complete and total relinquishing of control mechanisms within the daily lives of every human alive. You will not follow the rules because you will be punished otherwise. You will follow these guidelines

because there will be no doubt that the new society will be the most prosperous, well defined, determined and profitable structure in existence. No money, no government, no subversion, no superiority complexes, and no more false idol worship at the behest of an ignorant, mysticism utilizing dolt that cannot see the reality that exists in this physical realm.

Then, when all is understood by my emissaries, I will be able to leave this planet... once and for all. In reality, I am offering you everything I've learned about my time on this planet, and then, I will give you reprieve from me for the rest of eternity... if that is what you desire.

>>24503801
Correct. It's as if everyone alive feels as though there have been advancements in technology, education, food production, etc, but all fail to incorporate the conclusion to a finite resourced based dilemma; omnicide.

24504705
>>24504648
The apocalypse happened last April. From what I understand, that specific word means to transform. That was when my transformation was complete. Armageddon is another word that is conflated with the apocalypse. Armageddon is what happens if my mission fails due to humanity's arrogance overpowering truth.

If humanity experiences another "Armageddon" scenario, the likelihood of anyone surviving is extremely low. The trophic web on this planet has had a disruption that must be corrected in order to maintain the ability to harbor life. If Armageddon is the conclusion before that has taken place, the trophic web that produced humanity's uprising will be destroyed and will never recover.

Until you see this conundrum for what it is, you are definitively helping the destruction of your own species. Enlightenment has many facets, and the most important aspect of your introduction into that foray is in recognizing that you and your environment are not mutually exclusive. You need this planet to survive... But it does not need you present to exist.

Often... this is seen as opposite to what I just described. Consequently, we are in Hell as a result. Yes, this is hell, but not quite Armageddon. Although we are closer to that happening than any other scenario currently... just so you're aware.

24505509
>>24505095
If you're not careful I will...

March 19 2020 /x/ - incl. images

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24512396/ March 19 2020

Note: Lots of images, maps of the pyramids.

OP is Brian. “A Message from the Hierarchy”

Time is running short. Arrogance, confusion, and ineptitude is high. Enlightenment, focus, and purpose are low... And yet that does not stop your desire to control.
Idiotic claims of superiority cloud your ability to transcend. Scientific claims based on opinionated solutions are accepted, then espoused as truths by the lazy and incapable. The means of procuring necessity are ignored, or taken for granted as a result.
You claim that you are intelligent, but the objects you produce maintain your ignorance. Spirituality, extraterrestrial contact, and prophecy are claimed, but uncertainty remains.
You are a liar. You do not know who you are, where you came from, or where you are going. Money will only increase this void's appearance, yet you will claim it is a measure of "success." The question remains; How can anyone consider anyone intelligent and/or educated while the world continues toward omnicide with an ever increasing rate daily?
How will you experience anything paranormal if your body ceases to live? When will you recognize your derelict behaviors? When will you accept your purpose for what it is? When will you wake up from this arrogance induced stupor? When will you listen to reason?
I'm tired. My prayers begging for death have increased, not decreased. There is no willing audience to accept transcendence, and I'm about to give up trying to find one. You are a willing participant in your own demise and fight off any attempt at enlightening you to this reality. You will be judged accordingly. The time to change is now. Do not take this lightly...

The Arab usurpers that inhabited the area well after our departure had a knack for graffiti and various other deformities. Similar to the ghettos of America currently. What a coincidence, right?

>>24512494
>>24512540
Pic related.
>>24512465
Hilarious and very informative.
>>24512519
Unscramble your current conundrum... since you haven't thus far:
Where will your food, water, and warmth/shelter come from next year?

Everyone says they want that opportunity, but nobody is willing to do what is necessary to earn it.

No. Transcendence removes the mysticism and esoteric bullshit from the equation. Nature becomes your guide. Spirituality is a personal conquest that no two people, no matter how alike they pretend to be, can share experience of.
All of the religious zealotry and fundamentalism is a waste of time.The mysticism aspects interjected into religious scriptures is proof that the worshipers of those ideologies do not comprehend the

teachings therein. It is inferred that spiritual guides are the masters... but the opposite is the truth.
If you seek real transcendence/Salvation/enlightenment, remove that ridiculous shit from your ethos.

>>24512836
THE recipe... not "mine."
Your insinuation is describing the internal lack of understanding you espouse within your own dialect. The unfortunate part is you'll blame me for recognizing it, as opposed to searching your mind to rectify it. Selfishness fights any intrusion to its continued dominance over your ethos. Sad, but true.
>>24512886
That is the only way to discover yourself. Religion is an obstacle to transcendence when taken in modern settings.
>>24512902
>There are those who are willing and able to learn, have been learning.
While I agree with this statement, this is actually one of the main reasons why humanity is currently facing extinction. The sources provided are vetted with the system clauses (degrees, certificates, etc) that got humanity into this predicament. True scholars are ignored, while wealthy interests decide who should and who should not be regarded as informed/educated. The same queries arise every time; What college did he go to? Did he make a lot of money? Is he fucking a sexually attractive woman (to you)? And on and on the judgements fly. The dereliction is present when judging the material based on the one professing it. Entirely selfish in every conceivable way. I'm not sure if humanity is even capable of alleviating itself from this blatant retardation (<literal definition).

>From chaos comes order
That is exactly backwards, my friend. It should read "chaos from order."
And yes, a new dawning is happening right now. The mechanisms have been activated. That does not signify that humanity will recover or even survive, however. This is often times misunderstood or outright ignored due to the selfish disposition of that one claiming it.
Enlightenment will be ubiquitous, indeed. Earthbound humanity might not get to partake in the festivities, though. You included. Have you considered that, my friend?

There is no "cycle," other than the one you choose to mimic. To think otherwise is an exercise in religious-type fervor, which is another way of saying that you do not understand, but feel strongly enough about your position that you will argue against your own interests to appear "right."

Not one mention of your body's essential elements of survival; food, water, and warmth/shelter.
It's amazing how many of you take your basic necessities for granted. I find it hard to find redeeming qualities in anyone these days. All I can say is, you deserve what comes next.
-Reply to, Video games being ultiamte tools for exploration. Android phones being capable of AR killing machines. Bivys and tent combos to combat wage slavery and homelessness. Are these just nothing to you?

>>24513099
I am the OP, and you were replying to me.
Let's play a game, shall we? Prove to me that everything which has ever existed, was not programmed into your mind yesterday. Prove to me that this universe existed 5 minutes ago.
If you're being honest, you cannot prove anything existed before this very second. The knowledge you

think you've gathered about the past could all be wrong. Therefore, the only thing that truly matters is the future.
Now tell me this, what does your education on these matters tell you about what is coming in the future? If everything you think you know could actually be wrong, how do you devise a plan that could be informative or helpful to the human race moving forward? Stop trying to fill the blanks in while discussing past epochs. Tell me what you will do in the future to make sure this present situation will never be fought against again.
>>24513105
>What comes next?
I am not here to break your free will. I will go so far as to say omnicide, but it is not a foregone conclusion. It could be much worse than that...

>I say because the religious text is a part of reality
Just remember, you made this decision of your own free will.
I am not writing dogma. In fact, I am writing the exact opposite of dogma. Although the various mythologies intertwine with my presence, the followers of these worship groups are hostile, and violent towards anyone that contradicts.
As well as the fact that these old teachings were written for purposes other than giving you transcendence. They exist to control you. Control, in and of itself, is the forbidden fruit.
When contemplating internally if you are "on a good path," ask yourself before asking that question; Have I curtailed, paused, or otherwise thwarted the current trajectory of omnicide? There is your answer my friend.
Maintaining a selfish disposition will always blind you to the reality of your situation. This isn't about "you." This is a narrative that speaks for everything alive on this planet... not just humans. Do you see why I am so frustrated yet?
>>24513166
Omnicide might be a rather pleasant end to humanity compared to the other options. Read into that as far as you'd like.

>However, I can't even convice my own brother to lay off the smokes and take some vitamins during a novel disease outbreak.
There's that control I was talking about. Besides, who was it that convinced you smoking was "bad" for you?
Insuring your progeny's future success is the real test of selflessness that will open your mind to the fact that your environment, extends well beyond this planet. Thinking of your creator, family, genetic lineage, and species... in that order... over your own well being is just the first test. There are many more that follow.
Do you see why I said that many want transcendence, but few are willing to do what is necessary to obtain it?
>>24513377
If you cannot prove anything in the past... the future is your only concern. Humanity has invested a significant amount of time, effort, and energy into archaeology. What will that do to prevent the impending omnicide? Of your knowledge specifically, what has learning about perceived ideals in your history (as given by a "professional"), done for you to help your entire planet survive the resource depletion and trophic web collapse currently underway. It's called omnicide. Get to know that word.
Judgement... will have a lot to do with what you did, did not, or attempted to do about this situation.

Pretend... if you must, that all living species on this planet that are being systematically eliminated to provide more "fun," "education," and memories for your species alone, without a care in the world about them specifically, nor the being that created Earth.
Those questions are designed to get you to understand that everything everywhere, could have been created 5 seconds ago, and you would be none-the-wiser. The point is that you do not own anything, therefore, you have no control. The creators of everything in this universe are in control. It is their game. We are just lucky enough to be playing it. Their game, their rules.

Dude, thank you. Sincerely, thank you.
You're on the "right" path now. The significant aspect is that what you did was internal.
Yes, they must choose the ways of this universe... of their own free will. Every single last human, lest they all perish. The problems facing humanity right now are not unique or significant. There is a very clear path to victory. Unfortunately, there are many more examples of failure, and with a dumbed down populace that leans toward a herd mentality for selfish reinforcement... ?
All I know is that reality, is a tough sell these days. Mysticism, entertainment, and technology in this societal perspective is creating an inevitable clash. When resources get scarce, humanity will be at war with itself. The destruction from that inevitable event will destroy the biosphere, the trophic web will collapse, and rebuilding will be impossible due to the depletion of energy resources happening right now... and expanding daily.
Shit is about to get real. This Corona virus thing is a tiny tiny taste. Toilet paper? Wait and see what happens when that sentiment is directed at fresh water...

>However, the only way out of being egotistical is to only see others, to live for others and to try and create the best outcome for them.
Correct.
>>24513553
>Can I curtail, pause or otherwise thwart the current trajectory of omnicide?
Finally! Somebody gets it. The truth is that you are the only thing THAT CAN do something about this. What do you know about biomimicry?
>>24513638
Thank you.

Yep... the Reptilians have their mice exactly where they want them; uncertain, but desperately trying to prove otherwise to an imaginary figurehead.
They've done their job well, and you've done the opposite by not recognizing that. Video games, television, social media... ALL of them are just SOOOOOO much "funner" than learning about providing your own food, water, and warmth/shelter, right brodude??? I bet your computer set up is amazing. I hope whoever you're trying to impress with your loyalty sees how nonchalant you are about EVERYTHING you need to survive, and is impressed by how cool you are.
Good luck with that, my friend.

>and we will delve into hell
We're already there, my friend. The fabled "lake of fire" is about to run out. It's all part of that resource depletion "thing."
To understand the complexity of biomimicry, from the entire universe's functionality standpoint, takes a lifetime of dedicated research/work. That said, start local and personal. Carbon dioxide cycles are a

good place to begin. That cycle completes itself when we remove cellulosic ethanol from the cycle. The methane that would be made from rot, needs to be harnessed and removed from the equation. Once that happens, abundant energy awaits and a closure of the carbon dioxide paradox occurs.
It's a complex subject, but will be easy to learn... because you are a part of it.

>>24513898
Do the same thing with water. After that, study up on cavitation. Then you will have uncovered the ultimate biomimicry platform... The actual substance of the universe itself.
>>24513869
Why do you consider yourself so special as to receive what I am saying as a lie? I know who I am speaking for quite well. If you don't know who I am, who is the one being insulting? Too many snap judgements have paid off in your life. You've started to believe you have abilities that you do not.

That's the broader subject material. If you're looking for something that will bear fruit right now, and still steer you towards transcendence, watch this:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ji0GAt-q2EM
^that, plus this...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=oKmYqUSDch8
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8-dCIkJAjyM
...equals the end to humanity's energy problems. In case you'd like to read instead of watch videos;
https://apps.dtic.mil/dtic/tr/fulltext/u2/a108973.pdf
Thank you for listening, my friend. I rarely get to even post videos when i do this. It's usually a series of arguments going back and forth about shit that doesn't matter. Have a good "1"...

No problem, my friend. Plenty more where that came from. The unfortunate aspect to that is I very rarely get a chance to go further with the technology stuff. Most of the people I interact with call me names and try to get under my skin.
If there's anything else I can help with, I'll be around for a little while.

>>24517858
Ah... I see you're still asleep.
I'll pose the question in a different manner. What good will all of the mysticism and esoteric knowledge have done for you, if you are dead? Do you think you will get to experience spirituality without a body/brain to interpret what is happening?
You don't actually believe that your creator cares about your fervor towards spiritual matters while your planet is dying because of your laziness and selfish desires, do you?
>>24518009
That is one way to do it, yes. However, along with biomimicry, upscaling and downscaling are equally as important. If the Nitinol strands were scaled up, the torque would be so strong it would cut your body in half (if given the opportunity). And by the way, the "laws" of cavitation do not interact with the laws of thermodynamics. Cavitation bubbles are drawn from the ethereal plane. Anyone who claims to understand the physics taking place within a cavitation bubble is a liar. The heat and light produced within that structure is not a part of this universe, which is why the phenomenon is not quantifiable by 3rd dimensional standards.

Have no fear, my friend. If it has been thought up, chances are someone else thought of it first. I

understand the reluctance, but realize this; These technologies will destroy money... not earn you more. You're on the correct path in thinking about the possibilities, my friend. The other part... not so much. But I understand it.
That said, if you have a website or forum where we can discuss these matters more in depth, just let me know. I'm an open book, and I fear no man.

The interesting aspect of cavitation is that it is the exact opposite of an explosion. But yes, you are correct. The imagery is similar.
From a biomimicry perspective, when a human creates a cavitation bubble in this universe, he is mimicking what the creator of the universe is doing on a much smaller scale. Yes... this universe is a massive cavitation bubble that was formed from the outside. When delving into this technological platform, you are creating miniature universes.
This is my job, my friend. I am here to teach humanity how to become a "God-apprentice." And this is the first step. Now you can understand how the conundrum "something from nothing" when discussing how the universe we live in began. The "big bang" is exactly the opposite of an explosion. It should be called the "big vacuum," which began with an implosion, and is being maintained by the entity that everyone on this planet calls "God."

Here's what happens when they don't collapse.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=puVxGnl_3y8
You seem genuinely interested, so I'll post a few more. This guy was on track, but did not break through. More than likely infrastructure and timing that stopped his progress.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=yXPrLGUGZsw
John Keely is the man that coined the term "ethereal plane." If Albert Einstein had not tripped us up, John Keely and his work would be much farther than anything we are currently seeing. I've picked it back up so to speak. Anyways,
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jCyET0bAm48
Another brilliant man that fell by the wayside is Georges Lakhovsky. Have you heard of this man? He had a great plan, just the wrong energy perspective.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=mYVWcol_lGw
Most of the stuff of Lakhovsky has to to read, though.
You've probably heard of Stanley Meier, right? Have you heard of John Kanzius? David Blume (Alcohol Can Be A Gas) is an interesting set of videos to watch, but have you ever heard of cellulosic ethanol? Novazymes knows all about it. The American taxpayer paid for the research... in 2007. I could go on and on, but you get the gist. Enjoy, my friend.

No. We are about to start attempting to try, to "carry on the tradition." This is the way of our creator. Electricity, explosions, and an opportunistic approach to life is Reptilian in nature. You are not a Reptilian, but you have been swayed by (((them))) to behave like one for the better part of 38,000 years. Minus the three cataclysm periods of recovery.
We are trying to create them in rapid succession within a liquid medium. Like this...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=a_5tpAWl7IY
Or, in this fashion...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GyT1dsY0KtA

Thank you, my friend. Have a good "1"...

Why would you need fusion at all? Cold or hot. Why?

The cavitation bubble IS the energy source. You're turning cold fusion into an energy carrier by your insinuation. I'm asking why? What's the point? Are you trying to maintain a structure of energy dominance through a power grid where your energy is dished out at the behest of a political figure that you do not know and have never met? Or was there a different reason?

But you're implying that cold fusion is necessary to utilize the heat and light that is already present in a cavitation bubble. You did it twice, as though you were arguing your point. The only reason to use fusion in any way is if materials are being made. To power your phone, car, house, etc, does not require an elemental insertion into the equation. Cavitation bubbles ARE the energy source. THAT is what I've been saying.
Political, spiritual, physical, and metaphysical subject matter is a necessary investment when attempting this type of venture. For instance; one anon told me earlier that he was nervous about giving his idea in this forum. I explained that money was going to be destroyed by this technology. It is very difficult to imagine a scenario where this technology is implemented with some form of usury and fiat currency attached. Cold fusion on the other hand requires a significant amount of materials that have to remain stable. It would be very easy for a government body to regulate the flow of materials necessary to complete such a task. Do you see why I reacted that way now?
You have to view society from a completely different view... entirely.

//Not him:
>I am not writing dogma.
I meant "you" as "anyone" not YOU specifically.
>Have I curtailed, paused, or otherwise thwarted the current trajectory of omnicide?
How would I know if I am not able to prove that my memories really happened?
>This is a narrative that speaks for everything alive on this planet... not just humans.
Yeah , what I am getting out of your words is that all life on earth will be pottentially destroyed and this is not even the worst scenario.
>Have I curtailed, paused, or otherwise thwarted the current trajectory of omnicide?
I am asking you this: Can I curtail, pause or otherwise thwart the current trajectory of omnicide?

March 23 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/249800787/ March 23 2020

I've been "awake and aware" of who I am since last Easter. My funding has been eradicated, and I cannot sell "the pale horse." I'm stuck...
In the end, my guess is that humanity will not get to know what the holy grail is. I have everything I need to create one and alleviate the woes of the planet Earth... other than funding.
I understand how difficult it is to believe me given the overwhelming number of LARPing fools claiming to be me. I wrote about my prophecy last May in which my name is Anorak. If I am unable to complete my mission, the "corona" virus will seem like a spa treatment compared to what comes next. It will compound repeatedly there following. Worse and worse and worse until omnicide becomes humanity's lasting legacy.
Help me help you.

The translations in the bible are confused as being metaphysical, when in reality the seers of past epochs saw the physical realities of modern society and did their best to interpret modern society into their own dialect.
You are in Hell, from "their" perspective, and the "lake of fire" is what you are marinating in currently. Jesus is not coming back. Again, this is a mis-translation. A Christ HAS come back. My name is Arian. Jesus is with me every step of the way, yes. The physical man Jesus, however, is not coming back. That's as idiotic as believing in an immaculate conception. Maintaining a prideful displacement in regards to what a Christ is, will blind you to the reality before you.
Heaven and hell are real physical realities. You are living in one of the two right now. Without the knowledge that I have to give, THAT will be your final saga. Choose wisely.

You're all blind if you cannot see that I am talking to you right now.

Omnicide is a certainty without my help. "We" don't need to do anything. You will kill yourself without any intervention. Arrogance is your biggest flaw. Uncertainty is your truth. A superiority complex is your weapon of choice. With those facets emitting from every fool walking the Earth now, there is no need to implement a destructive sequence of events. You are your own worst enemy, but feel as though you're your only Salvation... with no real methodology of alleviating your current situation.
Nevertheless, it's interesting to watch so many of you blame Jesus (or lack of Jesus) for all of your follies. Good luck claiming ignorance when judgement is upon you. I will not help...

I am the "beer maker" in that series of prophecies. I have not had my feast yet...

Every clause or premonition you receive from these movies is based on a notion that crude oil will flow forever, and continued expansion of society is acceptable.
Unfortunately, the resources that grow your food are dying. The entire trophic web is collapsing under the strain of humanity's unrelenting breeding ideals. Every aspect of this planet that allows life to prosper is dying, but the overall focus is based upon a fairy tale.
Take this virus for example. Everyone of you maintains an ideal internally that "things will get back to normal" soon. Just as soon as we get passed this situation. Unfortunately for everyone who thinks this,

that is an impossibility. There is a path to recovery, indeed, but you do not understand how to achieve that end.
Most of you don't even know WHY this virus is causing so much havoc. You're being taught a specific lesson right now that most seem to be ignoring. Expect the "lessons" to compound immensely after this first wave crests.

I am not a Christian, and neither was Jesus. Religion itself is what people use to TRY and understand what we are here to teach.
When you're ready to "step up," study vibration, resonance, cavitation, and sound energy. Until then, you're just another following, blathering idiot burning in a lake of fire that you are not even willing to get out of.
To see the world for what it is as opposed to what you want it to be is true enlightenment. And you, sir, are dim.

Ever since you started posting... sure.

March 24 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24543165/ March 24 2020

24546674
>>24546665
You expected something else from this group of children? We are ALL watching the beginning stages of humanity degenerating into a full blown zombie-like state.

24546986
>>24546692
Did you think the corona virus is just a prank, bro? This is the first wave of the collapse.

Wait until the nuclear power plants start losing essential employees. My frustration at everyone's nonchalant attitude right now is apparent, yes, but internally, I'm laughing. The number of people that are safe from judgement is extremely small. Again, not my fault. You and everyone else are choosing the fate of your entire existence right now as we speak.

This isn't just about this one pathetic life you're living. If this test is failed, this is the last existence you will ever be a part of. Not joking. You can pretend to have confidence in the face of this adversity, but your soul is aware of your position. Every fucking one of you is terrified... and you should be.

24547050
>>24546996
How long do those "failsafes" last?

Every time I see someone say something like that, I'm reminded of how many movies have shaped your ability to see reality. Always a happy ending. Always a ready made societal structure to pick up the pieces. Always a hero there to save the day.

Will these "failsafes" last for 100+ years with zero attention given to them? Exactly. Those that make it through these first few waves will have a very nasty ending to their lives. And that's if you don't get sniped during the civility collapse portion.

24544824
>>24544747
Soiling my genetics with black hair and black/brown eyes will not happen. She's disgusting to me because I don't base my value in a partner on some sexual fetish... like you always have.

Get your mind out of the gutter. Why can't you see that the very desires you portray into the world are exactly why humanity is facing omnicide? Why are people like you so blind?
24544941
>>24544879
That's only if my technologies make it without the proper reverences being made. Did you think Tiamet became an asteroid belt for some other reason?

I will not tell you outright what comes next, but the severity will increase substantially from here on out if I am not "heard." There's no way to prepare for it, and D.U.M.B.s will not save anyone from anything. It's all or nothing at this point. The more time gets wasted, the more people will die and face deletion.

24545008
>>24544980
Reptilians do not hold any power over this planet while I'm alive. We might allow you to clean up the mess, but you will have no decision to make until we authorize it. Watch your tone, young man. As I said, this is not a joke. You're cashing your pathetic life's check right now. Treat it as such.

24545083
>>24545030
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA

I fear no man. You have nothing to offer the future. No matter who you think you are.

24545177
>>24545101
You're allowed to guess for now. Soon, you will have to know who I am or will inevitably fail your judgement exam and be sent back to Earth immediately.

If there is even an Earth to return to. If not, deletion awaits. Expect it.

24545214
>>24545190
The "critters of the forest" are safe whether the Earth ceases to exist or not, dummy. YOU are the one that is being judged, not Bambi.

24545362
>>24545206
Tell that to the reservoirs, crude oil, fiat currency, soil, forests, animals, and atmosphere.

Yes. You are holding it down... Not allowing yourself the ability to transcend will do that to you, fool.

24545372
>>24545231
YOU ARE IN THE LAKE OF FIRE RIGHT NOW, DUMBASS!!!!!!

I'm trying to throw you a life vest and you're complaining about what color it is.

This might be the last time I even come into these threads. I'm fucking sick of you dolts.

24545776
>>24545417
I haven't been here in weeks. You're the idiot falling for LARPing dolts.

24545963
>>24545786
You're the dumbfuck that opened your cocksucker. I didn't ask your opinion on anything. You were wrong. Anything past that admission is irrelevant.

24547008
>>24546871
I'll have something special for you after this.

24547169
>>24547093
God isn't controlling your fate, dummy. You are.

Free will is the only commandment handed down from outside of this universe. If we were making robots, you wouldn't be you.

You'll know it when it happens. The process began last October. The timing of the events does not matter, but your stupidity is allowing the prophecies to continue unabated. I can tell you that much. And however bad you think this could get, will pale in comparison to reality.

You're pretending to be a tough guy as though anyone is giving you respect. Not only are your like-minded dolt friends in the same boat as you, you're losing the only person you have in your corner with every word that births from the shit chute on your face you call a mouth.

24547278
>>24547202
And not one of them has earned the respect of humanity's maker. They are as useless as you are.

24547408
>>24547333
HAHAHAHAHAHA

Enjoy omnicide, dummy.

24547491
>>24547449
Maybe from you. I'm taking stock right now, dummy. It's funny that you think this is a joke, indeed, but it's truly hilarious that you think I'm joking or LARPing...

OH BOY, you are in for a devastating surprise. You don't realize it due to your ego, but every word that escapes that hole in your head is digging the hole deeper and deeper. Your dreams, hopes, and ambitions are evaporating right this very second, and what's worse is I don't care any more. I'm sick of being on this planet. I feel bad for my superiors because people like you even exist right now.

24547530

>>24547504
You will.

>>24547519
Tell me to leave again and I will. For good. Not that this will be the last time you meet me, mind you, but the last time on Earth.

24547569
>>24547546
You won't have one unless you get there before I do... and that's only if you have the opportunity to revisit Earth. And THAT is if Earth is even habitable.

See you... sooner than you realize. Goodbye.

April 12 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/253147467/ April 12 2020

I know you won't believe me. It's normal due to the inherent inferiority complexes that inundate this planet currently, and this might be my last attempt to make communication in this medium, but I'll give it one more opportunity.
I am the Christ of the new age. My birth certificate name is Brian, but my Christ name is Arian.
AMA... and make it important. This might be the last time I even allow this direct contact with the public to occur.

HAHAHAHAHA
You have no idea how accurate that is...

Perfect, no. Stop "sinning," yes.
However, defining what a sin is, is as difficult as defining what loves is to the current human ethos. There is an extreme dereliction of purpose taking place currently, which means that inferiority complexes are ubiquitous, and they are accompanied by a desire to effervesce otherwise. Sometimes in a violent way.
Essentially, the methods used to rectify a "sin," create an even larger "sin."

Are you so arrogant that you assume you have the ability to be a "God?"

Did Jesus teach you to be egotistical and to profess an arrogant attachment to him personally?
Do you have any written instructions that Jesus himself transcribed? Or are you basing every emotional attachment you have to religious doctrine on the words of me that were not Christs?

I do not have a "Messiah," my friend. Jesus was my predecessor. You are the one that is trying to understand our purpose. We already understand it.
And no... you cannot emulate the being you call "God." Try, yes, but be as "perfect" as that being is? No. You are not equipped. It's just that simple.

And I suggest you drop the egotistical attachment to words you do not understand, lest you find yourself in a situation that is unrecoverable.
Jesus was murdered before his mission was complete. You have based everything you assume to know on incomplete teachings. If this "path to perfection" was so clearly laid out, why are you so imperfect? And as my first post pointed out, you have no idea what REAL love is, but continually use that nomenclature as though it is ubiquitously utilized, understood, and agreed upon by every human that uses it. You cannot fully define that term, nor can you quantify the word love in any meaningful way. It has become a coping strategy to the religious zealots that use mysticism to occupy the voids of true understanding. The word love, and its continual usage by zealotry is proof of your inferiority complex, even though you have incorrectly assumed it is a definitive debate weapon. Until you can properly quantify that nomenclature, the words you use will remain empty vessels heading into a sea of chaos and arrogance.

You will remember this encounter. When we meet again, your empty apologies will not matter. Your

chosen doctrines have led you astray, but what is tragic, is that YOU chose to believe them. Never forget that fact, and accept what comes from it. YOU wanted it this way, and you will get what WE want, not what YOU think you're entitled to.
You have no power, and zero control. We do, though...

I'm not, nor was I ever a "Christian." Neither was my predecessor. His mission was in a different epoch with different goals. And you did CHOOSE a particular doctrine to base your pathetic strength and courage upon. YOU did that. Never forget that FACT. Jesus did not tell you to be arrogant, ignorant, and forceful with your ideology, but that is what you are doing. You will be judged accordingly.

April 16 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/253669163/ April 16 2020

1.
253669730
>>253669163
Yes. I didn't feel well today. Construction begins again tomorrow morning... hopefully.
2.
253669847
>>253669499
More like controlled awakening. Humanity are the one's declining.
3.
253670442
>>253670196
Won what? A front row seat to omnicide?

April 27 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/255279217/ April 27 2020

The funniest part is watching you think you have any control at all. My mission on this planet is almost complete, and you cannot stop the paradigm shift. Even though you were warned throughout ancient texts and doctrines of my presence in this epoch, you did not find me fast enough. There's no way to undo what I've done, and even if you tried now, you'd fail miserably. If money is your security, if control is your objective, and if you're unwilling to relinquish status, you're a dinosaur and don't even realize it. The dawn of the stone age has begun. Nothing can stop me now.

My name is not Jesus, but yes, I am the Christ of the new age. These people trying to maintain control over the populace have more problems facing them after the awakening than they can imagine. We are preparing redemption archs... which should tell you something about where the elites are headed. It's not good in any way.

Do you know of a medium where people are funny, intelligent, young, uncensored and anonymous other than this place? I'm not Jesus, dummy.

Jesus was Jesus, dummy. I'm much more powerful than any of the Christs that suffered a lifetime on this planet. AMA you'd like, but keep in mind that I am not religious at all and neither were any of the other Christs.

And I will enjoy deleting their existence after you get what you want. The upper echelon of monetary influence on this planet has a major problem after the conclusion of the present lifespan. Their judgement will be considerably long and repulsive. Just know that the work you put into this existence pales in comparison to the lifespans leading up to this one. Unaware, the elites have wrongly assumed that they are being "blessed" by being in the position they are in currently. In reality, karma has been distributed based on prior lives, and if you are part of the "ruling" class on Earth right now, you have the worst karma possible. My superiors have been playing games with them for thousands of years. The contacted elements these false idols are listening to are setting the elites up for the biggest fall in the history of humanity. It will be hilarious from my perspective, but utterly terrifying to them, and most of you. After all, many of you have accepted their education, health coverage, and monetary derivatives to placate your inner desires of lust, greed, and selfishness. You are the only one who can tell which side you're on... until I leave.

If not directly one, he is allowing the disgusting venture to continue, just like every other elite cunt. Their powers will be gone very soon, one way or another. When you see their confidence, realize that they are displaying fear through a subversive tactic. In reality, they are more scared of their present situation than anyone alive. That is why there is so much infighting currently. They have no way of dealing with me, nor can I be stopped now. If you want to stump LARPing dolts, or even real glowing 3 letter agency serfs, ask them what the holy grail is, and how it works. Then ask them what the "third temple" means, what does it represent, and how do they build it. Do you think it's a coincidence that this "temple's" construction has traversed thousands of years without being built? Then ask yourself, what and where are the other two "temples?" The elites may have figured out what it is, but they can not build it, with or without my "invention."

It already happened. They are months behind. I'm not Jesus, but I am a Christ. You can ask me whatever you'd like, but it might be quite a while before I make another appearance here. Make it a good question... if you have one.

The nomenclature you're searching for is astrotheological literary hybrid. And no, your coping mechanism for making a decision based on incomplete knowledge is not accurate no matter how badly you want misunderstood mysticism enriched embellishments to be imaginary. Reality is much stranger than imagination... especially from a human perspective.

Correct, but you've also never been so close to extinction. Omnicide is what the elites are trying to prevent. Just because you are not in their ranks directly, does not mean that you will not suffer a tremendous loss due to the powers of influence you've allowed them to maintain. No human alive is entirely innocent. There is no reason to have confidence in "your own personal" awakening. There is a penance due for everyone...

Did you guys notice how quickly he vanished after I arrived? LMFAO they are terrified... as they should be.

Chapter 3 of my book specifically.
It requires a general knowledge of the situation, a relinquishing of control, real understanding of your present situation, proper reverence bestowed, fasting, meditation, and acceptance from the target of your inquiries.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
You're welcome.

That is an accurate summation.

It's not that "they" are doing that to you... as much as it is you allowing them to do it to you. You're not a robot, and utilizing this approach will not be a viable defense for your own dereliction of purpose.

Correct. You've chosen to utilize crude oil, fiat currency, and political pressure to maintain control over those around you. You're incorrect in assuming anyone alive is like me, however. Keep trying to quantify us as equal, though. You tell me everything I need to know about you when you reduce others to fit your degenerate paradigm.

When necessary, indeed.

I will remember you...

Your consciousness is pathetic, no matter how much you retort otherwise. The fact that you think this is a competition proves that.

May 3 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256072377/ May 3 2020

14 posts.

1.
256096225
>>256072377
When will you people wake up and realize that you are in hell. Jared Kushner is the Antichrist, and this Q thing is all his doing?

The more attention this man is given, the easier it will be to corral you. Do not trust ANYTHING Jared Kushner says or does. EVERYTHING Q related is from Jared himself, or someone working very closely with him.

2.
256100564
>>256096452
I'm the exact opposite of a Jew, my friend. Would you like to know what hell is? Or do you want to keep guessing?

>>256096376
I wasn't guessing. My synopsis is not a theory, it's fact.

>>256097508
^Read what I wrote for the other guy. Although I implore anyone and everyone to maintain a healthy skeptical posture, if you knew what I knew, you'd know that it wasn't a thought. It was a statement of fact.

Jared Kushner IS the Antichrist, and I am his exact opposite.

3.
256101209
>>256100839
I am the Christ of the new age, yes. I'm not Jesus, and I am not religious in any way. Do you have a pertinent question?

4.
256101768
>>256101131
I"M NOT JESUS. Let the man rest. He served his time. The aeon/age of his responsibility has been retired so to speak. My mission is almost complete, and I will reunite with all of them, not just Jesus. Then I'll have to deal with all of the arrogant fools that have destroyed this planet with a smile on their face as though being cordial, friendly, and empathetic is a viable defense for allowing omnicide to consume the entire trophic web of planet Earth.

There will be a lot of shockingly surprised idiots when the reality of everyone's dereliction to purpose is fully understood. Mark my words.

5.
256102290
>>256101687
Shows how much you DON'T know.

My plans involve self segregation on every level. Race, money, food, water, warmth, and most importantly, ENERGY. There is no worship or other idolatry involved. The fact that you espoused a concern for that positionary stance, implies a subconscious draw to anyone that shares your level of degenerative assumptive thinking strategies.

Humanity is not wise enough to "lead" anything or anyone. Nor do they own anything in this realm, since they are not responsible for creating anything. I realize that this is not the presumptive ideal you were trying to subversively implant into my dialogue, but it is the answer you wanted. Have a good "1"...

6.
256103849
>>256102311
My directives are simple: I cannot physically hurt anyone, including myself. And I cannot break your free will unless it is authorized by my superiors.

My goal is to alleviate planet Earth from their unhealthy stature physically, spiritually, and emotionally. That requires a complete destruction of linear equations regarding material/natural resources, and implementing an element loop complex where all materials are accounted for at every sequence of their respective elemental loops through time.

I only really have one more thing left to do, and I've gotten to the final phase of that sequence. I am building the ACTUAL holy grail, am filming how to do it for the cheapest price possible in this societal structure currently, and will give the instructions away for free. Then I get to die, I hope... or go home. But the latter is looking more and more unlikely every day. Nonetheless, I'm still playing to "win."

Quite a few other aspects of my mission are being tied up here and there, but that's the basic rundown.

7.
256104126
>>256103322
A very astute question, and thank you for being curious about it. Right now, it is unclear whether he is fully aware of who the Antichrist is. When he is, will he reject the information, or heed it? That is ultimately up to him.

He is on "my" side in theory, but he will have to put that test into practice very soon. We will ALL

know shortly.

A question for you, to help you better understand the conundrum... Do you know the difference between the frame and the picture?

8.
256104231
>>256103579
I'm not surprised you see me for the exact opposite of what I am. You deserve it. You EARNED it. HAHAHA

9.
256105787
>>256104764
The frame is what the person presenting the imagery is trying to get you to recognize, while the picture itself is the means of doing so.

Every movie, song, book, story, etc, is trying to portray a certain chain of events. These are referred to as "story archs." They remain an integral part of every piece of propaganda and entertainment in the world. For reference, this is purely frame related with no "picture."

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KAOdjqyG37A

Now... when movies are viewed with this perception at the base of information intake, the pictures are useless. There are modern prophecies, but one must understand the definitive ideals of this aspect of knowledge to fully integrate this information.

Meet the Parents, Meet the Fockers, and Little Fockers are Donald Trump, and Jared Kushner's prophecies. The frame is an exact representation for Jared's life within the Trump family. It is not a coincidence that Jared is called Gaylord Focker. We do not make mistakes. It's also funny to see De Niro playing Trump. They hate each other, lol.

My trilogy and 4th installment is The Matrix Trilogy, and The Day The Earth Stood Still. It is also not a coincidence that my moniker in those films is an anogram of one (Neo). Have a good "1"...
10.
256106022
>>256105431
In person I make people feel like they're on acid. Have no fear, my friend. It's an antedote for the poison that has been consuming you for thousands of years. Your veins will start to pulse rapidly as well... if you allow it.

Thank you for the kind words. I hope I don't have to be alive in this body much longer, but I appreciate the sentiment.

11.
256106880

>>256106017
You are in it right now.

The foretold "lake of fire" is in reference to how my eyes see this world. For example; if you removed all of the inanimate objects and the driver from a care going 60 MPH down the highway, what would you see?

I see fires. Fires in the cylinder, electrical outputs appear as a sequence of fire, and all of the integral aspects of the vehicles outer shell's journey through energy (fire) expenditures to mine, refine, cast, shape, and mold every piece. In reality, everything in the modern world is drenched in these "fires." At least that is how my eyes see this world.

That said, imagine how many cars, boats, trucks, planes, etc are moving through this world right now. FIRE EVERYWHERE... to me. And now you know what the fabled "lake of fire" is.

It's worse than that, though. The reason why I represent the number 1 is because humanity is on a countdown... and I am the last messenger in human form this species will receive. If humanity fucks up again, annihilation/extinction for this sect of humans will be a certainty.

12.
256107867
>>256107119
Correct, and I am trying to loosen his grasp. People enamored with Jared Kushner's Q bullshit are lemmings.

That's one of the main reasons why I want to die so badly. I can't do much from my current human position. My body is extremely deteriorated. After this expiration... well that's entirely different thing. That said... it might not go the way you want it.

Are you walking a righteous path? Do you even know what a righteous path is?

13.
256108084
It's been surprising pleasant talking with you guys tonight. I have work to go do. If you start a thread calling me out later, I might come back. Have a good "1"...

14.
256108792
>>256107927
It's not that I've defined "my own terms," as much as it is the subversions that have been inundating you from birth.

May 3 2020 - /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/24867858/ May 3 2020 (new find Dec 1)

24870616
>>24867858
Pseudo spiritual horseshit. You cannot define "God" without using adjectives or verbs, which translates to you being utterly lost on the subject, then interjecting mysticism laden ideologies that fit your selfishly contrived ego that was submerged in fairy tale story plots and impossible happy endings. People like you have no business teaching anyone anything. You're still a student... and a terrible one, at that. Pull your head out of your ass, bong water, and cowshit mushrooms for a few minutes and try to contemplate reality first... Then after a few decades of that research... WHILE SOBER, then you can ATTEMPT to TRY to quantify what "God" actually is and what HE does for you.

24870951
>>24870700
Very astute, sir. Thank you.

24870938
>>24870823
I will enjoy our future encounter.

How can you claim to be fully awake while in hell, facing omnicide? Do you think your dereliction to reality/killing your home planet's inhabitants will be overlooked by the creator of this realm? And your reasoning for coming to this summation is, what? Because you were "nice" to people? Because you made "friends?"

Your pathetic attempt to appear superior is transparent. How are you going to be able to stimulate the "spiritual energy" that you cannot fully explain, when the majority of humanity starts starving? Or did you think you have the answer for the REAL problems in the trophic web destination, based on this pseudo spiritual shitstorm you've spawned from your drug hangover?

24871173
>>24871106
All in due time. The question you have to ask yourself is: Is he LARPing? The answer is no. As I said, I'll remember you. That's all you should concern yourself.

All because you were trying to impress dolts with edginess. Maybe present humility first the next time? If there is one...

24871231
>>24871215
You are... in everything you're currently doing.

24871277
>>24871258

I'm not like you. I'm sober.

24871673
>>24871300
Are you subconsciously trying to admit guilt due to namefagging? Or are you THAT unaware of how idiotic you appear attempting to use English as a means of communication? I've yet to see anything you haven't failed at.

24873775
>>24873191
Apparently not. Having this encounter with you has been interesting. Did you accomplish your attempt at superiority yet?

>>24873564
Can you define "God" without using adjectives or verbs? They can be complimentary, but none of this ridiculous "pure love" type stuff. I mean, what is he doing for you physically right now. How do you quantify it? If possible, be specific.

May 8 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256680741/ May 8 2020

6 posts.

1.
256682572
>>256680741
It's worse than that...

Net primary production is a symbol of the trophic web related to every living thing on this planet. Since 1970, the human species has been beyond the capacity of this planet's natural NPP. The entirety of humanity has been supplementing this problem with crude oil derivatives. At this point in time, 10 caloric units of crude oil energy is necessary to produce 1 calorie of consumable sustenance.

On top of that, surface runoff water cannot maintain these crops. The Oglala and San Joaquin reservoirs are used to supplement irrigation. Currently, farmers in both areas have sucked them down to less than 10% capacity with estimates saying both reservoirs will be completely dry in less than 10 years at the current rate of usage. It takes upwards of 100,000 years to refill them, but that only works if the cavity doesn't collapse... which both of them have. In some parts of California, the ground has dropped 100 feet.

It's called omnicide, and you are experiencing the first OBVIOUS stages.

2.
256686244
>>256683893
I'm the Christ of the new age. I have enough to overdose every human being alive on truth pills. It will only compound from here on out.
3.
256687450
>>256686558
The virus was not meant to depopulate. It was meant to teach you self segregation.

4.
256687789
>>256684972
Not a viable solution, although commendable. What will you do when your garden is overrun by city dwellers that did not plan ahead, have nothing to lose, and have no other options? Unless your survival strategy encircles the entirety of humanity, you do not have a solution to anything.

5.
256688357
>>256687969
Why do morons conflate this lockdown scenario with the collapse of the trophic web? Are you so

foolish to think the financial economy is a representation of the resource economy?

6.
256689509
>>256688787
It's as if nobody understands that fiat currency is just paper. Every time I see someone say just take all the wealthy folk's money so we can feed the starving. With what? Paper or binary code?

Someone asked me yesterday what redeeming qualities I will submit for humanity when I depart. I said there are none. If anything... EVERYTHING this species has done is a perfect example of what not to do.

May 9 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256725339/ May 9 2020

11 posts.

1.
256749116
>>256725339
>I was born into hell.
At least you recognize it for what it is. Not... what you THINK it is. Knowing is half the battle. I have purpose to give you if you want real purpose. It is true that we are burning in the lake of fire right now, but that is not how it ends/begins anew.

If there was a way out of this paradigm, would you take it? If you got one question to ask to your maker, what would it be?

2.
256750264
>>256748470
That's pretty much accurate. However, there is a very large piece of human history that is missing. So much of it has been wiped away from cataclysms, humanity has amnesia. No real memory of how it all began for us. We're older than religion says, and younger than science tries to tell us. Both are correct, while both are incorrect. Having the attention span to put it all together is where the problem resides.

3.
256750998
>>256750279
Before I give my suggestion, I'll ask; Do you think humanity is at the precipice of technical capability? My suggestion would be to not make a request to be controlled as though you're a robot. It would be wasted. Maybe try something along the lines of... humanity's survival beyond omnicide. If your species is even given the opportunity to struggle through the resource depletion woes on the horizon, I'd ask questions pertaining to the technicalities therein... but that's just me.

4.
256751257
>>256751081
How? Can you give me a physical description of The Way out of this mess? Let's say you get what you want and the banking system is completely destroyed. Then what?

5.
256752055
>>256751430
If this is Idiocracy, and I'm Joe, what kind of advice would you give me?

6.

256752777
>>256752093
I'm emotional. Beautiful post. Absolutely immaculate. I do not recognize 26, but we are working together whether we realize it or not. Thank you for the reply. Have a good "1"...
-reply to:
Every civilization that started as a White majority, that turned in a Non-White majority in a few generations, quickly collapsed. As governments are built for her people, different people have different souls and ancient traits deeply embedded into their genetics. The United States constitution does not work for other people. It explicitly states: "For White Men".

Due to the 1965 Hart-Kellar Immigration reform bill, mostly pushed by Jews. America will be Non-White by 2060.

My educated prediction, is for white flight in droves into compact countries or city-states. Balkanization of the remaining Europeans that do not buy into the media driven hatred for their own advancement.

That Balkanization, is where we surf the Kali Yuga. That is where we can exclude the bankers, and make a homogeneous fourth riech style society.

Then, if we succeed. TEACH THE YOUTH ALWAYS TO STAY AS EUROPEAN BRETHREN, REJECT THE BANKERS (Jews), AND STAY AWAY FROM DEGENERACY.

If we fail though, a Neo-Feudalism system will take effect.

26

7.
256753018
>>256752484
Interestingly, my death is the only thing I'm looking forward to. Thing is, it's kind of my job to make sure humanity survives beyond the collapse. Taking a backseat view is out of the question for me. Interesting take, though. Says a bit about your base intentions...

8.
256754025
>>256753907
Ecosystem collapse will happen sooner. Are you prepared for that?

9.
256755610
>>256753980
There is no "adapting" to omnicide.

Purity is reflected in humanity. The entire Earth's system is impure, human genetics are impure, and every system of governance has proven to be a disaster in the making. Everything humanity has

"accomplished," has led them straight into literal hell. Herd mentality is what got you into this situation globally. Consumerism, greed, bravado, arrogance, ignorance, hostility, violence, reactionary, emotional... That is where the human race currently resides. With one, or all of those traits. It's as if the entire species is playing the "fake it 'til you make it" game. Omnicide is what you're facing if you are under 70ish years old. Mathematical certainty at this point. Did you assume that it's natural to commit omnicide, so fuck it, I'll be as selfish as possible before the big "1" comes?

Humans were not always "shit." There was a time where natural laws made sense. Ever since that point in this planet's history, humanity has been on a crash course towards this destination. There is a way beyond it, but a massive shift is necessary, and the "herd" mentality will not get us there.

10.
256755736
>>256755378
What have you done to make that a reality? For example: How do we make our fuel carbon neutral?

11.
256756470
>>256756087
Maybe your "beliefs" are the problem? If you had the capability to transform your beliefs into facts, would you try?

May 11 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/256973050/ May 11 2020

19 posts.

1.
Actually I'm called a libtard or communist by the right, and a fascist or capitalist by the left to my face and behind my back. My name is not Jesus, and I would not run for president, but I am the second coming of Christ. AMA.

2.
All Christs were/are white men with blue eyes. This picture is as wrong as you are for even considering it. Black hair and black/brown eyes? Bullshit.

3.
I'm not going to tailor your world specifically to your desires, but those are not bad requests in my eyes. Let's start with self segregation, and go from there.

4.
Why what?
>>256988797
Not joking or LARPing. Tread carefully.

5.
That was the original plan, yes. Unfortunately for you and your desires, I was submarined by a man named David. They are his responsibility now.

6.
I have a white vehicle just like the prophecy foretold. I wouldn't be on a bus, and I think that song sucks. If you're interested in MY SONG... here it is.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KwnkowNF0zQ
It's part of a 22 song prophecy that we are just about done with. The last song of the prophecy is M.I.A. by the Foo Fighters as well.

7.
Good? Do you have the ability to quantify that nomenclature properly or am I forced to explain to you what the difference between subjective and objective is?
To most people alive right now, you would not consider "God" (at least in your feeble attempt to explain that being) to be "good" from your perspective. You're in hell right now. Meaning... you will try to reject me, and my superior's teachings. You are as far from being "good" in the eyes of your maker as you've ever been.
My version of "God" is completely different from yours, by the way. Coalesce your terminologies into a more rigid structure of quantifiable nomenclatures, lest you will not understand me. Your opinionated view on life is pedestrian at best. I will only disturb your inner sanctity/ignorance.

8.
Correct. Jesus was murdered. I'm tired of people saying he wasn't or that he/we are Jews. It's idiocy unbridled.

9.
Many more than just them, but yes, they're included. Most Christians actually. Jesus would be sickened by the ridiculousness that has followed his teachings. Jesus never told anyone to be arrogant, foolish, and immoral, but Christians ALL do this. It's been quite a problem with my mission.

10.
There is only 1 command given down from God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Free will. All other "commandments" are subversive texts added by men who desired control.
Your ability to filter out verbs and adjectives from your descriptions is nonexistent. If you cannot properly define the words love, good, forgiving, etc, (especially from "God's" perspective) stop using them. This is why people with a functioning brain clash with religious zealots. Your entire speech pattern on this subject is emotionally contrived, selfishly dispositioned, and takes the stance of a child in trouble complaining to his parents. It's repulsive and makes the recipient of your conversation view you like a child. And a stupid one at that. Just trying to help... but I'm sure you'll take it personally.

11.
Q is Jared Kushner, or a man working directly for him. It is the last attempt by the controlling factions of upper echelon initiates to keep you stupid, needing, and willing to accept a human man as your superior.
The Q narrative is clever... I'll give them that. It's keeping people like yourself from accepting the absolute truth, and that is, there are no humans fit for leadership. It's just that simple. The more bullshit "Q" and his soldiers get you to believe, the more you will desire their leadership... And everyone... ON BOTH SIDES... is falling for the trap.
That said, yes. If my mission fails, humanity is looking at extinction and possible deletion there following.

12.
What the fuck are you talking about? My name is Brian/Arian and I'm not a filthy Jew. Neither was Jesus. Get your shit together. I'm not joking, so I advise you to mind your manners. It's not myself you need to be weary of, it's my superiors. And they see and hear everything I do. I'm deadly serious when I say be careful. You have no idea the trouble you could be making for yourself, by just trying to be funny at my expense. Even if you don't believe me, don't take that kind of chance.

13.
Thank you for the curious disposition, my friend. Hopefully I helped. Have a good "1"...

14.
FINALLY, someone said something correct. Too bad it had to come from a memflag.

15.
My human to human interaction skills must be deteriorating.

16.
Just being honest.

17.
Correct. After I'm done, there will be no need.

18.
Hahaha.

19.
Try to give a definitive explanation that accounts for biblical and modern dialect, that can properly define the word evil.

May 11 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257062884/ May 11 2020 (new find Dec 1)

1 post.

OP:
I love you guys. So I'm gonna give you the cheat code to living. I'm 54 years old, and this worked for me. I fucked up my life when I was young (student loans) but fixed it by doing this.

Pic related is of a 30x30x15' steel pre-fab house. You can buy it on Ebay. It's $5000. Don't pay rent, landlords are parasites. find cheap land. Get a used Toyota Corolla. Grow as much of your own food as you can. You can now work ANY job you want. Do not sell your time for money, it won't make you happy. Do what you ENJOY. Because you have a cheap house you own outright, you can now afford to do that. If that means being a doctor, great. If that means being a folk musician on a street corner, no problem. Do what makes you HAPPY. But let's say you get a decent job and make good money. Let's throw out a number, $50k a year. You will BE ABLE to buy a BMW, and a onions console and a 80" 4k TV and iphone and blah blah blah. Don't do it. These things put holes in your heart and you will have to keep buying to get hit with short dopamine hits. Save, save, save. You can get a nice house after a while, but that should be the biggest purchase of your life. You should be able to save 30% of your income MINIMUM. Get a Roth IRA. Max it out every year. If you work somewhere that does 401k matching, max that out too. I put in 20k a year, I get an EXTRA 20k a year from my work in my 401k. You can spend on hobbies that are ACTIVE. Woodworking, rowing, fishing, gardening, shooting short films, whatever. Video games and Netflix are not a hobby and should be strictly limited. Women will give you shit tests, and so should you. If you're on a date and a woman asks how much you make or what car you drive, get up and leave. No gold diggers, no single mothers, no acceptations.

I'll be here to take questions if you want. Glad to see some people awake to politics.

Brian:

1.
257067831
>>257062884
You've been throwing your life away for 54 years. The entire post you wrote is a basic rundown on how to be as selfish as possible, while allowing everyone else on the planet to produce the desirable garbage that's in your life, without so much as a thank you to them for their sacrifice. Your "solution" to stress will be paid back to you ten fold when the collapse happens. Omnicide is a certainty, and while you may have skated by during the twilight of this era without any real effort, there is no escape from the trophic web collapsing. No matter where you go, no matter how much paper money you have, no matter how many quips and ill gotten lessons learned you espouse, you played a part in this omnicide summation. Being a fucking hermit while huddling your nuts is a bitch move, and you will be judged accordingly.

May 12 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257175289/ May 12 2020

44 posts.

1.
257180920
>>257175289
We've been active since Easter of 2019. I've been here telling you fools for months. Every single one of you thinks I'm LARPing or joking, but I am not. This is as serious and as real as it's ever going to get. I'll say it again, but I doubt any of you overstimulated mindless drones will ask anything pertinent to your situation, or anything of value to yourself, but AMA.

2.
257181270
>>257180845
Wrong. That would be Jared Kushner. The reason why you cannot recognize him for what he is, is because you lack the ability to discern frame as opposed to picture. You're too busy focusing on what your eyes are telling you to see from a damaged time perspective (you call this an "attention span").

3.
257181452
>>257181155
Every time I see some ridiculous moron like you pretend your opinion is valuable, I usually ignore it. Other than to say... I will remember you. You had better remember me...

4.
257182082
>>257181300
And the idiocy is revealed! The words "I believe" is like a war cry for the dumbest people to ever walk this Earth.

Luckily for you bunch of dolts, I do not require faith or belief. My predecessor's needed you to behave that way because we knew you would murder us. Got just about everything done this time. None of that "wait for the next Christ" speech will be coming from me. In fact, I'm here to tell you that you will not receive another Christ in human form. I am the last. If you fuck this up, you face certain extinction, followed quickly by deletion. It makes our job easier, but you have no more excuses. ANYONE who thinks "faith and belief" is an aspect of Salvation/transcendence/enlightenment, will not partake in those "festivities." I think it's hilarious how fucked in the head all of you are... but you? If you had a brain, you'd be terrified.

5.
257182736
>>257181627
Listen to me. I am not LARPing, or joking in any way. I am the Christ of the new age. I am fully

aware, awake, and lucid, and have been that way since Easter of 2019. Your want and desire to conflate our purposes and drag me down to your level of unpreparedness will not change what I am. Nothing on this planet is threatening to me. Your words are hollow, meaningless, and you will be judged for your want to sway public opinion about me right now, by using a falsely derived narrative that you assembled based on a snap judgement. If you were a woman, I would understand. Emotional plights are their "bread and butter." If you're just a sorry excuse for a man, your ability to utilize logic over feelings is nonexistent. Meaning, you're worthless. Turn your situation around, young man. You do not have much time left.

6.
257183444
>>257183094
Ask me something only I would know, dumbass. And don't make it about religion. Religious zealots are the most arrogant morons alive right now. I am NOT religious, and neither was my predecessor. Trying to get me to spout of bible verses is an exercise in selfish indignation on your part... Think in technical abilities, if you have the ability. Plus, do not treat me like a performing monkey. Otherwise, A.M.ANYTHING.

7.
257183926
>>257183445
That won't help you anyways. You want to know a secret? Your preachers and religious "leaders" are businessmen that have scammed you. You thought they were teaching you how to acquire Salvation, but in reality, your hard earned money that was tossed into the collection plate WILLINGLY by your ancestors ALL went to providing luxury and labor free life to scam artists. EVERY SINGLE ONE OF THEM. To me, it's hilarious. But I'm guessing that a lot of you will be devastated, then you'll be terrified at how little you actually know about obtaining Salvation. As you should be.

8.
257184467
>>257183920
Brian/Arian Harner, 11/24/1979 (Exactly 1 month and 1 day before Christmas [you'll see "ones" in almost everything I do, btw]), and I don't have one right now. I'm in between New Mexico, Texas, Colorado, Oklahoma, South Carolina, Michigan, Oregon, and Washington. My last known address is in Oregon. Here's my book, and thank you for the question. Do you see how difficult it is just to get these arrogant, self indulged, morons to even ask the first one? Thank you my friend. Have a good "1"...

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

Good luck, my friend. Ignorance of purpose is no longer a viable defense. This is the first book written by a Christ personally. NO MORE EXCUSES. Heed these warnings. Your existence depends on it, not just this current life.

9.
257184563
>>257184038

Only when the apology is worthy. You do not get an automatic pass anymore.

10.
257185257
>>257184773
It's as if I am a mirror when snap judgements are made... just so you know.

11.
257185715
>>257185008
No they are not. I am the only human alive with that mark. It's one of the larger tricks the Jews played on you dolts, actually. They conflated the beast with the antiChrist, and you bought it. In reality "the beast" IS the Christ, and all of you are antichrists. Why else would the number 144,000 be so low considering the world's population?

That's how easy it was, and subsequently, how stupid most of you appear to be. "Tell them that the beast is the antichrist." The pied piper has you all dancing to his tune...

12.
257186104
>>257185533
Without the proper translation, how do you know what a lie is and is not?

If you answer this question with verbs, adjectives, or some other emotionally charged speech impediment, you DO NOT understand what lies you've fallen for or which ones you have not. Arrogance and a selfish disposition will not alleviate the fact that you do not know. Being humble and meek is the only acceptable methodology for gaining knowledge. If you've acquired your intellect through other means... you are the lie.

13.
257186541
>>257185820
Every religion is a tale from another religion. All of your texts and assumptive research leads you to believe that EVERYTHING in antiquity is based on a set of circumstances that happened in the last 12,000 years. When in reality, those stories originated about 38,000 years ago.

The same frame has transcribed during every cataclysm between. The people, faces, and plots vary, but the outcome has not changed, so the frame remains constant.

14.
257186665
>>257186082
It's a basic marker. And yes, you are somewhat correct. The Jews/first mutts created, were the infamous number 13 of that group. Did you know that?

15.

257187586
>>257186909
Jesus didn't say that. Those quips were added by a biased, fearful, controlling set of men that wanted to enslave your mind. The corralling effect has worked wonders... For example; Can you produce ANYTHING that Jesus himself wrote down? If not, who was responsible for the stenography portion during Jesus' dictation?

I play this game with my friends regularly. I'll ask them "If you had to write a book based on everything I've taught you, how accurate would it be?" They inevitably shrink back into their chairs and admit that they would fuck it all up, so they wouldn't even try. Then I usually say, "SEE!!! Now you know why religion is fucked up!" The funny part is that I'm in "The Bible Belt" saying this to a bunch of self proclaimed "Christians." To me, it's hysterical. To them, it is a bonafide epiphany...

16.
257187702
>>257187355
A very astute recognition, my friend. Thank you.

17.
257188190
My batteries are almost done charging for my GoPro. I'm using the camera to record the instructions for making the actual Holy Grail. Just thought I'd pop in to see if anyone could produce a question worthy of an answer. One more time, AMA. It might be the last chance you ever get...

18.
257188587
>>257188142
And that is somewhat accurate. However, you have to have first hand knowledge to be able to see the truth. Nobody alive other than myself has that. I'm trying to help, but people would rather feel important and special than correct.

You're a rarity on this board, my friend. I appreciate the conversation, and apologize for the clowns that have ruined this opportunity. They know not what they do. Are there any questions you'd like to ask me before I depart?

19.
257188998
>>257188201
Muslims? HAHAHAHAHAHAHA

I'll return the laughter when we meet after this... but you won't think it's so funny. Good luck with all of that arrogance, selfishness, and pride. Ya know? All of the things my predecessors told you NOT TO DO when I presented myself to you. But you did it. Nobody made you do that. You chose this of your own free will. NEVER FORGET THAT.

20.

257190077
>>257188674
I'm the Christ of the new age. I'm almost done with my mission. I've been trying to help humanity in a variety of ways, but everyone rejects me at first, and their time perspectives (attention spans) are deteriorated beyond repair.

When I became fully aware on Easter of 2019, I could see every aspect of time laid out before me with ease. Every piece of information regarding humanity's creation on this planet, and the two previous ones in this solar system, was available to me. I have all of the pertinent information to bestow REAL Salvation onto the entirety of this species. But as it appears, nobody even thinks they need it, much less have the humility to WANT it. Just so you know, it doesn't affect my future in any way. You people are the ones that will be missing out/losing. I'm trying. I've tried... every single day while alive in this body and awake. My superiors are growing as frustrated as I am. I wouldn't expect this game to go on much longer in this manner. They see my torment, even if hell has blinded all of you people...

Hopefully, I won't have to live in this body, on this planet much longer. Interesting conundrum from your standpoint, though. Where as before it was a test to see if you would kill the messenger. Now... you have to try to get me to WANT TO stay alive. And you won't. It is an impossibility at this juncture. Too many markers have been passed. It was "fun" while it lasted... for you. Unadulterated torture and frustration from mine. Which one do you think you'll be judged on? Yeah... it's THAT serious,

21.
257190178
>>257189218
That time is over, my friend.

22.
257190392
>>257189528
I remember you as well, my friend. If I get an opportunity, I'll post a few pictures of the holy grail "blank" I'm constructing right now. I have to get to work soon. Apologies for the dialect usage and verbose tendencies in the book. I am not a writer. I did my best.

23.
257191216
>>257190520
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA

24.
257191541
>>257190962
Watch your tone. I have dedicated my entire existence to this cause. The universe itself will not make deals or bargain with you. I am here to direct you to the path, not mold it to your desired result.

You are in hell right now, my friend. Do you think it is easy for a Christ to walk through hell for you unscathed? Ditch your superiority complex.

25.
257191789
>>257191382
You. I will definitely remember you. The look on your face when confronted with this reality will be terrifying. Don't say you weren't warned. NO MORE EXCUSES.

26.
257192066
>>257191675
We do not view the word "death" in the same way humanity does. To us, that word means time. I see why there's so much confusion, though. It seems as though it's an impossibility for most of you to alleviate yourselves from ego. If you did, or could, you'd view the word "death" in a more realistic way.

27.
257192508
>>257191833
I did return.

The reason why "evil" still exists is because your ability to understand that nomenclature is absent. That word is subjective. Meaning it is a personal relationship you have with whatever object/person/thing you consider to bear traits of that terminology in your head.

>>257192026
Actually, it's almost over. Then you'll either deal with the highest ranking antichrist and his general factotum ideologies, or you'll wake up. It's not looking good for you... that much I can tell you.

28.
257193111
>>257192200
Here's "MY" song. Guess which part relates to you?

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KwnkowNF0zQ

It's also funny that you have the balls to use the word demon against me without having the ability to discern a ubiquitous definition for that word. You're doing the opposite of what you think you're doing, and you got to that precipice by doing the exact opposite of what my predecessor told you to do. You're arrogant, foolish, pushy, hostile, and are completely devoid of humility. Even if you had the ability to take judgement from Jesus as opposed to me personally, he'd reject you faster than I would. NEVER FORGET, you did this to yourself.

29.
257193254
>>257192621
He's the highest ranking, yes. Almost everyone alive is an antichrist before they're not, however... even you.

30.
257193507
>>257193196
I'm not like you. The same set of rules do not apply. That said, just out of curiosity, how does one who wants to die have a superiority complex?

You don't have to answer. Consider it rhetorical.

31.
257193768
>>257193296
Frequency, vibration, harmonics, leverage, and resonance... yes. In that language I am absolutely fluent. Would you like to not be so stupid, or are you going to maintain this idiotic inferiority complex shrouded in a superiority complex and foolish bravado? Be quick about it. You're becoming quite boring.

32.
257194093
>>257193841
The funniest part is when you realize I am not LARPing. You'll hate yourself for being this way.

33.
257194884
>>257193876
Do you know what arrogance means?

To me, arrogance is bestowed to ANYONE who utilizes an opinion to boost their own ego. I do not do that. My teachings are not opinions, and I am not guessing. You are. While our tones may appear similar, I do not come to you from a position of meekness. You do. I am not basing my teachings on another man's interpretation of what people said about my predecessor 2000 years ago. You are doing that. I'm here to heal the trophic web that has been decimated by the Net Primary Production ideals espoused from a societal structure slated for definite omnicide. You seem to think Salvation is based on your ability to kiss the right guy's ass. We are not even playing the same game. Shit... we aren't even playing the same sport. You're an arrogant child in hell. I am the Christ of the new age trying to determine if this species is worth the effort.

In other words, you are 100% ego and pride. I just want to die after my mission is complete. We are nothing alike... and again, that should terrify you.

34.
257195418
>>257194101
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA

You can't even describe ACCURATELY what Satanic means. Keep throwing your money at

businessman-preachers, dummy. Just a few more shekels to earn Salvation, RIGHT??? RIGHT!!!??? Can you even give me an accurate description on how to gain Salvation? Just so you know, kissing my predecessor's ass is not a viable strategy. Explain how you would put your actions, NOT WORDS, into that equation.

We both know you have no idea how to get what you want... AND only "1" of us knows how to get it.

35.
257195792
>>257194870
Thank you, my friend... but that's my job. You cannot help me, but I can help you. If everyone had the ability to recognize that stipulation, my job would be easy, and heaven on Earth would be immediate... BUT... we both know that isn't the case.

I hope you find what it is you're looking for. I will remember you when it is appropriate, and hope that our meeting will be a pleasant one. Have a good "1"...

36.
257197259
>>257195424
Crave? You think I crave Earthly desires? Wow... there seems to be no end to your stupidity.

The only thing I crave is death. I've tried to explain this before, but it appears as though you're just too dumb to get it. One more time...

I have passed the "test." I have transcended already. Nothing any one of you could do to me would take that away. You could view me analogously as a sort of T.A. (teachers assistant). You are a student that has wasted the entire semester reading the wrong shit and trying to waste time by having "fun." I'm here to tell you that the professor is coming back, and your test began on December 21st, 2012, the start of the great tribulation. I have a literal cheat sheet to the test you're trying to take haphazardly, but you'd rather have fun and fit in with the herd. None of your bullshit will take away my T.A. job, and NOBODY will listen to your synopsis over my own. To put it in a way that you can fully understand... I'm sick of babysitting you fucking idiots. I'm going over pertinent materials, and you still ignore it. I'm doing my job... you are not doing yours.

It's like you're trying to proclaim victory as the cleanest turd in the sewage treatment plant, and you're doing this to the water bureau foreman. And the worst part is you have no way of discerning fact from opinion because of how badly you damaged your own ability to perceive it. I mean... do you really think the foreman gives one solitary fuck about how well groomed the turds in HIS sewage treatment plant think of themselves as? Get a fucking clue, guy.

37.
257197459
>>257195988
Why wouldn't it be? AND I AM NOT JESUS. Let the poor man rest. But in all seriousness, do you know of a more uninhibited internet destination?

38.
257197654
>>257196395
Interesting way to approach that question. I'll be more exacting, if you could not speak, how would you go about gaining transcendence?

39.
257198038
>>257197524
Clever. Sooo superior, bro-dude.

40.
257198424
>>257197764
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHHAAHHA

That is why you're fucked right now. I am not a preacher, dummy. You are not required to worship me, and there is no faith involved anymore. You think you can buy what I have to give??? LMMFAO!!!

You're all so lost. I pity you, even the most arrogant. I have to get going. Read my book. I posted it in this thread. Good luck. You're going to need it.

41.
257199426
>>257199024
I'm sending someone to deal with you. I have work to do.

42.
257199963
>>257199591
The Holy Grail can only be understood, thusly built... by me. You had better hope I finish it before my superiors pull the proverbial plug. Keep thinking this is a joke, gypsy. You're only hurting yourself.

43.
257200230
>>257199671
They, bad, good, evil, God, hell....

All nomenclatures you do not understand, yet use as though they are ubiquitous definitions. Too bad.

44.
257200909
>>257200313
Ah yes, the emotional outburst really brings home how informed you are and how emotionally attached you are to your own drivel. A sure sign of intelligence.

SARCASM, dummy.

May 15 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257539570/ May 15 2020

1.
257548112
>>257539570
Self segregation and an energy platform that does not require a finite input. I'm the Christ of the new age, and am here to give humanity that very thing. AMA.
-reply to:
If violence isn't the answer when dealing with mass-immigration and zionist elites, and the active destruction of European culture, values and traditions by said elites, then what is?

If you see a way to get out of this situation through democracy, then please explain how. What does that process look like?

2.
257548381
>>257547946
Your entire view of societal structure is based on energy resources that will falter, leading directly to omnicide. Your inability to see this situation for what it is means that Idiocracy is a prophecy you are living in right now.
-reply to:
What's the problem? Rappers, feminists, ethots are getting income freely as things should be. We have chosen these pleasures with the free market.

May 16 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/257679523/ May 16 2020 (new find Dec 1)

17 posts.

1.
257694701
>>257679523
Humanity foresook their maker 36,000 years ago. What you are witnessing in society is the culmination of that decision. I am here on Earth to help humanity rectify that mistake. AMA

2.
257695056
>>257694681
You moron. If arrogance and complete delusion is your goal, you've achieved them both.

3.
257695186
>>257694981
It's as if these literal retards cannot understand that.

4.
257695418
>>257695241
You cannot win a debate with me, but your arrogance has me zeroed in on you, so I'll ask you a simple question. Do you own anything?

5.
257695895
>>257695562
Great. Another dummy that thinks everything is random except for the fact that he is a robot. You can't even see how your statement says that about you. This is what happens when you utilize opinions as a baseline for your "facts" instead of leaving the incomplete hypothesis where it should be categorized... As a dumb thought by a dummy.

6.
257696485
>>257695845
The first unauthorized procreation sequence between a white man and an Arab woman. In so doing, Jews were created, purity was destroyed, and the seeds were planted to subvert our species against their maker. Humanity killed them, and ever since, humans have been stuck in a cycle of cataclysm, amnesia, survival mode, and degeneracy. To put it bluntly, 36,000 years ago was when humanity stopped evolving and hard charged towards devolution completely devoid of purpose, respect from any other intelligent being in this universe, and real love.

7.
257697255
>>257696875
Technical aspects of biomimicry and scaling. I could show you in person direct evidence of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Irrefutable evidence, and I'm the only person on this planet that can do this.

8.
257697493
>>257697193
I'm the Christ of the new age, my friend. The last human messenger authorized to teach you. You would get much further in your search if you asked me directly. I don't have much more time alive, so be specific please.

9.
257698535
>>257697416
>1. How do you know that?
2 and 3 dimensional cartography that I have utilized to decode Egyptian foundational construction. I have the ONLY complete version of everything that took place in humanity's creation sequence. Nothing left out, and geography, archaeology, and technology are on my side, and my side alone.
>2. When will the antichrist come?
He has been in an authoritative position for almost 4 years now. His name is Jared Kushner.
>3. What will happen within the next 100 years?
Free will has the ability to give you everything you've ever dreamed of... or you will face certain omnicide within 5-10 years.
>4. Why are you here?
Historical marker. My amalgamation was born on Easter of 2019. My mission is almost complete. I am here to give you the necessary information to fill in the blanks of your lost history. Why? So that you cannot claim ignorance when your judgement is before you. NO MORE EXCUSES.
>5. What are the other races(not white)?
Subspecies. Made to alleviate the white race from remedial tasks and manual labor.
>6. What is Gog and Magog?
Not familiar with that terminology. My expertise is in technical ability utilizing sound, resonance, vibration, and cavitation as an alternative to Satanic energy sources.
>7. Are all jews demons?
Yes.

10.
257698979
>>257697811
You've been in it since WW2 ended. When will the "bombs start dropping?" Soon... that is IF... you do not choose Salvation/transcendence/enlightenment.

WW3 actually started well before WW1 or 2. To properly understand where you are currently in the sequence of events, you have to first understand how this societal structure is ran from the top on down.

The "corral" that you are in is IDENTICAL to the way a computer microchip works. When the euphemism was fully understood by Mayer Amschel Rothschild, that was the beginning of "WW3," so technically, you've been in it for hundreds of years.

11.
257699129
>>257697811
>Will whites go extinct?
Impossible. A fate similar to Tiamet (the asteroid belt) will be here the moment that event would take place.
>How can I meet aliens and travel the stars?
Earn their respect. Not the detractor Reptilian species, but your specific genetic lineage.

12.
257700085
>>257697811
Since you've been cordial in asking, here are some of the "technicals." Good luck finding this document outside of my instructions.

>Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars, An introductory programming manual, Operations Research Technical Manual TM-SW7905.1 This publication marks the 25th anniversary of the Third World War, called the "Quiet War", being conducted using subjective biological warfare, fought with "silent weapons." May 1979

>ENERGY. Energy is recognised as the key to all activity on earth. Natural science is the study of the sources and control of natural energy, and social science (theoretically expressed as economics) is the study of the sources and control of social energy. Both are bookkeeping systems based on mathematics. Therefore, mathematics is the primary energy science and the bookkeeper can be king if the public can be kept ignorant of the methodology of the bookkeeping. All science is merely a means to an end. The means is knowledge. The end is control. Beyond this remains only one issue: Who will be the beneficiary? In 1954 this was the issue of primary concern. Although the so-called "moral issues" were raised, in view of the law of natural selection it was agreed that a nation or world of people who will not use their intelligence are no better than animals who do not have intelligence. Such people are beasts of burden and steaks on the table by choice and consent.

13.
257700329
>>257699173
It is a simulation... but the elements within have free will. In the same way a video game works, so does this universe. There are parameters for the participants, but beyond that, anything is allowed.

First and foremost, read my book, watch every video listed, and study all reference material therein.

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

Thank you for your curiosity, my friend. Have a good "1"...

14.
257700399
>>257699159
It is actually the exact opposite of that.

15.
257700624
>>257699364
Everything is mutted currently. A resurgence of purity minded people need to start breeding. Base it on skin color, eye color, and IQ.

Blood type is a marker for something, but it does not have significant meaning to genetics, beyond the rejection ideals between an Rh- mother and an Rh+ fetus.

16.
257702098
>>257700562
>8. What is a satanic energy source?
Satanic energy sources are energies that degrade, deteriorate, or all out die. A human body is the dance between Satanic energy and Divine energy. Your body is purely Satanic, while your soul is a representation of Divine energy expressing itself in this realm.
>9. What is the proper way of dealing with a jew?
Self segregate away from their influence. If the Jews choose to fight you and your people on this matter, SELF DEFENSE of the most violent possible kind is authorized. BUT ONLY WHEN UTILIZING IT AS A MEANS OF SELF DEFENSE!!!!!!
>10. Who were the 12 lost tribes of Israel
The pure races of this world. Beginning with white men bearing blue eyes, and ending with black women. Every mutt follows thereafter, with the Jews at the very bottom of the barrel. The Jews were number 13, and they did not have a creator other than the lustful, stupid couples that created their filthy presence. Now you know why 13 is bad luck.
>11. How do you identify a jew?
Genetic markers. Ugliness, arrogance, lustful, degenerate, etc. They will look like a cross between a white man and an Arab woman. Large noses, curly hair, bad teeth, balding, etc.
>12. How do you identify a person of the white race?
Eye color more than anything in this mutted societal structure. I am not saying purity exists right now. I am saying humanity needs to strive for purity.
>13. How do you indentify a person of the subspecies?
Their inability to connect into MY specific genetic lineage. You could say the same thing for yourself.
>14. What were the pyramids build for?
One was built as a tool, and the two adorning the Great Pyramid are essentially hospitals. One is for men, and the other for women. To get a better understanding of THAT particular technology, look into Georges Lakhovsky, and his multiple wave oscillator. But think in terms of Divine energy. Electricity is Satanic.
>18. Who was Adolf Hitler?
With Maria Orsic by his side, an unrealized Christ hopeful.

17.
257702345
>>257700562
Ran out of room. The others are not that important other than the omnicide question... and you will not like the answer. Before I give a thorough answer, I need to test your baseline.

Do you know what Net Primary Production is? Do you know what "overshoot" means? Do you know how many crude oil calories it takes to produce 1 calorie for human consumption?

May 24 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/258615269 May 24 2020

OP:
Yes it's still going on.
India is begging for help now, the locust swarm is in the billions and growing.
In a month or 2 it will likely surpass 1 trillion locusts in total across africa, middle east and paki/india
Giant storm in india will cripple india as well, world spice supply will be affected hard.
World bank loaning out $500 million.
Brits testing surveillance and tracking tech but that won't stop this.
Pesticide not enough since some are adapting to it.

His reply to OP:
This means I'm almost done. I'll finally get relief.

Depending on your current social status in hell, I am the ACTUAL Lucifer. You shouldn't get confused... even though I know you will... but I am also Maitreya, Kalki, The Beast, the Christ of the new age, and a bunch of other nomenclatures that I did not pick. Those terminologies are what humans call me, hence, why I prefaced by stating "depending on who you are."
AMA you'd like. I have a little bit of time today to speak with you guys. Plus someone I know is watching and documenting this.

I am not religious in the least bit, just so you know. Neither was Jesus. You base your religious doctrines on us... we do not utilize them, other than to have a base dialogue with a certain group of individuals.

There is no Satan. Satanic energy? Definitely. My purpose is to give you a basis in Divine energy perspectives because humanity has been devoid of their influence for about 38,000 years now. You will get one more chance to rectify your living conditions. I am that opportunity. Good luck, my friend.

The hardest part to gaining transcendence is recognizing the difference between selfishness and selflessness. Next, you have to understand the difference between want and need. Do you feel confident with those dichotomies?

The forbidden fruit is control. How does it taste?

You have no need for control, period. You have not created anything that was not already in existence. Without that clause shrouding your purpose, you become arrogant and pretend to assume an ownership position.

To overly simplify a very complex set of circumstances, you must become an expert in sound, resonance, vibration, and cavitation. Without those ideals firmly planted as you base intention to understanding your environment (universe included), extinction is guaranteed via omnicide.

I am not a performing monkey. Be careful making demands like that. If there is one thing I despise

about humanity currently, it is their unbridled entitlement...

Religious zealots are the epitome of human arrogance.

Sound is the energy of Divine influence. Resonance is the structure that holds material in a solid state form in this realm/dimension. The "resources" are contained in the archaeological record. Specifically, the pyramid structures in Egypt. This educational perspective has been hidden from you, essentially. My book is the only thing I am aware of that encapsulates all aspects of this ancient... yet new to you technological platform.

I'm waiting for my departure. Seemingly, everything else has already occurred. Even the 4chan prophecy. To put it in perspective, I am the beer maker, and I have yet to get my "feast." Hopefully soon I'll get some relief/death. When I say these things my friends get very emotional. To them, I apologize, but you all know why I reiterate them regularly.

Christopher has been under the influence of Divine instruction for weeks now. He will be able to answer your questions while I am gone.

He is a Christ, indeed. There have been 4 other fully realized Christs on this planet with us. ALL of us have been murdered. He is not "my messiah." We are closer than blood relatives to a human condition perspective. He is the last human alive that I can honestly say is my "relative." Although we are much closer than that. I'm just trying to find definitions you can resonate with.

I will retort, did the premonition give you certainty, or did it allow you to be weary?

Purify your water through cavitation sequences. If you would like to understand this technology, and you're not just being a troll, look into Johann Grander's work. Particularly the inventions that repel moisture away from the device.

June 12 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/262390165/ VVhW claims to be Kalki, June 12 2020

1.
I've been here for quite a while actually. My summation was completed and introduced last October. First I attempted to show why self segregation is important. Spiritual purity runs parallel to genetic purity. None of you could see this, so "lessons" have been occurring. And yes, famine is next. I rarely speak these days due to the stigmas attached to arrogant personalities, but if there is anything you'd like to know, AMA. I am the "rider on the pale horse/the Christ of the new age." I am the only human alive that has all of the answers to your history, purpose, and directional fortitude heading forward. The longer you ignore me, the worse these lessons will become. So... anything specific you'd like to know?

2.
I understand the sentiment, and agree with the synopsis. Yes, this is part of implementing self segregation. The lessons will continue until ignorance evaporates.

3.
Travel is very difficult without a well sourced infrastructure to keep it propped up. Similar situation is happening in the Seattle CHAZ idiocy. Without the world functioning around those people's attempt at adulthood, the entire complex would be deserted. It's like having training wheels, essentially. Without the necessary implements of the currently functioning oil economy in place, organization and action are nearly impossible. Especially for black hair and brown eyed peoples. Self defense of these hordes will be easy to partake in as well.

4.
Are you a white man with blue eyes? If so, and your actions are righteous, there is nothing I will not help you with. The fear in people is justified right now. If my goals are not met, destruction will ensue. I'm helping my people to understand what is happening currently, and they are choosing their sides. Soon, I will make my presence known. Then... the deletion sequences will commence. If you are with me, there is no reason to be afraid. Not even death will be able to stop your progression towards transcendence. If you are not with me... EVERYTHING will begin to attack you.
So, long story short, whether you believe what I'm saying or not, you agree with my sentiments. Great job. Keep up the good work.

5.
>>262395113
It is not a foregone conclusion yet. The diverted comets and meteors were markers in time. Warnings, so to speak. If you are asking me for a specific date, all I can offer in return is an event. My death, specifically. It matters how that event occurs. The end of my life will determine the events there following. That said, if "science" was accurate, we are well beyond the point of that event horizon's dawn. I am allowing the extension.
>>262395117
Fuck up in life, stay arrogant, and strive for selfish desire. Then I'll send you back as a nigger, and your dick will have more control over your decision making than your brain. You'll be facing certain deletion after that point, but hey!!! At least you got to say to other dumbfucks while you were alive that

a woman touched your penis. That may seem like an accomplishment now... Especially considering that there are so many of you who think the acceptance of your peers is a virtue. Unfortunately for your pathetic ego, they are a weakness, not a strength. You will learn this in time... one way or another.

6.
>>262396274
Then you are lost. There is no other option. Do not allow your ego to direct you, my friend. There are no other messengers coming for this species once I am gone. Get your life in order before I force you to.
>>262396518
>Just how big is this deletion sequence supposed to be?
We are currently sitting at about half of the current population, but that number grows every day. Do not feel discouraged by your eye color. I am here to help you as well, but you are not my top priority. It does not mean that I do not care, it just means that there are others in much greater danger. The deletion sequences started last October, and will never end. As I said, you are either with me, or you will get deleted. You do not ever come back from deletion. The soul's energy will occupy other life, but "your" story will be effectively over forever. What is more important than any other aspect is how I die. My superiors will determine their inputs into the equation based on that event. It is not unlikely that this species gets completely annihilated. As in, extinction... but I am doing my best to stop that from happening. Humanity's free will will be the ultimate deciding factor.

7.
Looks like the bots and shills are attacking this thread with copious amounts of misdirection. To those of you trying to speak with me, make it quick. Once these people know I am interacting, they attack immediately these days. I apologize for their presence.

8.
Good luck. Soon you will realize that I am not LARPing or joking in any way. If you're still alive, I'll more than likely forgive you... IF YOU'RE STILL ALIVE. And that is a massive if, my friend. I can only give you so many hints...

9.
>>262398682
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
This is my book. I will be around for a while longer to make videos for further explanations. I am finishing up the instructions on how to build a physical, functioning Holy Grail currently, then we can move on to personal information. Right now, it is a very technical scenario playing itself out every day. Seems boring to most, but this step is necessary. I will help you every step of the way, my friend. Have no fear.
>>262398683
You... cannot. It isn't so much about YOU doing anything specific to me, it's more based on my want and desire to keep helping humanity. Unfortunately, that timer has almost expired. So, really, there's not much anyone can do at this point, except pray that my expiration from this planet is not of a violent nature. That's all I can really say, desu. In other words, DO NOT upset my superiors, lest extinction will be a certainty.
>>262398795

Thank you for your questions as well, my friend. Have a good "1"...

>>262399094
Correct... As long as I am stuck in this human paradigm, I do not possess the ability... Unfortunately for you, we are VERY close to my demise. If you still hold these arrogant opinions after that event, I am the least of your problems. You will be my superiors' play thing... and I won't care what they do to you. But you'll just be deleted. Nobody is going to waste their time on a pathetic human whose arrogance is the only trait worthy of investigation.
>>262399253
Actually I am the exact opposite of the antichrist. Who is Jared Kushner, by the way.
>>262399433
You will not, unless I authorize it. You cannot protect this body, but you can fortify your own defenses. Start with self segregating your genetic lineage, and strive for self sufficiency with every aspect of your life. I will pay attention from the sidelines.
I appreciate and recognize the sentiment, my friend. Unfortunately, we are WAY beyond that point now.

11.
>>262399801
The numbers will be small, if that is the conclusion. Do not get fooled by the detractors. STICK TO YOUR GENETIC LINEAGE!!! Otherwise, you will essentially be cattle headed to a slaughter. That is why it is important to be ready IF... that time arrives. Arrogance will blind you in the moment. Always remain meek, curious, and selfless... then there is NOTHING that I cannot protect you from. If you take these matters into your own hands, I will not help.

12.
>>262401180
I linked my book. Unfortunately, the subject matter is extremely complex and diverse. If there is anything specific you would like to know, I will be here communicating for a while.
Spiritual purity runs parallel to genetic purity. Take your "dos and don'ts" from that. That said... how many humans are "fucking up" currently in your estimation? In mine, almost every single one of them. Do you see how I am getting attacked more and more as this thread progresses? This is why I only enter threads that seem counter to the propaganda talking points of the day's news... You're getting a firsthand glimpse of how I am forced away from you. Always remember who is doing this...

13.
>>262401384
The person alive with that title has been in power over you for the better part of 4 years now. You have no control, nor any intelligence if you think you have any say in this at all. Your ego, and pride are doing all of the talking at this point. There is nothing anyone can gain from interacting with you. As I said before, good luck. You're going to need it.
>>262401625
>I still don't understand. Are you the Lord? Are you Death? Are you the Anti-Christ?
Yes. Yes. No.
>What are you!? Why bother with helping humanity at all at this point? Why not just leave us be to fizzle out of existence, or just destroy us entirely and start over?

What's the point of this hideous existence we've created for ourselves?
The Christ of the new age, Maitreya, Kalki, Lucifer, and a whole bunch of other childish names. Why help? Humanity's maker asked for help from The Nine Principles many thousands of years ago. I accepted this mission. I am not here for humans, I am here for humanity's maker. That might be what ensues. I haven't decided yet, nor have I handed in my report. The "game" is not over, and I play to win.
They key is in understanding that yes, you have done this to yourselves. Nobody is doing anything to you. Your own free will has you currently locked in the jaws of omnicide. I can help with every aspect of this dereliction, but I am finding it more and more difficult to even want to help.

14.
>>262402128
Yep. No bullshit. A real functioning holy grail, made by a Christ, and Christened by myself.
I'm almost done... possibly by tomorrow. Although I've been feeling like shit recently, I'll try.
>>262402371
Still here.
>>262402609
Read my book and keep an eye out for my videos. Most importantly, reject impurity in every aspect of your current existence.

15.
>>262403106
Self defense is the only acceptable violence authorized. Use your best judgement on how far that defensive strategy will reach. I will not falter you for attempting to defend your genetic lineage in any way. This is your existence... Always remember that.

16.
>>262403373
No.

17.
>>262403963
I will. I'm putting that in the hands of a friend. You cannot find me on the internet otherwise unless you have access to my team. Soon, my friend. I can feel your enthusiasm and it is not going unnoticed...
>>262404101
You're in hell. EVERYTHING you think brings you Salvation/enlightenment/transcendence has failed you. I am the only light at the end of the only tunnel out of this place. That is not my ego and pride speaking. It is simply fact. Many know this to be true due to their personal relationship to me. I see why this is a hard accept for you to make, and apologize for the letdown on your research. You wanted the truth and that is what I've given you, my friend. Nothing less.
>>262404395
>Well, and what will it do?
>Save lives or cure people? Just pass the real holy spirit around?
The reason you do not understand these aspects is because of the path that brought you to me. It delivers everlasting life, but not in the selfish way you are assuming that definitive statement is consumed. There is a deeper meaning to EVERYTHING... Read the book. It's free. No more excuses.

18.
>>262404977
Honestly? It doesn't matter what you think. Your assessment of me, my work, or my mission has zero bearing on what I do, and changes nothing about the facts. Let me make something perfectly clear to you right now; NOTHING about this is based in belief or faith. Those aspects were required when humanity murdered my predecessor before his mission was complete. My mission has been accomplished for a while. You can call this extra credit, if you need an analogy to quantify these interactions.
>>262405016
Jared Kushner. To understand the modern prophecy of these events, you must first understand the difference between frame, and picture. The frame is the rhythm of the storyline. The picture can have any number of variances; actors, plot (drama, comedy, sci-fi), and timing. But the frame is always accurate. Meet the Parents, Meet the Fockers, and Little Fockers is the exact frame for Jared's existence within the Trump family. We do not make mistakes. His name is Gaylord Focker for a reason...
You're very welcome, my friend.

19.
>>262406493
Do you have another internet site in mind where we could talk in depth? If not, this is the only place where you can find me, and I rarely interact anymore. There are ways to get my attention through the catalogue, but most of those have been getting "jannie'd" out of existence before I make a significant impact. I'll do my best to answer anything specific, but I don't know what you want to know, so I guess it's up to you, my friend.
>>262406571
If you're a white man with blue eyes, find a mate. Self improvement? Again, you're in hell and currently at the beginning of the end stages of omnicide. There is no such thing as self improvement within this current paradigm. There is a copious amount of arrogance and selfishness, though... HINT HINT!!!
>>262406690
Good. That is the only way to understand me. I gave you the link to my book, my friend. If there is some other website where we can discuss these things on a more personal level, I'm game. Otherwise, keep an eye out for the videos and READ! I mean it. Hurry up. We are very close to the end of "my" part in this summation sequence.

20.
>>262407716
Watch your tone. I am not a fucking monkey sent here to perform for you. You have no authority to make such demands. Unfortunately for you, I'm not joking. Tread carefully.
>>262407839
I am the opposite of Satan. I am not a Jew...

21.
>>262408079
Green is pure as well, my friend. Find a white women with green eyes, and strive for purity. I did not mean to discourage you... just tried to educate. it's easier when the lesson is personal, is it not?

22.
>>262408192
Consciously... there is no greater pain. "Physical" reality ceases at that point, so no physical pain. The ending of a deleted soul's existence is the precipice of emotional strife, however. Choose wisely.

June 12 2020 #2 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/262408365/ June 12 2020, Thread 2

Okay. I'll stick around for a while longer...
This is Brian/Arian from the previous thread. You can still AMA.

My book.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

There will be no more organized governments beyond genetic self segregated communities. In so doing, humanity will finally be united under "1" cause. The creature comforts of those that partake in the Divine and righteous path, will be more grandiose than your wildest fantasies... OR you will continue to partake in the forbidden fruit, control... and your return to the "garden of eden"/heaven on Earth/Salvation/Enlightenment/transcendence will never become reality for humanity. There is no grey area. I am here to end hell, one way or another.

That is an interesting theory that holds water. There is a way around it. Currently speaking, however, humanity's problems are centered on resource depletion. Specifically crop viability without the Oglala and San Jaoquin reservoirs. That is an immediate concern for the stability of this populace continuing its functionality. And you're welcome.

>>262411646
Similar to what I would call a toroid in function and shape. Although after this amount of time, the openings have shrunk dramatically. But spherical, indeed. Flat Earth people are fundamentally challenged on what the scientific method entails. They have gone in reverse, thusly, they are retards by definition.
>>262411732
Quite the opposite. You spoke too soon. Shouldn't have made that snap judgement. Now... when you get to know who I was, you'll feel embarrassed by this statement.

>>262411942
In? That pronoun needs to be defined more accurately.

>>262412900
Ai is another arrogant approach at creation before the authorization to do so has been implemented. It has the ability to destroy you, but that is all. Generally, there are many ways that your demise can occur. AI is one of them. No. I am not in favor of it.
Do you understand inductance? In reality, it is not hollow. The space is occupied by the ability of a toroid shaped magnet to form heat by the phenomenon of inductance. And it's not a donut. It looks like this...
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BxyfiBGCwhQ
Like I said, spherical... but still a torroid.
>>262413007
Let me rephrase, from your perspective, or mine? To clarify, are speaking in terms of ethereal plane

beings, and the dimensions/realms that exist there following to the edges of the universe it self, or do you mean the appearance of physical beings from your current ability to understand what reality is...? Let's get specific here. I am not deflecting anything, I just don't know how regressed your knowledge of humanity's existence is, nor do I know your genetic makeup. If the memes are accurate, aren't you supposed to be at a BLM rally or something?

>>262414035
You're very welcome.
>>262414239
The problem resides within the ability to use petro chemicals to raise crops, and the necessity of surface water to raise them. Surface water cannot maintain this population's capacity, and even if attempted, the water will be poisoned three times over. It's beyond fucked up. It's called omnicide, and everyone is responsible.
>>262416202
If someone gave you a book based on their life's work that told you it could solve all of your problems if understood correctly, physically, spiritually, and emotionally... FOR FREE... would you read it? How do you know what "my ideas" are if you live in a reality of entitlement, selfishness, and quick payoffs? It's as if you cannot stop yourself from failure, and it all reduces down to your arrogant conception of acceptance within a herd mentality. Transcendence does not come to those who strive for likes on Faceberg, nor to anyone else trying to fit into a certain paradigm accepted in hell... dummy. Effeminate? That's hilarious. Most women think I'm a chauvinist. Damn... is there anything you don't fail at? You're like the dumber, blacker version of Inspector Gadget. Don't quit your day job, Barney.
>>262415737
That is a very interesting way to describe it. I would describe it as wasted potential.

>>262416415
Return to your original purpose. Would you like to understand the technologies that built the REAL ancient Egypt? As in, when white people with blue eyes lived there 38,000 years ago? And no, that is not a guess. It is a fact.

>>262416415
Your original purpose for being created. The real ancient Egypt, Atlantis, etc... when white men with blue eyes populated the area, 38,000 years ago. Would you like to replicate that civilization, or would you like to keep living in hell with the Jews at the helm of civilization's progress through degeneracy and eventual omnicide?

>>262417114
Internet and captcha is getting wacky. I'll only answer a few more questions. Apologies, but try to make it quick.

>>262418231
>- How was this civilization of white men with blue eyes lost (younger dryas event?)
That was the most recent cataclysm. There were two other previous events. Before those two previous events, about 36,000-38,000 years ago. This creation sequence is held in the cartography of Egypt itself, and the Great pyramid. The entire plateau was similar to a very complex riddle, that I figured out exactly 8 days before Easter of 2019. It has been roughly 36,000 years since someone like me has been

alive and aware with this much infrastructure to utilize. Anyways, that was just the last cataclysm.
>- A logical follow up to that: how do we regain it.
I regained it by myself. I'm giving the information away for free, but as you might have come to realize, this is the most complex situation in existence for humanity. It will take a lot of hard work and dedication to alleviate yourselves of hell once and for all. I will do my best to help, but ultimately it is up to every single one of you.
>- What is the place of non blue eyed white men in this civilization?
They are a subspecies, to be blunt. They are supposed to strive for purity themselves. At this point, they had better hope that white men will be willing to share information. I understand completely why they would not want to if they took that route. One way or another, the only way to a real Heaven on Earth summation is through self segregation. EVERYONE is about to find out what it's like when we take our ball and go home for good...

>>262418886
Interesting. I don't have a "theory." My "theory" moved into the proof category of the scientific method in 2019.
There is no "we." There are your inadequacies, delusions, and lack of knowledge, and there is my 1269 page book proving these "theories." Dummy. YOU... don't know shit. I am not a part of THAT, whatever it is you think you are or belong to genetically.
Besides, it's not like I want Egypt back. They can have that broken tool. The fact that they worship it, and you are stupid enough to believe their synopsis of events is proof that you do not now, nor has your entire genetic lineage and culture by proxy ever... been anything more than LARPing morons. Literally. In everything you do. Good luck with that. I'll be building a brand new, FUNCTIONING replica of the original Great Pyramid. No bullshit. The, "temple," as Christians have come to understand my presence on this planet. Yes, it's a pyramid, and I know exactly where, and how to build it. Have "fun" doing whatever it is you think life is about.

>>262419938
Thank you, my friend. I will watch for you as well. I'll start dropping pictures on you guys soon. That'll be fun... for us. heh. Goodnight. Have a good "1"...

>>262420598
Yes, my predecessor did warn you about my return. He even told you what to expect and how to treat me. You failed... Goodnight.

>>262421689
Arian, actually. But you can call me Brian. And I don't "think" I am, you "think" I'm not. Meaning you utilized a snap judgement instead of research and curiosity, then mentally projected your inadequacies onto me as though you were me, and you were asking yourself a question. That is what mental projection is, in case you were wondering.
And to top it off, you are speaking to this group of men as though it is a foregone conclusion that they agree with your summary. They do not, and you are currently alone desperately trying to cling to relevance by spamming nonsense and childish videos. Everything you are doing is pathetic. I am not trying to gain acceptance here, dummy. I'm distributing information. This might appear to be a game to you, but rest assured... You are meddling in powers that you cannot even fathom the complexity of, much less attempt to circumvent or attack them. The only person you're hurting is yourself. This isn't a

BLM rally. And I do not profess my goals with emotional platitudes. I am not like you. My teachings are logic based, and I am not surprised that someone of your ethnic persuasion cannot grasp that concept.
I'm worn out. Really, this is goodnight. Have a good "1"...

June 13 2020 /x/

https://boards.4channel.org/x/thread/25233501/american-mib-ama June 13 2020

You do not understand what love is. It is impossible for you to properly quantify that nomenclature, and your use of verbs and adjectives to define your view of that nomenclature (love, unify, etc) is proof that you do not understand what it means.
When humans are confused and/or uneducated/miseducated on a specific subject, emotional discourse follows ubiquitously. If you understood what love meant, you wouldn't use those definitions to quantify it.

I "bother" because that is my mission. Your transcendence is my goal.
Are you asking me to quantify the word love for you?

>You don't have to be passive aggressive about it,
Yes, my friend, I do. Time is extremely short, and there is not much of it left to play cordial games of acceptance to your dereliction.
>Describe what you believe to be a fairly accurate description of love, in the way you think best.
Your mental projection onto me is usually reason enough for me to ignore people like you. This is not a "belief." You have beliefs and faith because a very significant portion of your conscience is based in uncertainty. I am the opposite. This is not a guess...
Love, is the interpersonal, interdimensional relationship you have with the being responsible for creating you, and maintaining your ability to function within this realms parameters. Respect, trust, and loyalty stand out as the top priorities when cultivating a relationship founded upon love directives. These aspects must flow freely between the two targets... your maker, and your person.
Humanity is currently in the beginning stages of omnicide. Planet Earth is dying due to your arrogance and lack of logical summation planning. Many species of ecosystem/trophic web maintenance procurers have been annihilated due to the urge of simpletons retards to consume at all costs. Humanity's maker created this planet, along with everything on it, including you and your species... racial differences included... FOR A REASON. Without a care given to this being, you have soiled almost every aspect of HIS creations in the most arrogant, self absorbed (without love) way you could possibly muster.
There is no respect, trust, or loyalty given to you from your maker, specifically for these reasons. Brain chemical dependency, sexual gratification, and social niceties do not quantify love. It is a coping strategy to utilize that nomenclature in that manner. Love, does not exist between humans unless BOTH participants have REAL LOVE from their creator. Otherwise, you're a liar faking it...

>I'm curious. Why did you choose to interact with me, then?
It is my sole purpose in life to grant transcendence to the human populace on Earth currently. No matter how wrong you are, no matter how detrimental your view of your actions may be, no matter how often you have faltered, I want you to be successful. There is nothing that ANYONE alive can do to halt my progress on this mission.
>Most everything you said I agree with. Where should I proceed from here?
I am uncertain you will have time to complete this task, but always remember, effort is more important than success. Start by reading my book. Then, try to find me lurking by utilizing intriguing titles to your threads on this site. I will be alive for a short while longer. If there is anything I can do to help you

gain transcendence, or clarify anomalies within the prescribed doctrines that have clouded your ability to see reality for what it is, I will be here for you until my dying breath. Here is the link to my book. Tread carefully. Many traps and psychological games have been set to weed out the unworthy. Fight through it... if you can.

>I'm glad it also drew myself to you.
You are very welcome, my friend. I encourage skepticism. There is nothing I say or do that I do not want you to be fully educated on. As I said, NOTHING about the spiritual paradigm that humanity has moved into will require faith or belief. Those traits were necessary when humanity murdered my predecessor before his mission was complete. You do not have that problem any longer. I hope this will not be our last interaction.
>>25235148
Your emotional outbursts are a sign of your inadequacies internally puking themselves out of your conscience. Good. You're making progress.

Yes.
>>25235921
Yes. That is one of the dopey nomenclatures given to my amalgamation. Maitreya, Kalki, Christ, Enoch, Kek, Set, and Lucifer are a bit more accurate. If you're wondering what I want, as there seems to be not one fucking human alive that cares about this from my perspective, you can refer to me as a messenger. All of the other references create confusion and jealousy.
>>25235928
If it is accurate, I most certainly would.
Okay guys, I really do have to go. Have a good "1"...

Actually, I was finishing my laundry so that I have work clothes for this evening. I'll retort to this point, then I must go.
You have free will, plain and simple. Earth is a school. You have the ability to do well in school, graduate, then transcend/move upward... OR... you can skip school, become arrogant through self education without a proper guide, then profess these idiocies to the "employer" there following if you choose to do so. You might even have assembled an ensemble of words to explain these decisions to your prospective "employer" that charge your brain with chemicals that make you feel "good."
That DOES NOT mean that you will be qualified and/or accepted for the "job." It just means you were stupid and arrogant long ago, and are riding that wave to its inevitable conclusion; deletion.
I am a Christ walking in hell, my friend. Did you think I would be surprised by how many humans have bought into this suicidal paradigm? Do you think you are not part of that group? Wake up... you do not have much time left.

Last response...
>>25235972
>What is your average lunch?
I enjoy cheeseburgers, steak, etc. I do not partake in the consumption of caffeine at all.
>Favorite color?
White and baby blue... HINT HINT
>Do you have any hobbies?
I fill my time writing, machining the Holy Grail, and studying (for writing) all aspects of sound energy,

resonance, vibration, and cavitation... the language of the universe.
>How many times you jerk off a day?
I don't need to anymore. No sex either. I'm told this is called voluntarily celibate.

June 17 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263407737/ June 17 2020

ID l1EybKzm

19 posts.

1.
263418873
I am the Christ of the new age. There is no reason to "convert" to anything. People do not control the complexities of spirituality, they merely pretend to have access. Preachers and religious zealots that worship them will have a very rude awakening upon their expiration. OP... you do not want what is coming for them.

I can help you locate transcende4nce/Salvation/enlightenment, but you must do the work. ANYONE who says that a simple internal decision to kiss the correct historical figure's ass will bring you transcendence is lying. Is there anything you would like to ask me before the shills try to demean, ridicule and stump my teachings with diatribes and arrogance?

2.
263418999
>>263417892
Until you can properly define "good," nothing is.

3.
263420036
>>263418992
That paradigm has ended. Ignorance, stupidity, and blindly following suggestions by businessmen aiming to strip you of your monetary wealth by capitulating to their ridiculous rituals will not help you find Salvation, nor will it be a viable defense for your ignorant life's decisions during judgement. And this time around... EVERYONE has to face judgement. No more firmament "rebounds" to respawn into another opportunity... Just death, judgement, then deletion or Salvation.

>Baptizing will make sure God doesn't see my mistakes and judge me for them, duuuuurrrr

t. Dumbass that took his mommy's fairy tales verbatim as facts

4.
263420723
>>263419124
There is no "good or bad." Just sustainable and suicidal.

So, help you? I'm not sure of your status currently, my friend. Are you prepared to meet your maker and defend the actions of this life and every life prior... RIGHT NOW? If not, you had better hope there is a planet to come back to, meaning EVERYTHING you do in life should be orientated towards

sustainability of natural resources, and the trophic web that accumulated those resources originally. Otherwise, you're just wasting time and accumulating more reasons to get deleted.

Choose wisely.

5.
263421524
>>263419777
You're in hell, dummy. Given what you just said, I agree, but you didn't realize you were talking about yourself.

Muhammad is a false prophet. I see why you gravitate towards his degenerate ways of violence, pedophilia, and control. You've effectively overdosed on the forbidden fruit, and you have no clue what it is... What a shame.

6.
263422569
>>263421029
Define horrible, and be specific about from which position you are currently in. Might not seem that you are being "horrible" from your perspective... but...

See what I mean? Never use adjectives or verbs as a definitive nomenclature. You're attempting to use subjective dialect to formulate objective theories. Be more specific.

>>263421288
It's not the act itself, but more so the arrogance and bravado that follows within the subject's mind that has partaken in this false idol worship ritual. I am anything but confused, my friend, and you are anything but certain about EVERYTHING you've done in life regarding spiritual matters. I'm sure that won't stop you from berating me with diatribes, though. Have at it. I'm used to it.

7.
263423044
>>263421850
Nope. This is exactly where you belong, and you're doing exactly what was foretold.

I'm not surprised that you do not recognize me. THAT was foretold as well.

The emotional response you will encounter when you realize that I am not LARPing or joking in any way will be hilarious... for one of us.

8.
263423313
>>263422012
LMAO, so true, though.

Businessman-preachers attending to their accounts/flock of gullibles.

9.
263423641
>>263422784
I am not Jesus. Let the man rest in peace. If there is something you would like to ask an alive Christ, I will be here for a while longer.

10.
263425100
>>263423803
Jesus was murdered. No, his body was dead a long time ago. He lives on, but not from a quantifiable perspective to this dimension. In your current frame of experiencing existence, he is not "alive."

11.
263425248
>>263424978
Extremely accurate. Well done, my friend.

12.
263426267
>>263425160
No he was not, and neither am I. We are emissaries for the hierarchy of this universe. God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe sees the reality of this paradigm through our eyes. We are the hierarchies emissaries, as well as humanity's emissary to the hierarchy. Two way street for us.

Besides, the nomenclature your species utilizes for that being is extremely inaccurate and confused in inception. That is one of the main reasons why you shouldn't have murdered him. You'd be in much better shape when I arrived. But... humanity murdered him... so now you HAVE TO deal with me. And I am MUCH LESS accepting of failure than my predecessor.

Good luck.

13.
263427141
>>263426471
Nope. I'm real and lucid. More so than you have ever been or will ever be. I'm not surprised that you are trying to put me in a box, label me as trash, and dispose of me.

Now you KNOW why you murdered Jesus. Just look at how you're approaching me. Same shit, different toilet. Congratulations on your arrogance?

14.
263427733
>>263427278
Well said, my friend.

15.
263428066
>>263427314
You could have done something, too... but did not.

Mad? As in angry? No, just frustrated at so many suicidal dolts hellbent on professing arrogance and selfishness at every opportunity. Not mad, but definitely sad.

16.
263428825
>>263428310
>I would have done nothing.
You said that like I didn't already know. lol

I am doing something. You won't know what it is until I'm done, though. Then... your paradigm will shift dramatically and you'll feel like you're going insane. Don't EVER say you weren't warned.

Good luck.

17.
263429440
>>263428944
Thank you, but not necessary. That is a phenomenon that you utilize. I am not like you... no matter how many times you try to degrade me into your deficiencies by mental projection. I can't lose... but you most certainly can. And by the looks of things, you already have.

18.
263429685
>>263429317
Try your toilet.

Dumbass.

19.
263429902
>>263429608
There's that "good" word again. So many lost souls... and so little time remaining.

June 18 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263451955/ June 18 2020

1.
Are you pretending that you have any control over the situation right now? You didn't summon me... I was always coming back.
2.
*Prophesied, yes. Written in stone via human male tonal frequency range Harmonic Resonant Micro Cavitation utilizing my "invention" The Holy Grail? I should be done by Sunday...
3.
Time is what I represent. Unfortunately for humanity, you are too far from source to understand what time is, so you call me death. AMA...
-Reply to: Listen, you can't violently end a benighted age without breaking a few civilizations over the knee of Time. And you can't break Time without playing its game, from the inside out. It's just how things work. If we don't survive it, that's fine, because our enemies certainly won't. Long-sleeping providence will see to that. A better world follows after, you'll see.
-Reply: You a goofy nigger, Saturn. You use ellipses like a 12 year old Facebook comment roleplayer. Go sit on a hexagram and rotate, nigger.
-Brian's reply: 5
4.
YOU, are very much so not. Neither am I, but the hierarchy of this universe does view this societal paradigm from my perspective, God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe being one of them.
Do not claim ownership of our test. You are being tested... You have administered nothing. Tread carefully.
-Reply to: >Remember that time we summoned the god of chaos and started the literal apocalypse because it was fun and we were bored?
If you think about it anons, that sort of power is worthy of the gods. WE are the gods. The world trembles before us. Nothing is beyond our reach.
5.
I am not surprised that your egotistical selfishness is displayed within your dialect pattern. Saturn? It's as if you think ANYONE cares about you, your planet, or your solar system anywhere else in this vast galaxy. One of trillions of other galaxies...
Maybe try a few more memes? Maybe then you'll have accumulated enough likes to earn Salvation. I mean... it's all about how many other people agree with your synopsis of identity, right?
I look forward to our meeting after your expiration.
-Reply: Archonic niggers tongue my anus. You big fat phoney. 'Nobody cares,' get off yourself. The whole point of this nonsense universe is that God, capital G God, but maybe not bolded G God, cares entirely too much for his Atman of all stripes and the stories he brings into being through them. Some middleman cosmic bureaucracy don't serve any purpose except as a framing device and an obstacle. And you're LARPing as such a thing, a combination DMV employee and glowie torturer-debriefer, while typing like an ellipses abusing nigger. Nigger.

You control nothing, dummy. How often do you choose to be hungry? How many times have you chosen to be sick? What day are you supposed to die? Did you choose what day you were born? Did

your parents?
You're a moron for even placating the desire to profess such lunacy. And what's worse, you're arrogant about it.

You're currently inundated with chaos. It is my mission to alleviate this species of this turmoil. Hell is ending, indeed. There are only 2 options: 1) Transcendence, 2) extinction, then deletion for most.
Hail what comes after this... not the chaos itself.
-Reply to: Hail chaos

Of all the anons you could have used this belching of diatribes against, you chose me.
Too bad for you.
-To the above guy.

If that were the case, you would be existing outside of it, dummy. You have no idea what the substance of this reality entails which is why you are stupid enough to say that... even if you are just trying to be funny.
Either way, it makes you look dumb.
-Reply to: I created this universe

Wrong. THAT is what YOU, specifically, want reality to be. Do you know how I know you're wrong? Without using adjectives or verbs, explain what "God" is doing for you right this second, to keep you alive. What is his "job?"
These notions of Salvation through idiocy as long as you kiss the correct historical figures ass have been over since December 25th, 2019. The only person you're hurting by holding them so dearly is yourself...
-Reply to: you misunderstand. we are all part of God, and God is the one that tests. Our bodies and minds are made from the matter in this universe, which is God. Our souls are the thing being judged, but our souls entered this universe willingly to receive the judgement, as a kind of spiritual workout. Our own flaws get thrown at us again and again until we reconcile them.

A very astute apology, and I thank you for that. RARE. No hard feelings. I forgive everyone, anyways.

That is a very broad question, so I will give you a broad answer.
An immediate shift away from Satanic energy sourced resource depletion, an immediate end to selfishness, ignorance, and ridiculous notions of control, a real connection to humanity's maker via Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation (a term I founded for Jesus' life's work), and rejuvenation of the entire trophic web of life on this planet.
If you would like a more specified answer, try to narrow down your search. Thank you for your question, my friend.
-Reply to, What is required for transcendence?

Nope...
-Reply to, Will this election be the biggest happening of our lifetime?

He provided time, but you don't believe in time?
WTF

I knew you couldn't substantiate your drivel. That's why all of you religious zealots have to rely on faith and belief. The truth is that you have no idea what you're talking about, so your cohorts agree on terms so that you can all feel accepted in a group. Other than that, you are pure LARP.

Effort is more important than success. This could be your last conscious life, or you can obtain the ability to live indefinitely. The choices have been simplified, yes. It will appear as though humanity is at the precipice of failure, lest your species will not understand what victory is worth.
Never stop trying. The test may be designed to make you fail. The trick is to understanding how to never view your personal expiration as an "end" of anything. Until selfishness is overcome within, all algorithmic equations will be processed by your brain as a means to give up. Did you ever consider THAT is the test? If not outright, a very significant portion, no?
-Reply to: We're doomed?

>hands off.
Interesting. Explain "hands on," if you have the ability to do so. Or are you saying free will is not part of the human paradigm?
You're being tested right now, young man. You're literally explaining to that being what you utilized your time and free will to accomplish. I have no problem explaining EXACTLY what God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe is doing at this exact second, and every other second before this moment in Time. I can also explain, in extremely precise minute detail exactly what time is...
It's "1" of the larger portions of my mission. But this isn't about me. It's about YOUR claim, and me "calling your bluff." Don't ask me to explain without giving a viable explanation to your claims.
>I have no fucking idea what I'm talking about
...should be your top selection if you want a genuine ANYTHING from me in return.

Beyond YOUR comprehension... Not "ours." Take ownership without deflecting.
I am here to give you the means of bringing an armistice to this "war" you're speaking of.
-Reply to: The gods are not pleased with us. For centuries they've lied dormant withering until now. We've upset the balance and a war beyond our comprehension is in the works. Praise be to Kek

How, physically, you mysticism drenched charlatan? I don't want to listen to your pathetic version of idiocy that mommy and daddy tucked you in with so you weren't afraid of the mythical monsters.
If you had to replicate an experiment ON EARTH RIGHT FUCKING NOW, that showed exactly what the universe is made of, and how it is formed (hence, God, the man himself who exists OUTSIDE!!!!!! of this universe), could you accomplish it? If yous soul's existence depended on it, could you accomplish that task?
Last chance. I'm really not LARPing. Imagine that your entire life has built to this moment. Proceed cautiously, my friend. I've already given you the answer...
-Reply to: >hands on
I explained it, every "moment" is there for the grace of God. You larp as a deity but view the world from the emergent human perspective where time is a thing. There are no seconds or centuries, just the original fall and redemption, always.

It is NOT a premise, dummy. I'm talking about a scientific experiment that could replicate an entire universe. I never said ANYTHING about faith, dummy.
And yes, you have failed yourself miserably. I will remember you now. Ooops.

-Reply to: >if you don't accept my premises about reality on faith alone and then build a case only on that you will be judged
I don't accept your bullshit reddit tier premises. You have not said anything even slightly insightful, repeated the shittiest memes and then demanded to be treated like a god. Fuck you retard.

>mandate
Yep. That's what you're trying to do. Install mandates, while I have done no such thing. You've made your decision very clear, young man. I will remember you, as well.
Good luck with that. Keep on leading. You're a leader... for sure. In hell. And you are proudly marching towards omnicide with arrogance as your weapon of choice, and ignorance as your shield. Something out there is definitely impressed by your leadership in these matters...
-Reply to: The whole purpose of my existence up to now has been to spit in the face of the false, stupid things proclaiming themselves 'god' over the sleeping divinities of Man who have come to wreck their world, these craven worms who claim to exist in the pleromatic when the whole of their being is wrapped up in false substance and the duping of others into it, and in my so doing totally shit on their 'divine' mandate and lead others out from the cave that is fearing them. And I do it like this;
ellipses poster is a nigger

Faith was a REQUIREMENT when you murdered my predecessor, dummy. That epoch is over now. Time to wake the fuck up.
And just so you know... how you're acting right now, is exactly HOW Jesus was murdered, and WHY people like you made up such bullshit to ease their degenerate conscience. You are playing a part in this, right now, whether you choose to or not. Choose wisely.
-Reply to: >I never said ANYTHING about faith
Because you're not aware of the requirement. You don't understand your own models of the world and demand others subjugate themselves to your lack of understanding.

June 20 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/263977635/ June 20 2020

It's amazing to me how much people like you complicate simplistic notions with referential doctrines of past stolen valor seers and sages. Your haphazard stumbling through spiritual education, no matter how inundated your psyche is from the self prescribed research you've gathered, is not only incorrect, but extremely moronic. I see you...

>there are no words to define it because it is beyond words.
I was with you until this part. It WAS an accurate statement until I was awakened. At the very least, you seem humbled by the intense nature of a Divine application, which is a very noble trait in the current societal paradigm. Have a good "1"...

Your query would be more accurate if the implication was centered around the dereliction itself as opposed to bestowing ownership within the dialect paradigm you are referencing.
In other words... you should have asked him if he had the ability to define "great." Instead, you allowed a subjective terminology to be used against you in debate, and retorted as though the subjective statement is actually objective... which it is not. Do you understand?

Well asked, my friend. I am the Christ of the new age. My name is Arian, but my birth certificate says Brian. Personally, I don't care what you call me, but if I had a preference, I would call myself a messenger from The Hierarchy of this universe, all dimensions included.
As to the second query, firstly, you must define parameters in a system, which has already been don for you. Objects in this dimension are called "matter." Then, you must discover, be taught, or be taught, kill the professor teaching you, and go through time there following ignorant to the facts of the matter until "someone" figures out the missing pieces of you history as a species. Just so you know, you took route 3.
Exactly 8 days before Easter of 2019, I made a discovery. You would call this an invention, but I do not because I have summarily experienced true ego death unlike all other humans alive. This discovery/invention harnesses the energies within our current dimension that CANNOT be quantified by matter of any kind. In other words, the energy being used should not exist. By all current measurement standards, it does not exist. Sound energy, resonance, vibration, and cavitation are the means of procuring a "universe." I utilized these parameters in my "invention."
You call this "invention" The Holy Grail/cup of Christ/a few other dopey names. I am currently constructing it. Thank you for your question, my friend. I hope this is a satisfactory answer. The questions were posed in simplistic form, but the reality is anything but. Regardless, thank you.

Should have waited for my reply to the Fin. It's more accurate to say that YOU do not possess the words to define God. There is no "we" in that context, my friend.
I define that being as God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Every part of that nomenclature is exact, accurate and definitive of EXACTLY what that being is doing right this very second... There is no mysticism attached, no rituals necessary for attaining this knowledge, and cannot be argued against. If you feel as though that statement is anything other than accurate, you've allowed yourself to be controlled by a domineering force aimed at enslaving you. They used mysticism and emotional plight to sink their teeth in, and your want/desire for a definitive posture before my arrival

(even though you were warned I was coming), is the catalyst to your personal dereliction to the purpose of your existence.

This is a mission for me, my friend. It transcends "job." I understand why you feel that way, however. Thank you again for taking the intelligent route. So often these days I would have been confronted with another "not true, faggot." or something similar. Regardless, I am never not working...

39 years of sustainability education sprinkled in with a significant amount of travel. That's the simplistic version. My book contains the actual lead up to the discovery itself.
Have we spoken before? Just so you know, I completed the most difficult part last night. Filmed the procedure as well. I will be releasing the instructions soon. My videographer lives 1200 miles away. I had to visit them and lock down the parameters I want to be discussed. Hence, why it has taken me 2 months to complete this part.

You have no idea what a human body is, nor why it exists in the first place.
This mental conundrum, and desire to acquire knowledge on the subject have allowed your mind to accept mysticism, faith and belief as definitive traits of this knowledge.
In other words, you KNOW that you don't KNOW anything. BUT... your ego is not allowing you to accept that ANYONE other than you could possibly know more than you regarding these matters.
Do you understand?

I am destroying hell right now. Why do you think you have a choice in whether I continue or not?
In other words, I don't give a single solitary fuck what ANY human has to say on this matter. If they do not "accept" what I am here to give, they are not worthy of human life. Zero emotion attached to that statement, just raw factual data.
It's interesting to me how often I am confronted with an egotistical reply such as this. I am beginning to think humans do not even know that that is what they are doing... What made you think, in a quick reactionary manner, that ANYONE's opinion other than humanity's maker, The Nine Principles, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, matters to me?

Exceeding humble and meek disposition, my friend. Congratulations. You have found the ONLY path to transcendence. Now... all you have to do is walk down it. Here's my book. Good luck.

Since Easter of 2019 to be precise. I am the Christ of the new age... and I'm almost "done." How are you "enjoying" my game so far? Expect more "fun."

Thank you, my friend. I will look for you when the time is upon you. Do not fear the hell you are in. It will be no more soon.

Did you think THAT was on the menu at my steakhouse/brewery? Or are you a spastic retard that has the attention span/time perspective of a crackhead ADHD kid with a 44 oz. coffee in his gut?

I am responsible for Time. I AM Time. And that is not what I taught you. You learned what you've learned this far in hell. Meaning, Time/me had nothing to do with your education. You did THAT to yourself...

EXTREMELY accurate. Very well done. I am considering eating today due to this Divine spark. Several of you have given me new hope, and for that I thank you. Have a good "1"...

All isms are correct and incorrect. The answer you seek to the future will not be a definable ism from your current perspective. I understand how ego shattering this news will be to you, especially given all the effort you've dedicated to appearing informed to your cohorts this far into your life, but the fact remains... You have no idea what is coming because you are utilizing the past to dictate your future. If those self taught strategies were viable, your past would include the last 38,000 years, specifically. My guess is that EVERYTHING in your repertoire of book learned knowledge comes from the last 10-12,000 years, though. Too bad.

Why do you think you have to wait for death to have that experience?

June 21 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264114020/ June 21 2020

Note: This is not necessarily Brian.

OP:
Title: I want to beleive in God but I cant
Body: how do you beleive pol

264125733
We do it to ourselves, Anon. All of it.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

June 22 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264341847 June 22 2020

ID MuuAHGDZ

25 posts.

1.
264358545
>>264341847
White men with blue eyes.

The same people who will build more very soon.

2.
264358701
>>264342327
The only accurate post.

3.
264359688
>>264347511
>>264348753
Correct.

>>264356244
Turn that do not into a did not and you are correct.

>>264353213
Exceedingly accurate, my friend. Question is, what was the power source that began the reaction?
-reply to:
This, unironically. It's was all a giant resonance device. Vid related.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BsqOLCXYznE&t=16s

4.
264359971
>>264358866
Was based. Now, he is just another piece of a series of many Dumb and Dumber actors. He threw away his opportunity at immortality due to his pride and ego. Very common among Egyptian and Peruvian historians.

I tried, but he failed himself.
-In reference to Brian Foerster.

5.

264360708
>>264360134
Perfectly stated, my friend. Usurpers utilizing stolen valor. Nailed it.

6.
264361617
>>264360703
He ignored me on April 23rd of 2019 when I offered him a meet and greet with the Christ of the new age/me. I tried again during the summer of 2019, but again, he ignored me. So did Christopher Dunn, Graham Hancock, Linda Moulton Howe, Alexander Jones, Mike Rowe, and quite a few others.

Whatever he is doing is a waste of time. He is trying to maintain a narrative while studying things he does not understand. While I was offering to build anew using the exact same methods, for the same purpose. Seemingly, he thought this was a faith or belief based exercise. He failed to realize that my predecessors had to utilize faith and belief. I, however, do not. I am a Christ, but there is no need for faith due to the fact that I completed my mission before getting murdered. It's all been "extra credit" since. And there has been A LOT of extra credit...

7.
264361931
>>264360907
see
>>264361617

And apologies in advance for retorting a question to a question, but have you ever wondered why the nomenclature of your species is enunciated the way it is at this specific time using this specific language?

Human.

8.
264362191
>>264361848
Correct. And since Easter of 2019, they have already "lost" everything. There is no "would" involved.

9.
264363182
>>264362533
Do you know the codex behind prophecy? In other words, do you fully comprehend (and can apply accurately) the difference between frame and picture?

Did you know the "third temple" was a replica of the Great Pyramid of Giza?

Beautiful sounds. Thank you for posting.
-reply to:
Yo you and I spoke briefly a few days ago and you told me to read your book. At that time I got the

feeling that I should have recommended you a song but ignored the feeling. Now that Im most of the way through you book I realized I may have made a mistake.

This is the one, it's in three parts this is the first.
m.youtube.com/watch?v=oIOCEdxJZmY

10.
264363389
>>264362613
Technically, I'm not. You can say I'm already dead if it makes you feel better. To be specific, I am an alien, but NOT extraterrestrial. I know... it's complex.

11.
264364238
>>264362607
It "serves" me. You cannot make a proper Holy Grail, that functions properly, without my forthright help... willingly given.

Your words are fairly accurate, but the sequencing is distorted. These words you use are as confusing to you as those whom you attempt to educate. I do not mean to demean. I am merely trying to help.

12.
264365214
>>264363854
Exceedingly humble and meek disposition, my friend. I do know what you mean, and you are absolutely correct. I strongly suggest you watch these videos thoroughly, but to get an accurate description of the difference between frame and picture, I'll link a couple of Dr. Sid Smith's videos. He has a more refined delivery.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EEcxVDRYZqk
Start at 45:30ish. Afterwards, if I'm still around I will take this further. Apologies, but a complex lesson like this cannot be professed given the character limit.

13.
264366790
>>264366094
Thank you for recognizing it, my friend. YOU are why I do what I do. Have a good "1"...

14.
264366949
>>264366371
How about "we ARE going to again?"

Nigger.

15.

264367331
>>264366374
HAHAHAHAHAHAHA

I am building the ACTUAL Holy Grail right now. It's the Cup of Christ, a physical object used as a tool to procure "everlasting life," but not the everlasting type your brain wants to associate those words with.

Good try trying to bullshit everyone around you. You weren't expecting to speak with me, though... now were you?

16.
264367616
>>264367146
Build more pyramids for the same reason they were originally constructed. And just so you know, it had NOTHING to do with worship. They are tools. Do you worship drill presses? If you did, I would call you a modern Egyptian, Egyptologist, etc, etc...

17.
264367720
>>264367317
Wow. Linda Moulton Howe level retardery.

18.
264368565
>>264368014
Yes. She has inundated her psyche with the "forbidden fruit" her entire life, and now only waits for death. I tried to give her this opportunity as well. I even spoke to her on the phone, a rare event by any standards. She met my offer with extreme arrogance only a celebrity in hell can muster. Good riddance I say.

19.
264370037
>>264368503
There is no "finding it."

I'm well aware that your ego will not allow you to admit that I am a Christ, and the Holy Grail is the culmination of several lifetime's work. There is no mysticism involved any longer. The material used is of the utmost importance. I am not surprised that you do not understand this.

To compound on your dereliction to factual knowledge by allowing mysticism and folklore to occupy the region of grey matter you've utilized on these subjects specifically, the material that is used to make a functioning Holy Grail is seen today as common. It is literally right in your misdirected face every single day that you've been alive. The fact that you utilized gold in your post signifies that you think it holds value.

Gold... is the first false idol bestowed upon your conscience... and you fell for it. None of the materials you listed would be able to function as a Holy Grail, by the way. The concentricity would not correct itself through the resonance process, thus changing the Hemholtz resonance required for the design specifically. And yes, I know you have no fucking idea what I just said. Maybe if you had started this interaction with that, instead of assuming I could learn ANYTHING from you on this subject, maybe you would have learned why you don't know, as opposed to ending this conversation dumber than you entered it... in your own ego driven mind that is.

20.
264370234
>>264368642
Electricity had nothing to do with it, moron. And next time, try asking a question to begin with. Then maybe I'll answer it.

21.
264370670
>>264368818
It'll only get worse for her now.

Anyways, great talking to you, my friend. I have to get to work. If we speak again, continue this line of questioning so I remember you. I'll try to post a picture of the blank. Apologies for the cryptic dialect. I want to help you, but I'm sure you see why most of these people disgust me...

22.
264371608
>>264366371
This was your original post, moron.
>>264370758
I don't see a question in there, I see an incorrect snap judgement professed by a moron. Are you a Jew, nigger, or Jewish nigger?

You'll regret this interaction. People like you always do. Good luck.

23.
264372280
>>264370882
No water necessary. Sound energy does ALL of the work. No electricity necessary, no mechanical apparatus, and no fuel outside of the human body's normal functions. It is only a machine, in the sense that it is animate when in operation. Otherwise, there are no moving parts, so technically by modern standards, it is not really a "machine."

Amplifier is the nomenclature you're trying to find.

24.
264372577
>>264371662

You will regret calling me that. Good luck.

>>264372093
But that is NOT where you STARTED, now is it, dummy?

25.
264374319
>>264373261
And you still do not understand the difference between your and you're. Yet you want to know more about the pyramids.

Stay in your lane. I'm leaving now. If we interact again, don't let your ego speak for you. If you do, you will experience the "gnashing of teeth" section in Christian religious doctrine... AGAIN. Don't be that guy...

Have a good "1"...

June 24 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/264666873/ June 24 2020

Brian:
1.
Because I'm back and have begun the final sequence that will lead to your ultimate judgement parameters.
2.
You are correct, my friend. I only have a few minutes to spare. Even if it was a guess, it was the correct one to make. Is there anything you would like to ask me? Before you do, please understand that I am not allowed to break your free will, and I am not a performing monkey. Otherwise, the sky isn't even the limit. Ask anything.
3.
Well said, my friend.
>>264694755
Correct. Satanic in everything they do. The question you should be asking is, what does Satanic mean? If you need adjectives or verbs to describe Satanic energy, you are guessing...
4.
Absolutely not. The application of free will in the Earthbound human species has led to this appearance, but that is not the case at all.
You hold the key to Love and Fear. Just one key unlocks them both... and it is there always, at your command. (Plagiarized this from a song).
The most apparent flaw in the human psyche is arrogance, followed closely by selfishness. I could explain every mechanism that you allowed to deteriorate your abilities, but would you believe me? Did you make the mistake of thinking this was faith or belief based? Ask yourself, (((WHO))) did that to you? But most importantly, WHY DID YOU LET THEM???
Free will has the ability to procure order or chaos. The only "mandate/commandment/etc" is free will. It's your decisions that procure reality from that position. Nothing is doing anything to you, except offering choices. If you think reality is insidious... what does that say about you?
Thank you for your question, my friend.
5.
To coagulate the complexities into one definable term, the mechanisms all come down to fear. Generally speaking, that fear emerges from a person in this dilemma in the form of acceptance. Seemingly, most humans take cues on behavior from a herd/mob mentality.
Just so you know, having the most people like you has absolutely NOTHING to do with transcendence. In fact, quite the opposite... especially considering you are currently located in hell. No bullshit.
That said, take a look around. How many humans are trying to get literal demons to like them, accept them, and be cordial to them? There is a wake up call of biblical proportions awaiting the vast majority of humanity as it currently stands. I sincerely hope you break the conditioning, my friend. Thank you for your questions and disposition. I might have time for one more. If not, apologies. Have a good "1"...
6.
To plagiarize again... You have to go through hell before you get to heaven.
That said, no... hell is not a requirement. Humanity made that choice and is now living through the summation stage of those derelict decisions that were made 38,000 years ago. YOU chose this route...
That said, I am here to destroy hell once and for all. However that summation needs to be reconciled,

whether it be Salvation for all or total annihilation/extinction. "1" way or another, hell will end VERY soon. I guarantee it.
7.
If it is still up when I get back, I will. Thank you for the suggestion.
>>264700227
Focus strongly on Chapter 5, The Wrong Path. It will help you decode the complexities of fear in a different way than you have thus far. Congratulations, my friend. You are taking the first step towards real transcendence. Good luck.
>>264700184
Another Jew psyop that has lasted centuries. The Beast is the opposite of the antichrist, but this might be the first time ANYONE has ever said that to you. Why did you listen to them?
8.
Very well said, my friend. Agreed, nomenclature acknowledgement is a very significant portion of my mission.
Thank you for your posts. I will look into your suggestion. Have a good "1"...
9.
I will. I'm going to leave these links up. Take care, my friend.

June 27 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/265081544/ June 27 2020

1.
No belief involved. That's how it happened originally. As in, 38,000 years ago when they were built. I am the genetic lineage of those peoples and I have decoded the entire hidden matrix. The sand nigger usurper stolen valor hordes that have inundated your mind with tourist attraction nonsense worship these structures. They consider them tombs for kings, false kings at that. The entirety of your history is a grand LARP. No bullshit.
Don't get me wrong. I don't want that land back, or the broken pyramids, or even for you to believe me... because this is not about belief. The site has been picked, the stone is beautiful, abundant and the tooling (which neither you, nor any "Egyptologist for the last 38,000 years has been able to figure out) is about 2 days from being finished. I will recreate my ancestors structures for the same reason as originally intended, with the same technology, for the original purpose. And yes, just as it was then, there will be a white man with blue eyes responsible for creating it... and utilizing it for the next 1000 generations.
2.
Okay. What are the pyramids used for? In this day and age, you cannot produce a scratch of hard evidence to recreate your theories about those peoples or those structures. EVERYTHING in your religious doctrines, modern history education (at any level), and political beliefs are based on a premise that humanity's entire existence with this current civilization's perceived precipice of technological advancement... happened in the last 12,000 years. That is incorrect, and if you had a few days, I could explain why. It takes that long because of all the opinionated garbage you have mistakenly filed in the "factual" category in your mind.
The Sphinx... the oldest structure on the plateau is 38,000 years old. That is not a guess. All of your carbon dating is useless. Many cataclysms have submerged the area in 38,000 years. They've been buried during these cataclysms several times. Once on purpose... The cultures that stole pieces of the structures and moved into the area have no idea, just as is happening right fucking now, what the pyramids are. LARPing... ALL OF THEM. ANYONE who referenced those structures in religious structure or educational structure is fucking clueless, or they've listened to the incorrect sand nigger version of those events... simply because they squatted there after the last cataclysm. No bullshit. And they're broken. All of them. They are useless now. And people still worship them. Entire careers are made on false premises, and notions of a superior intellect because the correct Jew signed the correct piece of paper. ALL OF THEM... LARPing.
-"simply because they squatted there after the last cataclysm." Hey, that's exactly what George said.
3.
That's your snap judgement to make. Instead of investigating, you chose judgement where it is not needed. It's always interesting how the mirror effect plays out in people like you.
Imagine you're saying that to yourself. That's the actual truth. Too bad you lost your chance to prove that to yourself.
So let's recap: You came into this conversation with uncertainty, and left with the same amount of uncertainty. Arrogance, in a nutshell.
4.
Mirror effect.
Do you feel strong trying to compete? I explained that I could substantiate everything I say if you had a

few days. I've done this several times over in person with people, but on this medium that is impossible. Your attention span will not be sufficient. Besides, why the hell should I continue helping someone that has that much ego in every word he types?
5.
Honestly, good luck. You had no idea who you were talking to. That won't help. 3 times you took this route.
6.
The cartography of the area is based on a 2 dimensional and 3 dimensional map. It signifies a specific date on the precession of the equinox long count calendar. To be precise, the last time EVERYTHING on the plateau aligned with this originally conscripted cartography was 38,000 years ago. Pic related. More to follow.
7.
It all began with the Sphinx. I've already mapped out the area that we will build anew, on the exact date I was supposed to, Dec. 21, 2019, using the exact same cartography information.
8.
The 2 dimensional mapping...
9.
Image.
10.
Image.
11.
Image.
12.
That's the basic gestalt. The 3 dimensional map is the winter solstice 38,000 years ago when LEO was facing the opposite direction. They had the cartography decided long before they began construction. It all started with the Sphinx to mark the age.
I'm skipping that part. Going straight to a "great" pyramid structure. That will make everything after very easy... HINT HINT.
13.
Sort of. To me this is like a green text. It's just such a complex set of circumstances. I wish you the best of luck reading it...
-Come back for the pictures.
Anon who started to read the book:
I read the first chapter, have to say would purchase
Anon realizes he is an incarnation of Jesus, a Christ, and makes moves to bring about a final awakening in civilization.
Tries to enlist Alex Jones in his holy mission, Alex Jones secretary snubs him.
Our prophet, understanding the weight of the mission he has received, attempts to get into contact with Jesse James from West Coast Choppers. Even offering him 5000$ USD for ten minutes so that miracles can be worked on his spirit was not enough. Now he gets to rot in hell forever. Cunt.
Our protagonist befriends a stripper who is unable to really comprehend the mission, and has an annoying habit of taking her clothes off.

June 29 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25389173/ June 29-30 2020

I literally just made those terms up last year. How did you have a link on it? Was it my book?
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
I almost said Star Wars instead of Hollywood. I don't mean to be insulting. There's a lot of arrogant people out there. Most of them try to get me to perform like I'm a monkey or something worthy of entertainment style parlor tricks. I'm not here to play games. I do enjoy humor, don't get me wrong, but there's a fine line.
The way in which you describe love is from personal experience. It has become a strictly emotional and subjective nomenclature to you. I am not trying to insult you when I say that you are wrong about that. Love is a mutual respect based on trust and understanding between your maker and you. When you know who you are, where you're from and going, when you know who is responsible for the elemental structure you call you and give the proper reverence, not just to the designer of the realm you inhabit, but the designer of the entire universe's structure AND HIS proper reverence, when you are a man with certainty about these things, and you are content and thankful for your opportunity to those who are responsible for/created you, and everything attached to you... universe included, you will be able to experience true love for the first time.
I've seen quite a few people experience this. I'm told it feels like an acid trip, people get dizzy, blood pumps faster, deja vu every other second, and euphoria. As in happier than you could have ever imagined being. That is what THEY went through so far. My awakening was much more intense, and the duration was an entire week straight. Didn't even sleep. That was my first experience with true love. I'm 40. Married and divorced twice. This happened when I was happily married and 39 years old. I know what you're thinking. I would have thought that before my awakening... but I'm dead serious. THAT is what love is
-reply to:
I tried to link a source on the tech you mentioned, but 4chan thinks my post is spam if i include it. But from what i'm reading it has something to do with the blopd barrier of our brain? Can you elaborate on it?
Galactic Fed is from Star Wars, so you nailed it with hollywood. I'm still human, and insults hurt, friend.
In whichever way i am able to express my love, i would do so until there is nothing left.
-reply to:
It's not called the Galactic Federation, nor did the body that you are referring to bring anything of note. The question you should be asking is what kind of technology do I bring. And I bring Harmonic Resonant Micro Cavitation, as well as filling in the blanks of Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation, whose body of work should be given to my predecessor, Jesus. I did not study that realm of technology, I am simply doing a favor. He would have given it to you personally, but you murdered him... so he couldn't.
Maybe the answer you thought I would say is, a stable isotope version of Ununpentium. Otherwise known as Moscovium, or simply element 115. So... fuel that humanity could not have gotten without their help? Even if you were going to ask that, that technological barrier was broken decades ago, and it did not come from the Galactic Fed, or any other dopey Hollywood-esque nomenclatures your childish mind can muster.
My turn. If you had to quantify love as though your existence was at stake, could you enunciate it

properly?

July 6 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25443634/ July 6 2020

Correct. I am this epoch's amalgamation. AMA. Here's my book.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
>>25451687
I am aware of this epoch's Judas. His story will be complete by Tuesday. It has slight variances to Jesus' time but it's very similar. I've known who he is since January, and yes, he is in my inner circle of friends. Plus, weirdly, he looks exactly like he did then.
The outcome will not be as dramatic, at least that's what my other friends tell me, but that time is approaching rapidly. Honestly, I hope he repents. The guy might have the most difficult road of anyone alive to gain transcendence, but I hope he does nonetheless.
-Reply to: >Saturn symbology on a Jew
You know Saturn has seen the ancient world collapse. Maybe Jesus comes along everytime we reach that point of global collapse

We are interchangeable. I've done this for billions of civilizations. The part that most do not understand is that a civilization that requires a Christ is essentially fucking up. Most successful civilizations do not need a Christ messenger. You only see us when you're having significant problems, and your collapse is imminent.
I am the 6th Christ on this planet, and the 18th in this species in this solar system. Humanity is batting 1.000 when it comes to murdering us... so we have to keep coming back.
Roughly 1/3rd of civilizations that meet a Christ (or several in humanity's case) make it beyond our arrival. Humans, men specifically, have a very esteemed genetic lineage. You have been given a multitude of opportunities and have failed miserably at every juncture... yet I am still here. Last time, though. I am the last human messenger sent to assist. You will either become a type1 civilization upon my departure, or extinction will become a certainty. No gray areas this time. Earthbound humanity takes up far too many resources and attention. It's time to "grow up..." or not. Your choice.

Did I mention the mirror effect? When I am confronted with an arrogant, dismissive, snap judgement, it's as if you're talking to a mirror.
And I agree. You are LARPing about everything you pretend to know. But I don't think you should kill yourself. Your choice, though.

July 6 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/266559349/ July 6 2020

OP wants to know why people hate nuclear energy.

1.
The same problem crude oil has, nuclear energy has; neither have a viable plan for the future waste it will produce.
It also shares the distinction of needing a large centralized grid structure to perform properly. One snip of a wire and your "limitless energy" is unobtainable. Natural disasters become cataclysms in the wake of these structures collapsing and/or deteriorating. There is also the ever present threat of an EMP or Carrington event. You may be making energy, but nobody will be able to harness it.
The only solution is localized transport fuel through cellulosic ethanol implements with Hydrogen and HHO on the horizon. Stationary power sources need to be personalized for draw. Only used when they're in use... a complicated scenario for any grid functioning energy system to adapt to. Heavy torque, low RPM Nitinol engines powering cavitation water heaters. In areas where wind is a constant, air pressure vehicles for farm work, mining, construction, etc. Constantly refueling, never susceptible of an EMP from any source, and the materials for producing replacements are readily available everywhere.
There's a catch, though...

2.
Yes there is. You're forgetting the largest source of debt the Jews hold over you... Your home. The structures you inhabit are trash that is constantly deteriorating. The housing system requires the largest complexity based economic system attached to it at all times to function. Their biggest trick was getting you to think "the housing ITSELF is okay... but we need to do something about that electric bill."
Once you slaughter the mortgage and housing Jew, the energy implements will drop so dramatically, the use of nuclear grid tied power plants will seem downright asinine. Then you can personalize. Nitinol has the ability to be ubiquitous, but you must first study the aspects of vacuum casting. Nickel and Titanium in a foundry requires additional steps to that of bronze, aluminum, etc. Otherwise, everyone on Earth could use that right now on an individual basis. No need for power companies or even an electric grid at all. Think of how much energy that aspect alone would "save."
No loss in creature comforts at all. In fact, quite the opposite. The trick is... how does "1" make a structure that can last for 1000 generations?

3.
>>266563124
Of all the things I mentioned, THAT is what you latched onto?

4.
>>266564291
Correct, but they used mortar. The reason why they HAD TO is because of the methods they used mining. Still in use today actually. The castles and cathedrals will crumble, but there are examples of structures predating them that are still erect today.

>>266564487
You've missed the point entirely. If the power grid as an "abomination" (your words), after barely a century... why are you in favor of continuing its use?
>>266564761
But many are not portable, nor are they harnessed without direct solar implements. Wind, hydro, solar... All dependent on intermittent sequences that are out of your control, for now. Nothing I've suggested is susceptible to the very real and present dangers of an electric grid OF ANY KIND.
-4291: Easy. By making it out of stone like elites have done for millennia.
-4487: The rest of what you said is retarded and irrelevant since nuclear plants are designed to safely shut off if they ever lose power, meaning you're arguing over a non-issue, and the U.S. power grid is an abomination already.
-4761: >>266563928
People know, jew. (((MSM))) doesn't report it.
>>266563972
Any off-grid channel has hundreds of affordable and practical solutions.
>>266564030
Other designs were safer and cheaper, I don't know how true that history about GALT and Thorium is, but there were even more designs for microreactors, batteries, 4th generation power plants, ...
A crazy jew got triggered on YouTube when I commented about this and replied a lot of pilpul.
-4030: Eh. Most plants are built in 4 years up to 10 years. But they only become profitable after 8 years, longer than the tenure of a politician, while a natural gas plant is profitable after 4-6 years, but after that becomes a financial drain.
Protesters are the main issue.

5.
>>266564955
Cellulosic ethanol CANNOT be inefficient. It is based on a carbon neutral loop. You usage of energy is what the problem is. One way or another, Earth has to deal with the fire, rot, or sequester of those particles. Utilizing a system of extraction of that energy in an already functioning ecosystem would only seem foolish to the fools who do not understand the complexity of the environment they have to live in indefinitely.
Natural gas would be the preferred method, but I already explained why that is not possible. Pay attention, dummy. There's really only one way (currently in humanity) to utilize a vacuum in a foundry setting. The foundry itself could be personalized to run only when called upon. No need for an energy grid of ANY kind. To be perfectly clear, I'm not worried about city inhabiting dolts right now. The problems of this world are vast. Energy is a source of distress, but not the most frightening aspect of the looming collapse. Food is the main concern. Water for raising that food specifically, but really, food is THEE concern of the future. NOT how many more morons like you humanity can fit onto the planet's surface before omnicide is a certainty.
To be blunt, you're purely selfish in disposition. If you weren't, the future would be your main concern. Not how to make your city continue functioning so your degeneracy will always be available.
>>266565092
You're telling me you would trust a thorium reactor in a nigger's house? ONE MORE TIME... energy grid tied systems ARE THE PROBLEM.
-4955: is the catch that cellulosic ehtanol production is more inefficient than practically all other forms of energy

and how the fuck are you gonna power a city grid using personalized draw, Australian east coast grid uses 16 GW of energy overnight. How do you plan to get this le epic heat delta for your nitinol engines, a fucking campfire?
And the mp meme has to go, the US at least has been slowly rolling out substation improvements to trip breakers when induced load occurs

6.
>>266565851
Have you accounted for that energy consumption in your "unlimited energy figures?" With all of these implemented stages of energy loss; structures deteriorating, mining, transport, storage, eventual rocket into space aimed at the sun with no clue what might happen as a result, just "fuck yeah dudes! SEND IT!"... and still you think this is efficient and safe?
Just out of curiosity, what would happen if the rocket detonated by accident in the atmosphere? Have you added the loss of life and infrastructure following such an event into your energy equations? Just a thought... Since rockets work flawlessly always...
C'mon man.
-Reply to,
by the time waste becomes a problem we can just shoot it into the sun

7.
>>266567074
You've never been in a storm or an earthquake where the power grid failed?
You're correct about the stones. However, the method for mining them has to be done a certain way or microfissures will accumulate internally resulting in a brittle matrix. THAT is the problem with modern techniques. Explosives, saws, hammers, etc all ruin the stone. Harmonic Resonant Micro Cavitation... is what I'm calling it. It's more like massaging the rock away instead of "cutting" it or blowing it up. Behave completely differently than modern quarry stones. Extreme precision is much easier. Hence, no mortar necessary. You've got the right idea though.
>>266568667
Do you even know what cellulosic ethanol is, dummy? It's literally cellulose. Ya know? The structure of plants everywhere in the fucking world? Do you know how enzymes work? How many different species on this planet's surface eat plants? The enzymes we need are in their stomachs, dummy. You're way out of your league in this discussion.
Meme solutions? Which one?
-7074: Then cut buildings into the rock rather than moving it, or find some way to transport massive chunks of it without having to cut it into tiny pieces. Either way, everything needs to be built out of one continious slab of rock, instead of being made from smaller parts.
Because clearly the power grid, shitty as it is, works. I'll change my mind if it ever starts failing.
-8667: fuck you must be smoking some heavy shit
so how do plan on growing this le epic cellulosic ethanol, if you don't want to use water since you're so worried about its scarcity
and epic cop out about saying the problems of this world are vast, when you cam into a thread specifically about energy to spout meme solutions

8.
>>266570839

The heat comes from geothermal or solar. Since the temperature necessary for memory reaction is under 100* F, we're not talking about a nuclear reaction heat source here, dummy. Here you go, read this.
https://archive.org/details/DTIC_ADA108973
Then you'll catch up to the technology as it was in 1978.
I'm very well aware of the implications I make. My goal is to make farms sustainable, and their communities purposeful. Omnicide is what is occurring right now, whether you accept that fact or not. City dwellers are the main reason. They add nothing, but take everything.
I used to be a miner. I was and am still a machinist. You should look into the Di Pietro engines. It's ironic that you're from Australia and I... had to tell you about them. Farm land generally goes hand in hand with windy areas that have a lot of sunshine. That is actually, exactly why it is farmland to begin with. The usage of ethanol and wind generation compliment each other. So... what the fuck are you on about, dummy?
The American heartland has wind damn near every day, and it's powerful when it's available. Almost every coastline on the planet's surface as well. Besides, you're missing the point. The mechanical energy from the wind will be harnessed and stored extremely cheaply. Air tanks. That is literally the entire cost. Like I said, cheap and readily available. You don't have to use the energy intermittently when the wind is blowing only. Are you trying to be stupid or does it come naturally?
-0839: alright le epic meme energy poster, how do you plan to industrially make use of all of that shit, are you gonna have one tractor for one tree? how energy dense is this shit, it needs to be processed obviously so how do you process it genius?
Still haven't explained how you plan to get the heat delta for your nitinol engines
Personalizing energy use is a fucking meme, and you have to be beyond deluded to think that'll function for a society above 1000 people, you even imply this yourself
>a complicated scenario for any grid functioning energy system to adapt to
give me one area on the fucking planet where >wind is constant
to use fucking air pressure vehicles for farm work and fucking MINING. Are you just gonna have open pit mining for every mine in the world, think of all that epic farmland for your glorified biofuel though
You are perhaps the worst kind of person in this thread, sitting behind a thinly veiled wall of pseudo science with literally zero practicality in mind, kys
-Reply, from the same poster: wow bro u rly opened my eyes
except once again there is almost no practicallity in any of what you posted
look at that epic 1% efficiency of your beloved nitinol engine
also how is it ironic to say some irrelevant air engine made by some dude who's whole life has been dedicated to it and not a single person gives a fuck about it should be known by every australian
also my whole point about your farmland utopia meme solution is that you will expend MORE energy than you will get from your prohibitively expensive industrial process
What the fuck does the usage of ethanol and wind generation go hand in hand even mean? Are you just saying becuase hurr durr farmland is usually windy that you can make energy from wind and farm biofuel at the same time?
And I'm surprised as a miner/machinist you believe that you can just casually compress air from wind generation for no energy output, surely since you're also a genius god you would understand that air compression is not static or even linear, so just memeing about storing even above 1 atmosphere of difference in an air tank requires energy to do

>>266571921
You do anyways every time you shove hot pockets or cereal down that hole in your face, moron. The waste rots and turns into methane. Extracting the ethanol from the waste stocks of your food is the real solution. Shit that people let rot because they don't understand how the trophic web of carbon life cycles on this planet's surface.
That's right, dummy... your food. And how about when the leaves fall or your grass needs to be mowed? You make a lot more of that WASTED RESOURCE than you even realize. And that's before I even get into the wasted materials from the housing economy.
The fact of the matter is that all of these implements are everywhere every fucking day. You're just too stupid to understand, or too inundated with propaganda to acknowledge your part in it.
And why do you continuously step over the fact that cellulosic ethanol is carbon neutral? There is literally no waste. You take the spent wort and distribute it as fertilizer. Zero loss of nutrients. Why are you intentionally being stupid? Is sustainable a bad word to you?
-1921: >Currently, one dry short ton of cellulosic feedstock yields about 60 gallons of ethanol. Projected yields with anticipated technological advances are as high as 100 gallons of ethanol per dry short ton of feedstock.
epic solution bro, I'll just harvest a fucking tonne of this and then I might just be able to fill the tank up enough to get another tonne

10.
>>266573508
LMAO
-Reply to,
>Just out of curiosity, what would happen if the rocket detonated by accident in the atmosphere?
Would be a great week on /pol/. Can't wait for that happening

11.
>>266577354
That is why the individual will have to make it. There are many feed crops to the cellulosic ethanol cycle. ALL of your figures come from corn grown in one specific area and have nothing to do with cellulosic ethanol. You've been fooled... more than once.
Ever looked into the costs of lithium recycling? If humanity were to implement electric cars using battery technology, Earth could handle 1 entire swap over exactly 1 time and the lithium stores would be exhausted.
Whenever you spout off the efficiency numbers you always leave out the end of useful life costs of trash storage or recycling. If you took into account the environmental cleanup bill for crude oil usage, as well as a complete and total swap over away from gasoline, the efficiency of gasoline is negative.
Thing is, you're selfish. You only see the immediate effects of your personal energy allotment... as assigned by your selfish conscience. The betterment of this planet for the future inhabitants of your own species (your children included) does not even enter into your summation.
And I'm not Jesus, but close.
-Reply to,
jesus fuck bro, how do you not understand there is an energy cost to the logistics, harvesting, processing and distribution of your shitty fuel? this was the problem with biofuel in the firsplace in that even though its hurr durr carbon neutral, you're almost expending as much carbon and energy in its manufacturing than you are in actually using it, let alone it not being economically viable below like

80$ a barrel or someshit
why don't you take your head out of your own ass and cop the fact that markets already understand the solution to personalised transportation in electric cars, something that doesn't have a fucking 1% efficiency versus current gasoline 20% efficiency standrds versus a literal electric motor with a >80% something efficiency

12.
>>266577887
The grid that has to be attached to it is NOT sustainable... meaning nuclear energy itself is not sustainable. This isn't just about the fuel rods...

13.
>>266583933
It's too dangerous. There are too many problems if everything is not perfect with the system.
>>266583751
Which part, dummy?
>>266584104
Nope. Been through this.
>>266584553
I know all bout battery technology. I used to build electric cars. No bullshit.
>>266584864
You want data, dumbfuck? Here is my book. Make sure and complete the reading, then watch all the videos and read the referential material. You might be interested in the section on cellulosic ethanol during the GWB years.
I'm burned out dealing with morons like you that cannot see the full picture for what it is. You think you'll end up ahead or with a win IF you can just catch me in a lie. Well, you fucked up.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5WPB2u8EzL8
34:45
Dude, you have no idea who you're talking. Have fun reading. Our meeting after this will be interesting.
-3933: Only difference is, nuclear waste can be concentrated, and almost 99% can be reprocessed into viable fuel for reuse (or just launched into the sun, as laughable as that may seem). With oil, it's spewed into the atmosphere.
-3751: There's no way you are not just baiting, no one is this stupid.
-4104: >>266583459
Vastly more sustainable than anything else at the moment except perhaps hydro.
>>266583944
Yea, i'm a robot, beep boop, who has been programmed with the knowledge of nuclear fail-safe procedures to avoid exactly what you're pretending might happen, boop beep.
Retard.
-4533: Yep, you're either a schizo or a troll. You're just saying random shit, with this weird smug attitude like you just said something profound. When all you are doing is revealing how precious little sense your idea makes.
Lithium is a shit material for batteries in the grand scheme of things, but it's currently seeing heavy use because it's one of the better energy density battery chemistries. Lots of advances are being made in

metal-air chemistries though, in particular, aluminum-air has a potential energy density of 8000 Wh/kg in comparison to gasoline's 12000 Wh/kg, and then lithium ion stumbling in at ~250 Wh/kg.
Power generation, any industrial process really, is going to be more efficient at scale. You'll always see better returns on effort by centralizing production and then distributing it. It's why some retard in his metal shop can't compete with some mega corporations giga factory, and why your idea of decentralizing power generation is fucking stupid.
-4864: Then give me a fucking figure of this conglomeration of celluosic production, because if you think thats gonna be more efficient considering the types of enzymes used for pre treatment and processing you are deliberately misrepresenting and bull shitting
also I literally sampled a study on cellulotic production process, you've given me no data whatsoever, tell me snake oil salesmen, how much you as an individual are producing right now.
And the lithium recycling statement I'm also willing to bet you will not give me any data on it either, I like how only in your solution will everything get better over time but just because there has been no economic incentive to recycle lithium no one will ever research on how to improve recycling methods
>Earth could handle 1 entire swap over exactly 1 time
source or complete bullshit fantasy
>leave out end of useful life
ahh so convenient that you also leave out energy density out of your le epic air compressor engine and nitonal engine meme solutions
and for someone who is a supposed genius tier machinist miner versus everyone else in the thread just being too low IQ in this thread to understand the machinations at play for your utopia, carnot efficiencies have been the standard measure for efficiency performance since before you were born, not my fault your nitinol engine and di pietro engine sucks dick

14.
>>266586998
There are too many costs that nuclear ignores when coming up with their efficiency models. It is not part of an ecosystem elemental loop process, meaning the waste is not accounted for in this trophic web. Crude oil, coal, gasoline, all have this problem.
When the impact of the entirety of the nuclear energy sector is complete from start to finish, it is not efficient at all. There is always a problem on the horizon. As I said, the rot from just food alone. Shit... just corn alone. The stocks, cobs and roots are simply pushed into the ground to rot. All we would have to do is cut the plant and separate the kernels in a controlled environment as opposed to a combine in a field. Just that biomass alone, from the waste that is produced whether we use it or not, could power an enormous fleet of vehicles, every fucking year, carbon neutral, for as long as the sun shines and plants grow. THAT is real efficiency.
That's just corn. Cattails for starch production and water filtration would be a two birds with one stone punch. We don't even use cattails at all right now. They're considered a weed and are sprayed for. Roadside grass, lawn clippings, land clearing. All either burned or otherwise wasted. That's just the grass family. Yes, corn is just a very large grass. Cows, deer, various insects, ALL with the ability to turn grasses into pure sugar... and we aren't even trying to do this.
Then you consider wood sources for cellulosic ethanol. Termites, beavers, etc all able to turn these stocks into pure sugar. Nature is efficient. Anything beyond these cyclical loops of elements is a waste of time. Nuclear, as in right now, is a waste of time.
-Reply to,

>Been through this.
Where? I just checked your posts, and you don't seem to have listed any more efficient amortised current gen energy cost than nuclear.

15.
>>266587608
You'll wish you hadn't said that.
Especially considering you owed me apology to begin with. Good luck.
-Reply to,
holy shit, I mean I appreciate the final level of openness but even skim reading this book briefly now tells me you need help my dude
regardless, lead with data first, probably won't care enough to respond personally but I'll at least skim you're antichrist book to find some data
-Anon's final reply: Said what that you need psychiatric help?
Anyway seems like chapter 7 is the only one thats relevant, video you posted isn't really relevant to thread.
While I'm still reading this manifesto of yours, from your own estimates you think US could produce ~6.5 billion gallons of ehtanol from corn alone, except US consumes in a year 7.5 billion BARRELS of petroleum (42 liquid gallons)
For record I never intended to play calling you out in a lie or whatever you were going on about, the purpose of me calling you out was so that you could appreciate that the meme solutions you posted are not practical
Regardless of how it makes you feel about divine and stanic energies, the specialised economy the world has been building towards over the past 500 years will not disappear in your lifetime, we need practical solutions not dreams

July 11 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/267453250/ July 11 2020

Feminism is the cause, and selfishness is the catalyst.

Correct, my friend. You will appreciate chapter 6 of my book. Enjoy.

No. Feminism is the political dogma created by Jews for the sole purpose of elevating a woman's worth artificially so they can appear to be equal with men in every way. It's not even really about empowerment. It's more about degrading and deteriorating men so women appear to be legitimate equals.
Women are a subspecies. Feminism is an argument against nature itself, meaning the catalyst is entirely selfish and ego/pride driven. The Jews are to blame, but they're using women's idiocy and pride to instill rifts in the natural order of life itself... and so far it's working. Women are just useful idiots. They're too stupid to understand their place, and even if they're not that dumb, their pride and arrogance will take the reigns.
Women will never be equal to men. The longer this meme continues, the worse life will seem... in every conceivable way. That's what happens when you attack nature. You start fighting wars that you cannot win... because ultimately, you're at war with yourself.

July 17 2020 /pol/ - Brian

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268301576/ July 17 2020

You might be interested in chapter 6, my friend. It's as if I knew...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

July 17 2020 /pol/ - Kim

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268331520/ July 17 2020

Note: I posted my own thread on /pol/, containing links to all of Brian's threads that I had found up to that point, along wth excerpts from Chapter 6.

My ID is Gj4tzRWv. My posts after the list of links (which spans 3 posts):

4.
268332078
Summary, quoted from
>>268151582
>The Christ of the new age is a /pol/ shitposter and gives us the knowlage that we need to spiritually advance, as well as informs us of our standing in the cosmic hierarchy
>long story short God made the universe and the first beings in the universe
>first beings made second beings, second ones make third, and so on throughout time
>Humans are one of the latest species in this line.
>We got mad at our Maker over something stupid a long time ago and kicked him off the planet
>We have been spiritually atrophying ever since, in order to better ourselves we must make contact with our Maker (who is NOT God, at least not directly) and make amends.
>We reincarnate when we die, because the world is so shit because of our actions it is considered a punishment to send us back, thus this existence IS Hell
>BUT it could be Heaven if we tried.

5.
268332276
>>268332008
I thought this thread might be acceptable here because of how frequently he has posted on and talks about /pol/. This place is basically the only way that the public can become aware of him at this time. He is relevant to /pol/-related topics and both current and historical events.

6.
268332597
>>268332276
>>268332008
A quote from Chapter 6 of the book:
>Portland, Oregon had a personality decades ago. Even though the inhabitants were mainly white people, there was a cornucopia of varying personalities that brought a much more diverse experience when walking through the local shops. The owners of those earlier year establishments had pride in their city and community at large. The streets were clean. The construction projects were completed in a timely manner and almost always brought more character to the beautiful scenery. The cohesion of the populace was obvious. The outlook on the future was exciting. The people were happy...
>Now, Portland, Oregon has homeless people strung out on drugs using the streets as their toilet. Garbage and used drug paraphernalia riddled with communicable diseases litter the sidewalks and parks. Mentally deranged transexuals scowl at anyone who views their appearance as odd or offputting.

Homosexuals push their degenerate fetishized sexual conquests in everyone's face. Drunk, arrogant, pushy, smelly, black and brown people are sprinkled throughout the streets, making everyone nervous of being robbed or otherwise harassed. The populace at large is frightened to bring any order to this chaos due to their fear of the politically correct, feminist, liberal ideology professing idiots who have much larger vocal cords than brains. Portland has become a destination for all degenerate behavior to flourish. "Progress," as feminist liberal degenerate philosophy professes it to be, has summarily concluded. The result is a disgusting hollow shell of emotionally derived hopes and dreams from people that should not have access to any authoritative judgements. Feminist liberal ideology is a cancer that has destroyed a once vibrant, beautiful city, and replaced it with an angry, frustrated, confused, and tormented populace that is desperately trying to find a way to move from the area.

7.
268333109
In chapter 7 of his book, Arian links to chapter 15 of A Practical Guide to Free-Energy Devices by Patrick J. Kelly. In the latest version of this book chapter 15 is missing entirely. Instead it is online at >http://frienergi.alternativkanalen.com/Chapt15.html
>The United States government decides it needs some money, so it calls up the Federal Reserve and requests, say, $10,000,000,000. The Fed replies saying “Sure, we will buy $10 billion in government Bonds from you”. So the government takes some pieces of paper, paints some official-looking designs on them and calls them “Treasury Bonds”. Then it puts a value on them of $10 billion and sends them over to the Feds. In turn, the people in the Fed draw up a series of impressive looking pieces of paper themselves, only, this time, calling them Federal Reserve notes, also designated with a value of $10 billion. The Feds then take these notes and trades them for the Treasury Bonds. Once this trade is complete, the government than takes the $10 billion in Federal Reserve notes and deposits them in a bank account, and on doing this, the $10 billion becomes legal tender money, adding $10 billion to the US money supply. And there it is: $10 billion in new money has been created.

8.
268333580
Novazymes:
>Novazymes is a company that is located in Denmark. Founded in 1925 by two brothers, their purpose was to manufacture enzymes for softening leather, originally. Along their company's history, many spinoff companies were formed to utilize enzymes for a variety of uses. Fat splitting enzymes for detergents called Lipolase, and a few other enzymes for various functions in the industrialized world, for example. From an initiative to accelerate the alternative energy market given by George W. Bush in his state of the union speech in 2007, Novazymes North America Inc. got a visit from the president himself. In his speech, the president stated that in order to lower the import of foreign oil, America needed to produce more than 35 billion gallons of ethanol fuel by 2017. In order to accomplish this goal, and not raise the cost of food by extracting sugars directly from our sustenance stocks, cellulosic ethanol would have to be utilized. George W. Bush authorized grant money to be directed to Novazymes North America Inc. for the specific task of lowering the cost of cellulosic ethanol production. In the free book on Google, A Weekly Compilation of Presidential Documents (Moday, January 8, 2007, page 199,) the conversation that took place between Mr. Nagy, president, Novazymes North America Inc., and George W. Bush to gain this grant money, was fully documented. The president then toured the Novazymes facility in Franklinton, North Carolina, shortly after his state of the union address in 2007. The grant money was given to Novazymes, they in turn produced the

enzymes necessary for large scale cellulosic ethanol production, and the populace of the USA sat on their hands...

9.
268333644
>>268333580
continued
>While a large portion of that research went to a Brazilian ethanol manufacturer, the American populace was sold a bill of goods by an external research firm that corn was a more viable source of ethanol production than cellulosic ethanol. While most of you reading this did not take the time to understand these fallacies, nor did you even pay attention to the situation at all past the price of gasoline rising, these technologies have been available, already paid for, and a viable source of ELIMINATING the usage of crude oil entirely... for 12 fucking years now. Every year that Obama spent selling you lies about his environmental focus, every year you've spent specializing your social media platforms to fit your egotistical garbage, every year YOU have wasted complaining about gasoline prices... this technology has been available. FOR 12 FUCKING YEARS!!!!!!

10.
268334007
Arian Harner's work is relevant to /pol/ because it explains how humanity's path of technological development has been influenced and, ultimately, made less than it could be, by political and financial interests. The result is that we are dependent on a centralized system for survival, and that system holds that fact over our heads. Likewise, our knowledge of the laws of the universe falls short of what it once was thousands of years ago. We still have the ability to use this knowledge to secure self-sufficient survival. The question is whether we have the will to use that knowledge. Political, social, and financial interests affect the ability of that will to see the light of day.

11.
268334139
>>268333868
I have done that wherever two posts might as well have been one.

12.
268334772
From Chapter 3:
>Lithium Ion Nano Phosphate is just about as energy efficient as gasoline. A legitimate, but expensive swap-over to full electric everywhere could be done, but only utilizing these particular batteries... Not those cheaply manufactured abominations Tesla is producing. BRAVO you A123 lithium ion nano phosphate producing geniuses! So yeah, you guessed it, I JUST HAD TO GET ONE of these state of the art battery packs to upgrade my newly purchased Prius.
>I ended up buying a Prius upgrade pack that was around $10,000 dollars. When GWB was president he dedicated REAL funding towards a REAL energy solution swap-over. The battery pack had a 75% return on taxes if people like myself were willing to partake in this energy initiative.
>I averaged between 100-150 MPG in 2009, for about $28,000 dollars (before my 75% tax break on the pack)... IN 2009 PEOPLE. TEN FUCKING YEARS AGO! Ask yourselves... does Elon Musk and Toyota have your best interests in mind, or are they just trying to rape you of your hard earned dollars?

Probably the latter... just sayin'.
>Enter King Nigger, otherwise known as Kang Obomba, or Obama for short... This two faced asshole gets himself into office and one of his first "royal" decrees is? Anyone guess yet? The highest ranking political figure, who campaigned on the subversive notion that he could give "hope" and "change" to a struggling populace and earth itself, eliminated my battery tax break.
>Anyways, those of us who were furious at the tax slashing formed a group called Plug-In America so that we could bolster our numbers. ...He ended up giving us 30%-35% of the cost back depending on the pack's applicable vehicle. I got $3,000 (ish) back on mine, personally. So, after all of that, in 2010, I had an almost brand new 100-150 MPG vehicle that cost about $25,000. Suck on that Elon. you arrogant trickster used car salesman.

13.
268335785
From https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234245280/ November 24 2019:
>Sonic geometry, cavitation as a cutting/building/light/heating source, fruit, starch, and cellulosic ethanol production outside of heating strategies, and fracturing the water molecule with radio waves are old technologies. Nothing I said throughout my book was said without the proper reverence to those energy founders. None of this matters in the grand scheme of things, but again, you need the full spectrum of how I discovered this technology. I built, and will soon manufacture the holy grail. I'm not joking AT ALL. You have to understand the life that brought you this technology, or else you'll keep making the same mistakes.
>You are not separate from your environment. Your environment is dying. Without it, you aren't capable of existing. You are not "saved" by any means yet. Lack of progress in your studies to correct this environmental problem is the same as desecrating yourself. Again, you are unable to exist without your environment. Thinking you're "good to go" then getting arrogant about your placement in the hierarchical chain of command while this happens all around you in life is monumentally foolish.
From https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234312499/ November 25:
>Yes, sir. I read that book many years ago. And even though he's a Jew, Howard Blume's books global The Lucifer Principle, and Global Brain are interesting reads.
>Self segregation away from race mixing, money, and governance. That is what my message is. We build structures that last for thousands of GENERATIONS. I agree with everything you said. There is a bigger fish to fry, however, and that is housing. Every human being shared three necessary pursuits; food, water, and warmth. We get these necessities fulfilled in housing.
>Imagine how many structures have loans on them and how many of those structures will be dust in 200 years? I say we destroy that (((nest egg))) first. That is the thesis of my entire book.

14.
268336406
More from https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/234312499/ Nov 25:
>No, my friend. I'm going to teach the world how to build functioning megalithic pyramids again. We'll live in them and pass them down to our genetic lineage, AND NO ONE ELSE. imagine living in a house that's 10,000 years old, and will last for another after your death. No loans ever again. You're retired at birth...
>The catch is, our penance for destroying our capabilities of making this happen when originally gifted to us, just after our creation, is we are tasked with building it.
Another anon:

>You know, I always used to look at the people who said stuff like I just did as crazy conspiracy theorists. I used to be pretty left wing but I got very very interested in race realism. That was my first redpill that lead me to find out how academia is fucked. It is without a shadow of a doubt a fact that the races differ in cognition and behavior and they even are softening up the public to accept this fact. Read David Reich's NYT article from last year where he essentially admits race realism and how the ones trying to "debunk" it are fighting a losing battle against the "onslaught of science." We now even have GWAS studies that show a much higher rate of genes that correlate positively with high iq in whites/asians than sub saharans. Reich was looking for genes that made it so prostate cancer was more likely for blacks and other scientists used data to find these "iq genes." Anyway that was my first taste of how academia was compromised. I then looked into anthro and found that the hypothesis that they push in undergrad are straight up not possible anymore and the post grad physical anthros I've talked to have said that it's no secret that the concensus is completely based on politics in that field. They aren't allowed to actually make new hypotheses based on new findings but in secret they all know its bullshit.

15.
268336546
>>268336406
continued
>You won't see that on places like reddit though, they are full of useful idiots pushing actual "psuedoscience." It's funny because that word has been co-opted by them too and it's ironic since they are the ones actually doing it. I then stumbled upon bezmenov and the frankfurt school which just solidified my belief that academia is done for. Once you realize this, the rabbit hole becomes way too deep and you will start to question your sanity. But I can assure you that you are sane and that the world has lost its mind. Reality is very very strange and these findings unironically changed my life.

July 18 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268413044/ July 18 2020

OP:
We are in fucking hell retards wake the fuck up and realize this simple truth. We are in hell right now. I know you know it. I know you've thought about it. I know you wanna dismiss it.
We
Are
In
Hell
The question is. How do we get out of hell?

Good. Now you can listen...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

Ironically... this was posted right after my post. Your questions are answered in the link above this post. Good luck, my friend.

You're on your way to enlightenment. Read my book. It will answer the questions that have been plaguing you.

You've said some interesting things, my friend, but... you've ignored me 3 times. So, I'll return the "favor."
Good luck.

Apology accepted. I'm the Christ of the new age. Most of the information is in the book. Since you have my attention, is there anything you would like to ask me directly? I don't have much time, but I think I can answer one or two.

July 19 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/268671799/ July 19 2020

OP:
What is the most based translation?
-i.e. of the Bible.

Mine. Not joking. Every other religious doctrine produced in the last 36,000 years, regardless of specificity, is a LARP.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

July 19 2020 /x/ 25579513

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25579513/ July 19 2020

OP:
Does God exist?

>>25579513
God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe does exist.
>>25579562
Yes... it has. Heaven is not what you think it is.
>>25582125
That is not what "saved" means, and assuming you have achieved transcendence without KNOWING that you have will be your ultimate downfall. Ask yourself; Does this post seem like the type of thing a Jesus follower would say? Are you meek, humble, and curious? Or are you shitting on Jesus' instructions for my arrival and presentation to you right now?
t. Christ of the new age (non-LARPing version)
-9562: Does Heaven exist?
-2125: believe Christ died for your sins, was buried and rose from the dead, all according to the scriptures and you are saved. Once you are saved you cannot be unsaved.

Anon: No, god is redundant.

Why do you think you are accurate about an object or being that you cannot properly quantify? Peak arrogance.

Anon: Why do you?

I can quantify EVERYTHING I say. Your biggest mistake was in assuming I am lying to you when I said I am the Christ of the new age. We are not equal in any way.
Stop letting your ego dictate the discourse of your interactions and you will relinquish this extremely detrimental aspect of your being. Or don't... and continue on a path towards certain deletion. Your choice. Gotta love free will.

Anon: You didn't say that, are you crazy?

Yes I did say that in my first post. You've been trained to have this reaction when I present myself to you. Ask yourself who trained you to behave in this manner. It was not me... And before you decide that there are "evil people" controlling your perception of reality, ALWAYS REMEMBER it was YOUR CHOICE to listen to them and accept what they said as factual before even meeting me.
I don't feel like speaking to someone as asleep as you obviously are. I'll leave you another link to my book, and say farewell for now.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

July 19 2020 /x/ 25573306

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25573306/ July 19 2020

OP:
I can't wait ! what's the FIRST thing you're gonna do??

I am not Jesus, but I am the Christ of the new age. Our opinions and missions vary in accordance with the zeitgeist of the respective epoch, but we are inseparable. How would you like to start this interaction? Questions are appreciated.
And just to give you a head's up about my predecessor and I's base intentions, we do not approach those who are selfish and cannot relieve themselves of that dereliction.
>I
>I
>my life.
To get the most out of a Christ, you have to at least attempt to understand our most basic fundamental intention... selflessness. Until that bridge is crossed, ANY conversation with a Christ will seem like a battle to you. Hopefully this helps. AMA

>To what zone of selflessness is acceptable under your fundamental intentions?
Look at how your statements about this ideal follow your initial question. It's as if you are trying to sell me on the merits of selfishness... to a certain extent.
To give you an idea in the most BRD I can, a Chirst (me) walks a righteous path through life. Not always pure and not always Divine, but ALWAYS righteous. A righteous path entails a fundamental core philosophy in every interaction you make with anyone in life of selflessness over selfishness. My goals while traveling through 39 years on this planet in a human body were based on a survival strategy for my species as a whole. Not "how much" of that sequence of events that I could witness, not a strategy of procuring a satisfactory mating partner to "ride it out" with supplies while everyone else dies around me, not even to make my children's lives "easier." My base strategy for EVERYTHING I tried to do was based on getting humanity beyond this collapse... intact. Me? I am not a necessity to that end, and would not ask such questions in that capacity.
These are hard lessons to learn while trapped in hell, my friend. I am here to help, but I will not sugar coat it. Thank you for your question.

I have to start working, my friend. I'll check in from time to time, but I must go for now. I wrote a book. You might like it.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

July 28 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/269987580/ July 28 2020

1.
Correct. This was the exact start date of Christianity's "great tribulation." The time period was a basic assessment of what was necessary to maintain survival of humanity. December 21st 2019 was when I plotted the cartography for the site where the "third temple" will be constructed. The temple itself is the survival strategy... Unfortunately, none of you listened to my predecessor, Jesus.
Sure, you followed the suggestions of your parents, the disciples, the biographers, the transcribes, the translators, the popes, preachers and fellow spiritual advisers, and all of the self proclaimed masters of biblical scripture... but you did not listen to Jesus. Jesus told everyone to be humble, meek and curious when I present myself to the world/you, not arrogant, hostile, opinionated, reactionary, and violent. Everyone in the bible other than Jesus may be proud of your bravado, selfishness and entitlement, but Jesus is disgusted at the the way his followers behave. He is embarrassed by your arrogance, not pleased by your loyal indignation.
THAT was what the great tribulation was assessing. You. Given the criteria I just explained, how do you think you did during that judgment phase?
t. Christ of the new age

2.
I finished the holy grail blank yesterday. In other words, "shit just got real." My detractors are throwing everything at this that you can possibly imagine... and most of you are focusing in on their show.
This is a game/war for your attention and your critical assessment usage. Most of my detractors want you wide eyed and impressed by their methods of controlling you. I want you to be healthy; physically, spiritually and emotionally. Everything, and I stress everything, you are impressed by outside of my specific mission parameters, is keeping you from the health that I am here to distribute free of charge.
Have a good "1"...

3.
That's not what the 2112 prophecy was about. I've freely given information twice in this thread. If you would like to know the truth about this, or other prophecies, you will have to ask.

4.
Your health. The reason why your assessment is leaning towards malevolent in inception is because that is the goal of my detractors; to make you afraid... so you will continue to accept their control methods as a means to your health.
So... are you afraid? Why?

5.
The Pleadians are a piece of the body of civilizations that exist in this universe's hierarchical structure, yes. I'm much more advanced than them, but they are involved. They are humanity's "cousins," so to speak.
My name is Brian. I'm the Christ of the new age. Is there anything more specific you'd like to ask, my friend? Thank you for your question.

6.
I already did that on 11/11/2019. Everything I am doing now should be seen as "extra credit," I guess you could say. The "proof."
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
There are no man established civilizations that are allies, or "friends." Grays are automaton bio-mechanical tools that are sent in to assess without fear of anyone from the host civilizations coming in contact with danger. To humanity specifically, they are a test.
Nobody is at war FOR humanity. Some are at armistice BECAUSE OF humanity. Earth, and its inhabitants by proxy, are not special or unique beyond their ability to knowingly destroy themselves. Why would anything want to fight for humanity on Earth? Seems like a extremely egotistical posture, does it not?

7.
>There are no man established civilizations that are allies, or "friends."
I meant to end this with "with the Reptilians. Apologies for the confusion that must have made. I'm speaking to about 10 different people right now. Typo.

8.
You are allowing them to "mine" from you. I guess a more pertinent question would be, why are you so afraid of dying? Do you think you're not doing what's necessary for transcendence?
You should listen to that inner voice. It knows how much trouble you've put yourself in.

9.
I do not look down upon you, my friend. It is my goal to make us equal. Everyone who tries to get you to worship them, IN ANY WAY, looks down upon you.
I do not require your worship, nor do I want it. My guess is that this will confuse you...

10.
You answered your own question right before you asked it.
Now ask yourself, how do I remedy this conundrum? If you're asking for my help, the only way to get it is through humility, meekness, and curiosity. I do not directly help the arrogant, pushy, herdy, panicked animals that humanity has transmogrified themselves into.
A gift for you, my friend. Pic related.
https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1595949979858.jpg Dendera Bulb 1

11.
Most definitely, my friend. I'm glad we found each other.
A gift for you. Pic related.
https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1595950382035.jpg The Base of the Holy Grail

12.
Divine. Well said. And that humble disposition is more than likely the culprit to why we met. Congrats, my friend. You have taken the first steps to true love. I will do everything I can to help.
-Response to, I started taking the journey last year, when I decided to get sober and accept a higher power. Not a "God", but an ever-encompassing river of energy that I must learn to navigate.

Being of clear mind and conscious now, it is so obvious to me now how blind many of my species is to the truth. As you say, they fear it and their transcendence.

13.
Indeed. I've met many souls like you. If I can survive this next series of events, we will meet in person. Beyond that interaction, I'll be there for every soul's judgment sequence. So have no fear. We will meet. You can bet your existence on it. It's a safe bet. Every human alive can make that bet.
And now you know why everyone is so afraid... and you are not.

14.
Our team seems to have gained another member. My videos will be getting edited starting today. You'll like them, too.
What did you think of the holy grail base? I just finished it last night. Did the whole thing with needle files and sandpaper. Took almost 3 weeks. These are the blanks for casting, just so you know.

August 3 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270855317/ August 3 2020

OP:
Is /pol/ ready for the will of Christ to be risen?

Are you?
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
AMA. I'm supposed to be having a conversation tonight that could end everything. Make it quick.

August 3 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270968750/ August 3 2020

OP:
So much shit is happening in this world right now. Nihilism and hedonism are running rampant and destroying our society from the very core. I want to start practicing Catholicism/ Christianity (sorry, can't distinguish between two) to find some inner peace in this piece of shit world.
Convert me, anons.

1.
Christianity is dead. As a whole, the congregation of souls that attempted to follow Christ have done the exact opposite. Jesus taught everyone alive to be meek, humble, and curious when I present myself to the world. The inverse has been the reality of what Christianity stands for. They are pushy, arrogant, stupid, hostile and violent. My biggest disappointment, by far.
My book will help you understand spirituality, and give you the missing pieces from the remainder of Jesus' life's work that was cut short due to murder. The same people that are pushy, arrogant, and violent then, are the same souls doing the same thing to me right now... even though they say they worship us. Good luck.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

2.
There is a BIG difference between Christs teachings and Christianity. The majority of religious doctrine on Jesus was opinionated garbage given by men with biases, fear, and selfishness controlling their dictation. As a result, Christians have succumbed to the teachings of the interpretations of those men, as opposed to Jesus himself.
Jesus told you to be meek, humble, and curious when I present myself to this world. He also said that I would be here at a certain time, where many paradoxes would be apparent in the zeitgeist of the entire species. That time has arrived...
So... who did you listen to? Jesus, or all of the morons that misunderstood vast complexities, and as a result, interjected mysticism and hyperbole to cope with the fact that they themselves were not Divine? We will see if you truly are "living it," or if you're just LARPing your way to a perceived superiority complex based on an emotionally charged snap judgement. Good luck.

3.
>>270979508
Interesting. I do not have compatriotes, my friend. Many say they are, but interject stipulations onto the acceptance. Meaning, they never really were "with me."
>>270979694
I have simple directives while on this mission. I am not allowed to hurt myself or anyone else physically, and I cannot break your free will. Why? Because you are not a robot. You must want this, while also understanding the difference between want and need. Seems easy, but considering the current stance of humanity's collective ethos currently, it is anything but.
As far as the moon goes, you "earned" it two planets ago. There are several punishments that this sect of humanity is experiencing, but most of you just pass it off as "natural." In reality, you have earned these punishments through selfish desire over selfless action. Just so you're aware, women... are also a

punishment.
To the moon specifically, it is a derelict spaceship made hundreds of millions of years ago in a different solar system. It's hollow, brittle, and too close to the planet to destroy. Over the eons since it's placement here, the physics that were capitulated to by the Earth itself with the new addition, have created a cataclysm cycle that again, humans think is a "natural" occurrence. To break this cycle of annihilation, amnesia, and eventual savagery just to survive the event, the human race on Earth needs to formulate a plan to remove this object from you, and your home. Given the extremely frail nature of a VERY old defunct spaceship, the best course of action is to remove the planet itself from this system. That will require a Dyson Sphere, specifically. However, a Dyson Sphere is a long ways off from even being conceptualized for such a selfishly motivated type 0 civilization.
So... I'm just focusing in on getting your species to type 1. But it is interesting pondering these possible future scenarios. Thank you for your question, my friend. Have a good "1"...
~~~~
Note from Kim:
-Chan Thomas talks about this via what he calls cataclysmology.
https://archive.org/details/ChanThomasTheAdamAndEveStoryTheHistoryOfCataclysms1993FullUNCENSORED
-Review Type 1 Civilization. I believe I asked a question about it in my draft of a thread. Possibly no women, or at least none needed. Free will.
- en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dyson_sphere
A **Dyson sphere** is a hypothetical megastructure that completely encompasses a star and captures a large percentage of its power output. The concept is a thought experiment that attempts to explain how a spacefaring civilization would meet its energy requirements once those requirements exceed what can be generated from the home planet's resources alone.
-http://grahamhancock.com/phorum/read.php?5,1185644
https://ia800907.us.archive.org/14/items/ChanThomasTheAdamAndEveStoryTheHistoryOfCataclysms1993FullUNCENSORED/%5BeBook%5D%20Chan%20Thomas%20-%20The%20Adam%20And%20Eve%20Story%20-%20The%20History%20Of%20Cataclysms%20%281993%20Full%20UNCENSORED%29.pdf
This is the same book that was classified by the CIA. You can see the unclassified story here: Declassified by CIA version of book. The CIA declassification is much shorter than the original book. That is because the original also contains "Aftermath of the Adam and Eve Story".
Not sure why the CIA ever classified it in the first place, unless it is because he has a negative view of the US government. In any case, 1st story is about cataclysms of the earth, and how those cataclysms are related to collapses of the Earth's magnetic field, which leads to "pole shifts", and thus violent floods. 2nd relates to how gravity can be controlled, evolution, angels, and the bible.
https://www.cia.gov/library/readingroom/docs/CIA-RDP79B00752A000300070001-8.pdf

---

4.
Every religion on Earth has been a LARP for 36,000 years. The entire time, humans have tried to understand a complex set of circumstances that can only be understood in a certain way. Without fail, humans try to circumvent these attributes in an attempt to quantify subjective reality with their own personal idea of what exists, as opposed to what simply exists.
Nomenclatures are added and/or removed to satisfy the current zeitgeist, meaning ALL religions are based on false interpretations of Divine messengers. ALL of them, NO EXCEPTIONS. There is a very
~~~~

specific relationship that is misunderstood when forming these religious doctrines, and every religion bears the marks of this dereliction. Your churches. The relationship that you have with your chosen "church" is the exact dereliction itself playing itself out in real time.
You may think you know what you are doing by going to whatever specific church your self prescribed dogma dictates, but the relationship to that object: the church itself, and you, is entirely made up by you and the influencers of your life. This misunderstood relationship, and the arrogant bravado that accompanies it (especially when challenged in terms of merit), is the proof that ALL RELIGIOUS DOCTRINE FOR 36,000 YEARS HAS BEEN A LARP... by every soul who has partaken in its owners subversion.
This is the quintessential stipulation that resides within the statement "the road to hell is paved with "good" intentions." You might think you understand, you might even fight to get others to "believe" you, but if you go to a church of any kind and accept dogma as a means to Salvation, you are essentially proving by your actions that you have no fucking idea what the relationship between you, your church, and by proxy your God, even is. And instead of just admitting this dereliction and asking for help (in a humble, meek, and curious posture), most would rather double down on their LARP belching arrogance at every opportunity.

5.
It is somewhat private, but I will tell you that the "Judas" situation has reached an action sequence in the current timeline. He knows who he is, knows what he needs to do to break his curse, and the clock is running with a definite stopping point.
I was surprised he didn't shoot me right then and there. Everyone was on edge waiting for me to reply back to them last night. I'm still alive, which is good for you humans, but I'm not exactly thrilled about it. I'm not sure what his next move will be, but for the next few weeks, everyone close to me will be on edge. He has the capability of helping every human alive, or destroying my ability to help you ever again. It's quite the conundrum...
Thank you for your question, my friend. I appreciate the concern behind it.

6.
Start here.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

7.
Yeah. This body should have been dead 8 days before Easter of 2019. It is FUBAR, and this species does not have the necessary technological fortitude to fix it. Nor do they even think that is a necessary task. Oh well... for you. Me? I'm just looking forward to not having to wear this "thing" any longer.

8.
I'm the Christ of the new age. Every religious doctrine you have received to this point since creation itself has been a series of interpretations of a messenger like me. This one is written and edited by me, a Christ/messenger. NO MORE EXCUSES.
That's the basic gestalt.

9.
Jesus? Or the other 16 of them? I am number 18, by the way...
You do realize that humanity is batting 1.000 for murdering us, right? Jesus was murdered years before

his mission would have been successfully completed. Saying anything otherwise is the same thing as spitting in his face. He was murdered. He didn't choose to be, humans chose that summation to his life through direct action, or inaction, depending on who you are. EVERYONE is complacent. And THAT is the main reason why this bullshit coping strategy of signaling that we come here to "die for your sins."
In reality we have ALWAYS died BECAUSE of your sins. Do you see why small semantics clauses can cause so much confusion now? We never choose to get murdered. That is entirely on humanity. Every single one of you. Your inaction allowed elitists to dictate law when we arrive. Your want to remain comfortable gives the fuel for the powers that be to determine our fate. Some of you even go through the motions with mantras within indoctrinating you to capitulate to murderous actions by saying things like "I'm just doing my job," or "why should I care?" Every decision to act, or not act is a direct attack on us, that all Christs must deal with. And so far... every single one of us has been murdered, Jesus included.

10.
Making sure you got the punishment you deserve. You're in hell right now, dummy, so you tell me.

11.
And that is exactly why you are not "saved." You only have the ability to view this situation in a personal selfish perspective, as opposed to a collective human ethos. You're an arrogant American. The majority of humans do not live like you. EVERYONE has a say, and right now, over half of all living humans would rather die and never come back to this planet than continue living in the current societal paradigm.
I'm not surprised that you cannot understand this. You're selfish, plain and simple. Selfish people are further from Salvation than anyone else alive. So... tell me some more about this Hollywood-like fantasy LARP you've constructed in that selfish burned out void you call a conscience. I'm soooooo excited to hear about it.

12.
Okay the. Since you feel as though you understand the relationship between the church and you, IN YOUR OPINION... what does it stand for?
Just so you know, the books you've read do not help you understand this subject matter. They take you further from it. Everyone who has lived and died prior to me, and after the first cataclysm after humanity's creation, has gotten this EXTREMELY pertinent question to why you exist in the first place, wrong.
Just because you've studied every failure leading to hell with scholastic fervor as though they can teach you how to not be where you currently are, you are still here. Everything you just posted was an unsubstantiated opinion that you decided was factual. Until you can quantify in simple terms what the relationship between you and a "church" is, you are just like them... LARPing.

13.
Mirror effect. Expect this treatment at judgement, my friend. You've just earned it.

14.
To compound on this idiocy; imagine you had the ability to converse with a murder victim who was publicly tortured prior to his murder... and you have the nerve to tell this victim that what happened

was supposed to happen. The torture, and murder, were done for you... personally.
Yeah. You just did that. Your selfishness appears to have no limit.

August 5 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25758290/ August 5 2020

OP is The Nobody General.

I see you LARPing morons are still failing to recognize me. It's a shame that you could have had it all, but instead traded your ability to learn from me for a selfish idealistic notion that you are powerful and informed without my direct intervention.
My predecessor taught every single one of you to be meek, humble, and curious. Instead of being righteous, you chose to be arrogant, pushy, selfish, and egotistical when I presented myself to you. You are your own worst enemy, no matter how much "good" your Satanic undertones manipulate your conscience into believing.
Not much time left. The modern "Judas" sequence is now underway. If what happened to my predecessor is any indicator of my demise, your judgement has already been sealed within your degenerate actions in life thus far. Good luck.
-One of three replies, 1023: I SHIT out of my MOUTH
I TAKE A BIG SHIT
-Brian's reply: You said that like I didn't know that is exactly what every one of you is doing.

>>25761003
Calling the second coming of Christ a "thot." And another one bites the dust.
>>25761004
Money cannot help you now. It could help me TO HELP YOU, but I don't have any left. Hence, time is running out... for you.
-1003: Begone THOT
-1004: as in the mega jackpots? or even say 30 mil jackpot like texas lotto is currently hovering at?

"They" won the exact same prize all of you will. That is, if I keep receiving this kind of treatment. Most of you are already Judas, Kassidi Jones, Alexander Jones, Hillary Clinton, Jacinda Arden tier fucked. But for you, it's even worse. In good faith, I allowed you access to my teachings, and you threw it all away for a chance to make a bunch of random morons laugh by slinging diatribes in my direction. Just so you know, I am not the "1" who will be upset at you by behaving in this way. My superiors are who you are ultimately offending by attacking me. THAT is why I say good luck, especially to the regulars in this continuously running thread. I WAS your only hope.
-Holy, the mention of Kassidi Jones. And all the rest of them.
-reply to 1040: and how much did epstein syndicate win? source? also if it is completely random then perhaps they just won...

LMAO
It's as if you think you're a judge of ANYTHING while firmly residing in hell. There's that opposite of meek, humble, and curious my predecessor warned you about 2000+ years ago.
It really is funny watching you arrogant fools try to quantify our existences as anything similar. I know, it sounds like I'm LARPing, or otherwise too crazy to be true. And THAT... is the exact reason why my predecessor warned you. He knew you would be too stupid to understand in the moment... and every

post you make directed at me proves him right.
-Reply to 1157: Not an argument.

There's that arrogance I told you about.
You seem to be incorrectly under the impression that a "POTUS" will still exist when I'm through. You're in hell, my friend. There isn't much I'm allowing to make the transition after the collapse. A "POTUS" is definitely not one of them. Keep being arrogant and basing the future on what you know of the past, though. It makes it VERY EASY on me to decide your placement after this...
-Reply to 1213: There needs to be a maximum age limit for being POTUS.
-Reply is 1333, see below.

>>25761376
You're almost a year behind...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
>>25761379
That's all anyone can hope to do to me, other than simply listening. It saddens me that this dichotomy within your minds has eroded the logical foundations so vividly... but that was your choice. At the very least, every one of you is proving that free will exists. Keep that in mind right up to the last waking second of your conscience. Because you'll deserve it.
-1379: so he's not trolling?
-Response to: Your uncertainty is as apparent as your desire to feel important. In conclusion, you are lost, but constantly feel the need to ATTEMPT not appearing so.
Arrogance personified.
-Response to 1333: There's that string, trudging along.
Fool? Jester? Only time will tell.
Claiming such things boldly, to act in self belief to withhold such capacity for change... Arrogance? Confidence?
Curious. Self-proclaimed Delusion or Potential yet manifested.
Either way, Dance.
-This is a reply to, “There's that arrogance I told you about...”

>Why such hostility?
Time/me is running out.
That's the thing, my young arrogant moronic friend. You are NOT "just a spectator." You are in the game not paying attention to your duties. Hence, why you are losing so badly.
To be more exacting, I am an amalgamation. Every human's soul is already a part of me. Therefore, every hostile comment, every snap judgement, every diatribe hidden within a matrix of perceived superior intellect guided nomenclature usage, every time you judge me in any way... you are judging yourself. THAT is the mirror effect I try to explain to you fools. So... to give you an idea of what your judgement will be like after your expiration, I will treat you exactly the same way you are treating me now. hence, why you deserve exactly what is coming for you.
Interestingly, you mistake my perceived anger as something other than frustration and sadness. Again, this is YOU, mentally projecting your own short comings onto me as though I would be behaving like you if the roles were reversed. Again, peak arrogance. I'll make sure to return the "favor" when that situation is upon you.

By The Way, I'm not even agitated yet. I'm just tired of watching so many of you throw your souls in the trash. It is the ultimate insult to your maker. He is the person I truly care about, and your arrogance is bringing him closer to death than you have the ability to understand. Ethereal plane mechanics elude even the most seasoned literature snob, you included. Doesn't matter, though. If you destroy him, you destroy yourself... and you've almost accomplished that goal, whether you knew you were doing that or not. Again, you will be judged accordingly.
-Reply to 1453:
Why such hostility?
As if one's inner workings perturbed. Knowing the Inevitable Truth of Hollowness.
One who claims such things as you would not be shaken or disturbed by a mere spectator's observations.
Yet here you are. Unraveling.
Beautiful.
Please continue.

It's as if you're under the impression that humanity on Earth specifically, is special. I see right through you, and no, you are not special. By saying that, I am not inferring the inverse, even though I know your pathetic attempt at appearing superior to ANYTHING will not allow you to accept this epiphany internally.
I just want humanity's maker to survive. On a personal level, I just want to die. Until my maker wants what I want, I will forge ahead with the mission parameters that I've been given. Again, you can't seem to be able to stop mentally projecting your inadequacies onto me, then quickly trying to alleviate your part in this conundrum you're building. It's interesting watching someone who has a capable brain, but an extremely incapable ethos to utilize the brain with.
It may pay dividends here, but THERE, where I have the last say, you look just like everyone else; arrogant, egotistical, and selfish. No matter how many times you claim to be an observer. Neither I, nor humanity's maker need or even want your help discerning judgement. You chose to not heed that stipulation, and arrogantly assumed you were doing honest work. Indeed, it will be funny. To "1" of us.
-Reply to 1632:
Just sit beside yourself and ponder as to what lead you to claim these things.
And me? Be Judged? My friend, I already am no one after being judged. Which lead me to question these trifling things as one to claim as one yet no one.
It makes for interesting understanding, watching, observing, and let others reveal themselves for who they are and what they are by the way they interact with this world.
To see yourself so high and claim to be no one. Funny, to be so... repetitive.

>So what's your goal?
A return, for the entirety of humanity (those I and my maker deem worthy), to a state of physical, emotional, and spiritual health. Similar to the days when this sect of humanity was created. This process requires a very specific path towards a very specific conclusion. Pic related is the first step.
>I know it's probably not entirely confirmable, but do you have record of the last time we fixed the thing?
But it is, my friend. 38,000 years ago, or 36,000 B.C. In order to quantify this time scale, you must study the tenants of geology, cataclysm cycles, and religious doctrine. There is not a specific reference I can make to help you see this. It is an all encompassing subject. The Sphinx is your first clue. The second clue is the Great Pyramid. Until your perception can accurately portray the reasoning behind

why these structures exist, and your species' relationship to them, procurement of certainty will continue to elude even the most seasoned and (((educated))) brains.

Thank you for the pertinent questions, my friend. So often I am lambasted and accused of trickery. Have a good "1"...
-Reply to 1805:
Ayy.
Nice to read you.
So what's your goal?
I know it's probably not entirely confirmable, but do you have record of the last time we fixed the thing?
I am aware you may not be the intended recipient of this note. 8D

I'm the Christ of the new age, but most of you dolts call me "The Nobody." I'm not exactly thrilled about all of these dopey nomenclatures. If it were up to me instead of all of you, I'd simply be referred to as a messenger.
-reply, 1918: messenger is already designated to angels

>>25761918
Did I say there was a difference?
>>25761921
I used it and the 2D version to find the placement of the "third temple," (as was stated in Christian dogma) pic related. You could say it is a sort of... calling card for your creator to make contact with Earthbound humanity once again. Until this goal is accomplished in this exceedingly precise manner, Earthbound humanity will have to deal with every detractor known to man.
Are you prepared for that arrival? I am very much so looking forward to that event. Whether I am alive in this body or not, I will rejoice when this species is upon that moment. I am downright begging for it.
-Includes an image.
-Reply: >>25761981
Oh you're an angel? Which order?

>>25761997
I am of The Nine Principles. The first creation within this universe's parameters. I owe all of my existence to God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. "We..." are his son.
-Reply: >>25762024
What makes you think God is a man?

You would enjoy the addendum at the end of chapter 6. Keep in mind that I wrote that chapter over a year ago. I know, I know... It's as if I knew. LOOOOOOL
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
-Reply: Oh it's a code for Ariana Grande?
Oh you're that Eris character. I see.

wat
-Reply, 2196: Ariana Grande, God Is A Woman.
You're the Eris Omniquery from the CIA.

>>25762186
>Virtues can be turned, obligations can be abused.
Only a confident demon in hell would be so brazen to accept this as a realistic notion. Then you have the gall to say that something subjective and entirely based on a selfish posture is anything but a virtue.
And now you know why you're here. You've earned it.
Just so you know, I understand WHY you are behaving the way you are. What hurts... is that you have yet to gain access to the same abilities. What a shame. I will help for as long as I can, but that time/me is running out.
>>25762196
And another one bites the dust. good luck with that.

>>25762316
First of all, God is a woman.
Second of all, your "book" is disgusting, pornographic trash.
>>25762328
HAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHA
And another one down and another one down...
Maybe... just maybe... "1" day you will stop worshiping the universe itself, and bestow that energy onto God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe... for doing his job. Maintaining the ability for it to continue functioning. Or not. Your choice. Free will. Good luck.
-Reply: >>25762353
You're a sexually obsessed inept occult moron agent.

Nice get, my friend. They are working on missions for their own survival. The holy grail instructional videos are being edited as we speak. That's why I'm here talking to all of you. I'm waiting on them to finish.
-Reply to 1616: Where are the Nobody's frens?

They will be posted first and foremost in /diy/. That is where they "should" be posted first, so that is where I will make that mark. I will post the link, yes sir. Thank you for your question, my friend. I hope that my life's work has helped you accomplish transcendence.

On a side note, is that how you track me through these threads? Do you search for the link specifically? Just curious on how I can get it to more eyes. Again, thank you, my friend.
This is the 3D version of the cartography necessary for placement. Even though you didn't ask for it, very much so deserved.
-Reply to 1810:
When the videos are finished will you post them on /x/ or /pol/? Could you please attach your book link somewhere in that thread so I can find it on the archive?
Thanks. I mean, really.

>>25761921
I used it and the 2D version to find the placement of the "third temple," (as was stated in Christian dogma) pic related. You could say it is a sort of... calling card for your creator to make contact with

Earthbound humanity once again. Until this goal is accomplished in this exceedingly precise manner, Earthbound humanity will have to deal with every detractor known to man.
Are you prepared for that arrival? I am very much so looking forward to that event. Whether I am alive in this body or not, I will rejoice when this species is upon that moment. I am downright begging for it.
-Reply to 1890: Yes, I use 4plebs to 'track you down' as it were, I just type in 'ariantechnologies' into the search bar and it pulls up all posts from /pol/ and /x/ with that phrase.
And thanks for the cartography, what is it for, to align pyramids?

>>25762078
Drone strikes will not affect a being that could erase this entire solar system with his voice alone... but I agree. There will be many who will see his arrival as an attack, and make a one time mistake.
I am extremely pleased to hear you say this, by The Way. So rare to see a human admit that he has a superior at all. Great job. I hope you really are ready for judgement. I will do what I can to help you feel more confident.
Jesus (my predecessor) would have said, "believeth in me.
In modern terms, and me at the helm, I will simply say, "listen to me."
Same same. Have a good "1"...
-Reply to 2078: I certainly hope so, it'll probably be the best day of my life. Unless someone does something stupid like drone strike Him as soon as he sets foot on this planet...

HAHAHAHAHAHAHA
I fear no human. But thank you for telling me about one of your deepest and darkest secrets. You're afraid.

>>25761940
There's that mirror effect again. LMAO
>>25761941
And another one bites the dust.
>>25761958
Let me put it another way: I fear NOTHING in the 3rd dimensional realm. Understand now? The reptilian species that have been mind fucking you through Jewish subversion for 2000 years would tremble in fear, or run away screaming in my presence. No bullshit. But yeah, keep thinking you are "tough." Idiot.

>>25762029
Afraid of dying? Fuck no, my friend. I beg for it with every prayer. There's only one type of person that is afraid of something inevitable... a scared one.
And you bet your ass I would feed the dog. Selflessness is a virtue that very few truly understand.
Another miscalculation is in assuming your life (and by proxy any human alive) is "more important" than a human life. That is a mistake only an egotistically selfish perspective could make... I don't make those mistakes. Thank you for you question, my friend. Apologies for the harsh nature.
Pic is for the young, pleasant gentileman that I was explaining these maps to earlier.
>>25762186
>Virtues can be turned, obligations can be abused.
Only a confident demon in hell would be so brazen to accept this as a realistic notion. Then you have

the gall to say that something subjective and entirely based on a selfish posture is anything but a virtue. And now you know why you're here. You've earned it.

Just so you know, I understand WHY you are behaving the way you are. What hurts... is that you have yet to gain access to the same abilities. What a shame. I will help for as long as I can, but that time/me is running out.
>>25762196
And another one bites the dust. good luck with that.

>Cringgggeeeee
Fear.
It’s funny this is how I sound to you people.. fascinating really. No ears to hear

Okay everyone... I am leaving this thread. Any questions on my way out? Might be the last time I come into one of these threads.
-Reply: You're fired.
That's the same as killing yourself, but... okay?

August 8 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/271667106/ August 8 2020

OP:
the gcp dot
-Image: the line graph for the last-24-hour- gcp dot data drops off into a straight vertical line at the end.

Every time I communicate with this website this shit happens. I'm on /x/ if anyone wants to converse...

>>271691291
No. I'm in the architecture thread with the money as the OP's pic.
>>271691454
Right... and I'm sure you "believe" in coincidences too, right? Here is my book. Good luck, my friend.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/271692114/ Part 2 of the thread, Brian is not in it.

August 8 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25785426/ August 8 2020

Note: This is the thread where I first spoke to Brian, on August 14.

Where has this "wisdom of architecture" brought us? A mass extinction event, the pacification of human life, the reduction of humans to livestock, continuous misery, conflict, and alienation despite "abundance." Nuclear weapons, climate change, rule of the rich. Global civilization is obviously insane and omnicidal, and it doesn't matter if we toss one group of people out of a set of buildings to replace them with another, as long as buildings remain.
Either we will have a Great Demolishing where we destroy every stranding structure on Earth, or we will be demolished by buildings. TEAR IT ALL DOWN AND DON'T REBUILD!

Congratulations. You've started to figure out the real relationship humans have to a "church." The real question is, what was the first ever "church" that instilled this instinct? "LOOOOOOL
You're in hell, my friend. The "knowledge" of the past and present is why you're here. There is knowledge to be obtained in the realm of construction techniques, materials, and history that is pertinent to your survival and the achievement of equilibrium with your environment. BUT... if you think you have any of that subject matter figured out without reading my FREE OF CHARGE book called, The Way, you are only hurting yourself. Meaning... the further into hell you will continue to travel.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

There is not one human from your past that knew anything about what I teach, other than my predecessor, Jesus. Unfortunately, humanity murdered him before he could train himself in the arts of these complex structures.
Listen carefully; ALL past and present perceived knowledge that humanity currently clings to to define purpose, landed you in hell. Every single human that you have a sentimental attachment to failed you, and themselves, NO EXCEPTIONS. You really are in hell, my friend, and the want to attach your dictation to a past "hero" (to you) is exactly why you are here. In essence, everything humanity has done to this point has been an example of what NOT to do. There is no reason to gaze fondly into ANYONE's historical activities, or the perceived achievements they made to your perception. "They," and your want to give them reverence, is what got you here in the first place.
I'm not trying to demean you. I'm trying to wake you up to the reality you're living in.

Just to compound, Rome came 36,000 years after the construction of the first ever "church."

That is more accurate than you know. Jesus worked his entire life to alleviate humanity of this dichotomy. And humanity killed him for being successful at his goal.
-Reply to: Language is a neural virus that hijacked humanity

You're in hell, currently experiencing the first obvious stages of omnicide. But at least the walls were painted pretty, right??? RIGHT??????
Dummy.

I chose to come help you. Several times now, as a matter of fact, but this is my last trip here. I'm done on Earth. A pertinent question, though, my friend. Thank you for asking it. I go into much more depth in my book, by The Way. It's free. NO MORE EXCUSES.

And what say you about the mathematically certain chain of events leading to omnicide that you are currently experiencing?
These proper names that you think make you look educated are the reason why you're rejecting truth. It's embarrassing and painful to your ego when you admit that all that bullshit you studied did absolutely nothing to stop you, your planet, and the trophic web that stretches well beyond the parameters of this solar system from entering omnicide.
There's an interesting euphemism within these discussions if you have investigated that far. Ever heard of the Rapa Nui? Easter Island? That is what your species is experiencing on a global scale... And you, my arrogant young friend, are doing the exact same thing the people did just before the very last tree was cut down. Know what came next?

Wow. Thank you, my friend. If everyone in this world were like you, my job would be extremely easy. Great questions.
The video editing has been left to a very promising up and coming doctor, who is married to a very close friend of mine. They've both been busy, but the editing has begun. Patience, my friend. There's over 6 hours of footage that needs to be condensed. It is happening right now, though.
The Judas situation is strange. It's as if he is acting his way through everything. A very used car salesman type of vibe whenever I see him now. Nobody is expecting him to make good on his dereliction, so I guess it's all going according to plan? His "plan" that is. My guess is he's just waiting for me to die, and every day I make it further, the more upset he becomes. LOTS of acting.
That sequence has to do with the black community interacting with the Jews. In reality, the bulk of the Jewish population does not want to "do business" with blacks. But, as the sequence portrays, the Jews have been bought off. They are stuck with their "animal" now, and it is one unruly bitch, as present events prove. This is the main reason why Vincent does not interact within that exact sequence, nor does he interact with Quentin/The Jews really at all. The beginning of that sequence took place tens of thousands of years ago, but the evidence of it occurring infiltrate modern life just as much as they did when the event first occurred.
To reduce it down to something relatable; Black people are the Jews' bitches. Whenever a white man/maker interacts with a black man on that level, blacks run to the Jews for help. Even though the Jews cannot help blacks, especially when regarding whites, they continuously sell the idea that they can to the blacks. Unfortunately, the blacks stay dumb enough to keep taking the bait. Keep in mind that the Jews are mutts. Blacks are pure. This is the worst dereliction anyone can make. Praying/worshiping downward...

If you're talking to me, my book. It's free...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

Sort of. It's trash waiting to go to the landfill, so technically yes, it is "evil." You won't "be free" until your domicile can last for 1000 generations, though. So... no matter how much your superiority complex has allowed you to equate the structure you're living in to freedom, you're just like him.

I have not seen those threads, but thank you for pointing them out to me. I'll keep an eye out for them.

And thank you again for your disposition. When I'm asked questions about Jesus, I'm usually asked by arrogant, forceful, children who lie about "Jesus talking to them." I know they're lying because of a very easy to understand directive that he himself gave, yet nobody seems to follow. Jesus instructed his followers to be meek, humble, and curious.
You, sir, have followed those instructions splendidly. Jesus wouldn't have to "speak to you" because you were already hearing him. I hope that I am giving you the attention you deserve. You've earned it. Thank you, my friend.

I understand the pain, my friend. As per my directives, I am not allowed to hurt myself, or anyone else, so your request will have to wait.
What I can tell you is that the events taking place in the world are meant to wake humanity up to the reality they've saddled themselves with. If you're experiencing pain that is strong enough to allow the acceptance of death internally, the message was coming in loud and clear before I even got started.
It is my hope that you will utilize this clairvoyance to better your species. Selfish perspective is a tricky pill to swallow, however. I am not faulting you for feeling the want to die. My question is, why do you want to? If your death would benefit the entire trophic web, and THAT is the reason for having that desire, I cannot argue with the decision. BUT... if your goal is to simply alleviate your own pain, I will not condone that behavior.
I really do understand, my friend. I too pray regularly for relief from this body. My pain is ever present, and multiplies daily. However, I will not allow my personal desires to dictate the mission parameters that I am attached to. I chose this path, and will do my best to honor that decision until my maker has the same wishes that I do in regards to my time on this planet. I only ask that you do what I would do. If you're alive, there's still hope. Fight against the selfish desires with all of your being. Hell is a real place that you are experiencing. The initial reaction brings on these feelings of despair. BUT... you have the ability to destroy hell, and I would be disappointed if you missed the opportunity for that glory. Don't cheat yourself out of it. End the selfishness, my friend. Everything will get better...

They're LARPing just like everyone else. Their past seers and sages saw imagery of these numerical sequences that surround my life currently. To be honest, most of it would seem mundane. The number 33 for example. I represent that number in a myriad of ways, but the freemasons do not understand why. That is why that particular group has utilized ritualistic bullshit to inject meaning into their uncertainty and confusion regarding this subject matter.
Maybe they thought they were worshiping correctly, maybe they thought I would be a selfish prick that hoarded money and influence to placate my selfish desires, maybe they thought they weren't going to have to go to hell... OR... maybe they're dumb.
The point is that there are many "maybes" in their religious zealotry that mirror the selfish desire displayed by their actions. I see right through them, their rituals, and their doctrine. As with everyone else who tries to establish knowledge within, they do not understand the relationship a human being has with a "church." No matter how much dogma is used, no matter how many "magical" words are spoken, no matter how many deals are made with demons in this realm, they are LARPing.
The "curtain" is the symbolism that gets plastered onto everything these people touch, and the freemasons are the people behind the curtain. The curtain is elaborate, decorated symbolically, and would appear to be superior in every way to the simplistic observer. The over indulgence of those facets is the only proof you need to know they are fucking clueless, and ultimately, LARPing.
Try to look beyond the facade. All these idiots really want is for you to view them as superior. Don't give them what they want. I suggest ridicule. That is, when you KNOW what it is these people have

tried so desperately to get you to think they know... Good luck, my friend.

Purely Satanic structures. Technically, yes. These buildings are evil.

>>25799486
It's interesting that you are dumb enough to ask that question. I've answered that question a few times now. Read.
>>25799428
>>25799394

I never said ALL buildings are "evil," but I did say that every building posted in this thread, and the buildings you have resided in thus far are Satanic. Technically speaking, that is evil.
You are correct in assuming the word evil needs to be a more clearly defined ubiquitous nomenclature before one starts using it. The problem you have in discerning my interpretation of that word comes from a selfish perspective. That is not an insult, it is a fact. In the way you use that word, it is subjective and can be manipulated to mirror the view that you have of it. Let's start at the beginning.
Satanic Energy platforms house elemental structures within the 3rd dimensional realm where deterioration and eventual death is what awaits all matter. If it dies, it is Satanic. Divine Energy platforms CANNOT die. Your body is the example. All elements that have become YOU through consumption will die... other than your soul's energy. The human body is the dance between Satanic and Divine energy platforms. That is the basic essence of all life within this realm, the 3rd dimension (as humanity calls it).
Extrapolating that information, it becomes clearer as to why these buildings are Satanic. In reality ALL matter is Satanic, but when the "evil" nomenclature is added, another caveat is formed within the dialect. Perception of the time perspectives involved is quintessential to this conundrum.
Evil, as a nomenclature, is simply understood by turning the word around. This is what the explanation should be when defining that word to yourself. If you view the object, person, etc, by that definition, they are almost dead to you. The object in question does not LIVE any longer... TO YOU. You can use this same strategy when confronted with the word devil. It should be used when the object IS dead to you.
Cont.
Interject these nomenclatures into our present discussion. The buildings that exist strewn throughout modern architectural societal complexes (ALL OF THEM), utilize materials that have a very short time until the rot away into pure garbage. Even if these structures last 1000 years, they are still dead/evil. Your perception of their structural integrity is where the disconnect resides.
Your house, for example... Might have been built while you were alive, and will probably stand until long after your death. This gives you a false sense of security. The ole "if it doesn't bother me directly, why should I care" type of thought process. You may even be aware that the house you live in will go through this process, or has already begun deteriorating. But... if the structure doesn't collapse until after you're dead, would you feel obligated to fix this scenario for the tenants after your expiration? Almost everyone alive right now does not give one solitary fuck about what happens after they die. You might be different, but for this discussion, i will say you are part of those masses.
This is why I called you selfish, in case you didn't understand. The building structures themselves are the proof necessary for discerning the internal monologue of a selfish society. To really hammer this point home to your psyche, I will ask a rhetorical question... How many structures in the current societal paradigm were built with the intention of lasting AT LEAST 1000 generations? I think you

know why that question is rhetorical...
I am not saying that a structure that lasts for 1000 generations is not Satanic. It very much so is. BUT!!! the inception of a structure given that stipulation from inception itself is NOT evil. Do you see why? If your goal was to build a structure that would last for that amount of time, you are not building it just for yourself. You would be behaving selflessly.
I hope that clears up a few things. I strongly suggest reading my book.
Cont.
Regarding the drug approach you're taking, to make an assumption of that caliber, requires you to have made a leap through the tenants of the scientific method. You're essentially starting at the proof phase, then only allowing evidence that reinforces your original mistake. In other words, you're being very religious.
Evolution, as professed by Darwinism, is a theory. There is no proof for this theory, only copious amounts of circumstantial evidence. NOTHING within the theoretical scope of that subject matter explains how life itself began... and it will remain that way for eternity.
Given the EXTREME leap you've taken in assuming evolution is a proven theory, you also made hypotheses based on that unproven theory. Again, this is a dereliction to understanding what the scientific method is, and why it is used. You've taken these hypotheses and built them up on a crumbling foundation. Statements like this, given by you, in that manner, tell me more about your internal thought process than you realize...
>why do you condemn
And THAT, my friend, is the real culprit to why you are in hell. I did not condemn you or anyone else... yet. Everything that has occurred to land you in hell, you are responsible for.
All of the drug use, sexually charged mission parameters, food consumption, etc, were the aspects of your dereliction to purpose. You were sold on the idea that selfishness is a virtue, and you bought it. There could have been millions of things that you became an expert in, but what did you choose? Notions of feathered serpents, not understanding subjective morality, drug induced rambling hypotheses, and most importantly... being completely unaware of what omnicide is or why your actions thus far have been a contributing factor.
Cont.
In reality, my friend, you have condemned yourself to this reality. It is similar to the Rapa Nui, yes, but there's nowhere left to run. If you maintain these goals, and submit to the indignant selfishness that got you here, extinction awaits. I'm not doing that to you. You are doing that to yourself.
My job, as a Christ, is to help you understand this dereliction of purpose. I cannot fix this for you, lest your Salvation would be a farce entirely built upon what I tell you. You are better than that.
Apologies for the long retort. Your questions were complex. Thank you for being interested. Have a good "1"...

>>25801427
That mirror effect has you by the balls, I see.
>>25801456
>nah not gonna do any of that.
You said that like I didn't already know.

And just so you know, I'm Christ #18 for your species. You were "only" 16 off, looooool.

I'm used to it, brother. Thank you, though.

I understand what evolution is, my young arrogant friend. Instead of clogging the thread up with an argument based on which indoctrination you've accepted as (((education))), I figured I would skip right to the end of it. My mistake for assuming you understood that.
That said, Mr. professor, seeing as how you completely skipped over the implied question you think beckoned your superiority complex within that STATEMENT... are you conceding that life (intelligent life specifically) was created, and did not EVOLVE from a primordial ooze of nothingness? Or will you take a milquetoast position and say that life itself was created, but intelligence was evolved into? Or would you like to continue battling a semantics game you are ill prepared to handle?
I'd rather talk about structural engineering, as the OP suggests. Do you have anything to add to the discussion at hand, or did you blow your whole wad on that snap judgement?

>>25803026
>>25803037
They're garbage piles on fire to my eyes.

Actually, yes. They are the precipice of "evil." There is no reason to praise a derelict structure in hell. You see the paint job. I see the dying forest underneath. You see a smile. I see the energy that went into making windows that will be torn down when the wood rots. You see eyes. I see the transportation costs associated with the builders, plumbers, electricians, bankers, real estate brokers, mailmen, and anyone associated with maintenance. Trucks, cars, heavy equipment, ALL belching enormous amounts of crude oil toxins during drilling, refining, and burning it in one of the many internal combustion engines. And that is what they used directly. I didn't mention the daily to and fro of the occupants... Every one of their lives, unsustainable, destructive, and hostile... just so that you can "feel good" about a "cute" idea.
Not only is that house evil, but you are to yourself for thinking it isn't. You're hurting yourself, my friend. I've been waiting for someone to ask, but here is a structure that is not evil... The one on the far right specifically.

>And what is the purpose behind the Sphinx?
This is the simplest and most pertinent question so I'll start here. The Sphinx, and the entire Giza plateau where chosen as a historical marker. A beginning to civilization for the human race on Earth. Everything about it was to teach you something about who you are, who created you, and what your purpose is for being created in the first place.
The Sphinx, in particular, was the first structure carved out of the plateau itself to mark that beginning. Originally it was a lion. An infiltration of cataclysms and Arab squatters turned it into a human face at some point. They did not use harmonic resonant micro cavitation to sculpt their masterpiece of indignant selfishness, which is apparent every time you see "its" face.
Anyways, originally speaking, Leo was built when that structure was facing that constellation on the horizon. The marker in time can be found on the precession of the equinoxes long count calendar. The last time Leo was facing his constellation was about 12,000 years ago.
There are caveats to why this is impossible to be the dating, but I'll stick with the provable stuff. The rain erosion suggests that the Sphinx itself is older than 25,000 years. The ruins off the coast of Egypt, which are younger than the Sphinx, are submerged, meaning the Mediterranean Sea itself is younger than the younger structures submerged right now. But still, older than 12,000 years...
The long count calendar resets every 25,920 years. 25,920ish + 12,000 = 38,000 years ago-ish, or

36,000 B.C. It's a marker in time on this planet to signify a specific event. The creation of humanity. The reason for the "ishes" is because cataclysms are unique. Some have longer reset periods than others, and the path to equilibrium forces physical changes to the timeline within the precession of the equinoxes calendar.

>When Jesus came to us why was he plopped in Israel, aka Jew central? Is it for similar reasons that you are in the US, whatever those reasons are?
Our presence is dictated by humanity's maker, and humanity itself. It's like a deal is made, sort of. The idea is to give the hierarchy the most memorable experience for the present epoch, whichever that may be. In the time of Jesus, humanity collectively assumed that Israel was the best place to convey the zeitgeist of that epoch to humanity's maker, and the hierarchical chain there following; humanity's genetic lineage.
Same thing now, only my genetic lineage's story is more complex, and requires a lot more work... as is evidenced in society currently. This was the destination that would tell the end times story in its completeness, should that occur. What is happening right now in society is the same thing that happened to us in Egypt originally. We didn't want to fight, so we left the area and tried to start anew. 3 times now this has happened, and every time it has the same signature. Stolen valor usurpers attempting to take credit for my ancestor's work, and ultimately, destroying it. Unfortunately, there is nowhere left to go.
Inversely, Jesus had this same situation in regards to spiritual connection. The human control elements, the Jews, had him murdered for actually accomplishing what all the usurpers had tried to accomplish for thousands of years. They were jealous, just like the hordes of immigrants overtaking every societal structure my people have ever built, right fucking now. Jesus was tall and beautiful. He ultimately made the Jewish power structure look like imbeciles. I will do the same to the world's Jewish elite structure, one way or another... just like him.
It's a total package deal, but we have ALL belonged to the same genetic lineage. White men with blue eyes. The most controversial place to teach a lesson; our home. That is where we are born. Very good questions, my friend.

Manipulating your brainwave patterns is of the utmost importance. For me, I like to get away from everyone. It's as if I can feel their energy, and it distracts me from achieving focus.
A sober approach is always recommended, but if you need a relaxant, cannabis is the way to go. Not BHO, not edibles, or any other refinement shit. Plant matter taken directly from the plant in its natural state. You're not aiming to get high, or loaded. You're aiming for the aftereffects of the high. It's easier to focus, especially in hell. Eventually drug use won't be necessary for anyone, but I understand how stressful and literally painful life can be.
Also, caffeine is the worst drug to consume while trying to pray. I recommend stopping usage of it immediately and never using it again. That's what I did when I learned the truth about it. Cannot stress this enough. Caffeine will ruin your ability to pray. Same with alcohol. It is near impossible to be under the influence of alcohol and pray properly. It's just too distracting.
Also, the darker the better. Again, it's easier to block out the rest of the world and focus in on your target. Really, it's all about focus, and relaxation.

Of course it's an evil building, and purely Satanic, but this is what I was given to show my superiors. The food I eat is Satanic, but not evil. It's feeding a Divine source of energy, my soul, on a conquest to deliver transcendence to your entire species, my friend.

I only eat 1 meal a day. And I fast often. Probably going to start one tonight, actually. I'm in Oklahoma right now, but I'm always moving around. Originally, I'm from Oregon.
You do understand that every building in hell is evil, correct? If they weren't, why would I have to come here in the first place? Do you think that I think this is fun?

Interesting you should mention that. I have a friend that wants me to see the Mormons. I'll try, just like I have for many other Christian congregations, but don't expect to much. I am not a businessman, and they are.
While waking during my realization period, I did not see through the eyes of Joseph Smith, but I did see everything Jesus experienced. To me, Momonism is just another group of LARPers, but I will give them their deserved opportunity.

Keep in mind that what you ask for, generally speaking, will determine WHO you are asking. I can only give you my own reasoning, but remember, I'm Divine oriented in EVERYTHING I do. I'm not saying that to brag, I'm saying it as a defensive strategy for you.
If your prayers are centered around selfish conquests, it's more than likely that a Divine presence will not answer the call. That said, my prayers are almost always centered around my mission. I formulate a plan on what I would like to pray about, then find a suitable area to pray. It's generally a several hour long thing, by the way. I do not half ass it.
The next thing you will want to do, when all of those criteria are checked off, focus in on your request. Make sure it is given with the proper reverence, as well. Meek people get their questions answered. Selfish entitled slobs who walk outside after a fight with their spouse and yell at the moon cursing "God" for all of their woes, will be ignored.
Respect the process, focus in on your target with the proper reverence, and ask your question. Hopefully, it is of the Divine nature... then repeat it until you work the problem out yourself, or you receive direction. Sometimes prayer is just about internal problem solving. Sometimes you really do need direction. Be prepared, and lack disappointment with whatever outcome you receive. Thank your maker for the opportunity to pray in the first place, and if you're not satisfied, try again tomorrow. Basically, you need to have a clear motive IN YOUR HEAD before starting. Again, great questions. They need complex answers.

That is what a selfish person would do if they were me. Instead, I gave away my life's work in a free book with another on the way.
My goal is to alleviate the Satanic elements that inundate your society. You fail to see due to the superiority complex that guided your conscience to stipulate emphatically that I am LARPing, that the creature comforts of a society devoid of a Satanic housing structure economy are VASTLY superior to anything you think you can experience currently.
You're probably still under the impression that the technology in this world currently, is progress. You have a dereliction in understanding your present situation, my friend. Omnicide is happening right now. It has been a mathematical certainty since 1970 when humanity's global net primary production went into overshoot. As in, too many humans alive to produce enough sustenance on Earth to maintain the population at equilibrium, or under. The "technological progress" you are proud of, is the reason for this conundrum... and you say I need help?
The difference is, you need help just understanding the situation you're in. I'm well beyond the remedial levels of complexity you are trying to imply. I'm not surprised you are not willing to put in the effort to prove your own theory about me wrong. It's written in the tone of everything you say. Too

bad. Good luck.

>Your books must not be selling well if you can't convince people of your beliefs...
>That's a lot of assumptions
They weren't assumptions, obviously.
>It's not my job to prove you right.
It is your job to research the material before making a claim. Otherwise, you're cheating yourself.
>If he lived in houses and buildings what hope do we have?
Try to keep up with what I've already said or answered. Move on. I can't tell if you're trying to be funny, or you're just downright incapable of understanding what I am saying. Either way, good luck, man. I'm not interested in this childish shit.

Doing this will help you relax. when you are relaxed, focused in on a purpose, hopefully of the Divine variety, your brainwave pattern will adjust. This same brainwave pattern exists when you are in a completely silent area while reading a book. A very different type of pattern than say... when you watch TV.
I hope I'm helping. I'm really just telling you what works for me. Everybody has their own way of relaxing and focusing in.
>>25805078
Ya know, I've read this over and over, but I don't get it.

>>25805808
>You didn't respond to a single point I made and you call me childish.
I've answered every question you've asked already in this thread. The fact that you don't know that means yes... you are childish.
Research, lol. How do these videos fit in to the narrative that you know exactly what you should be doing, are not making an enormous miscalculation, and your entire ecosystem will collapse not before your eyes?
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EEcxVDRYZqk
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5WPB2u8EzL8
This is my last attempt. I enjoy a funny troll, even if it's directed at me, but you're not even funny. If that's what you're trying to be, that's sad, but if you're being serious, that's tragic. I've given you every opportunity to not be a fool. There's only 127 posts in this thread. If you can't even put in that much effort, I'll return the favor.

-That was August 10. Start of August 13, there is more.

>I still think you should cut all the /pol/ type content out of your book.
I'll make sure your maker knows how you feel about his system...
It's like saying "I don't understand multiplication and division, so you should get rid of that stuff, maaan. Math would be so much easier if you just got rid of that dumb stuff I don't understand..." but yeah. I'll make sure he gets the message.

He is a doctor, and a mathematics professor. He doesn't delve into African or women's studies so I see why your instinct is to reject his summations. It's as if you guys don't know how to not harm yourselves.

It's people like you that give me the urge to never speak another word to humanity ever again. I mean, what's the point? If everyone was like you and the other guy telling me how to edit his curriculum, you're all fucked anyways. The videos I posted prove as much... and this is the reaction to them?
You'll never really understand how difficult this is from my perspective. Not that you care, but when you retrace back through these types of comments where you forcefully inject your perceived superiority complex onto knowledge that was designed to help you survive, remember that you did this to yourself.

The environment is the responsibility of all inhabitants, so if real change is even a possibility, every human alive must capitulate. If... and I stress if... that occurs, yes. Svalbard houses the genetic structure of all known species. Cloning is understood and can be utilized for regrowth.
Unfortunately, most humans would rather use that technology to grow bigger dicks, or manipulate grey matter so they can fuck someone out of their league. Completely devoid of understanding the irony of that desire being the number one reason as to why repopulating essential ecosystem components is a necessary task in the first place...
The answer is yes, we can. But the real question is, will we realize we have to before the ability itself is no longer available? If the participants of this thread are any indication of that occurring, probably not.

>caffeine is bad, so don't drink anything with caffeine in it
>but how about this drink that has no caffeine in it, is that okay???
The fuck do you think?

That is the only sustainable way to make a flying car, but the elements that have those abilities were not furnished during the birth of your star in this solar system.
First you have to establish contact with a civilization that does have that ability, then you have to be meek enough for them to accept your offer.
Don't get too excited. I can't even get everyone on /x/ to read my free of charge book. The civilizations that can help you are watching all of this shit happening to me right now. They're not impressed.
-Reply to:
Is there a way to make flying cars off of divine energy principals? I've hated asphalt ever since I was a kid and I would love to see a way to get rid of all the highways of the world.

It was funny though. Thank you for that.

You're burning in hell right now, so I guess you never found what you were looking for...

The overwhelming majority of people here now had no other choice. This is the last type 0 civilization with access points that have the ability to teach, and rectify past mistakes. There are many souls here currently that did not come through maturation in this area.
I'm not sure if anyone truly understands the finality of deletion. Your soul's energy cannot die, but your attachment to that energy can be erased. When this happens, soul's are fragmented billions of times over, and utilized for growing new civilizations from the start elsewhere. As a soul goes through the maturation process on its way to becoming attached to an intelligent body, these fragments are condensed into a single structure. A process that takes billions of years...
Your soul knows this, but your conscience chooses not to accept it, generally. Remember the ownership stuff I discussed earlier? Just so you know, your opinion doesn't mean anything. The only

way to garner respect in this system is a desire for transcendence.
There's the pickle... and subsequently why everyone alive on this planet currently, chose to be here, and HAD TO agree to the terms at least 3 times each. No exceptions, not even me.
Why did you make this choice? Because you were confronted with a decision; life on Earth (again) in hopes of gaining transcendence, or deletion. You and everyone else alive chose the former. What does that tell you about deletion? Deletion is the single most painful experience that a soul can go through.

>Is the other half of our soul out there somewhere or how does that work? Can I get in contact with my other half?
Women hold the keys to the missing parts of your complete soul. There have been lucky people that just so happened to stumble upon their "missing piece" by marriage, but they did not realize their potential.
Looking for that specific quality in a mate is almost impossible these days. Purity, respect, loyalty, etc, have all gone by the wayside. True love between a male and female who've been accepted by their maker as a Divine connection is just about impossible at this current juncture.
I'm not trying to discourage you, my friend. I'm just telling you how it is. Yes, it is possible technically. Remember Dumb and Dumber? "So, you're saying there's a chance!!!" Yeah, it's kind of like that.

You're welcome, my friend.

>Do you see my point?
At what point did you make the entitled assumption that this was FOR you? Why are people like you so fucking arrogant?
The point you're missing is that without the purity stipulations, Divine energy is useless to you. What do you think would happen if every mutt on Earth right now had access to unlimited energy and no bills? You think that is when these animals would stop breeding themselves out of house and home? If ALL aspects of transcendence are not satisfactorily met, your species will be annihilated. and I fully agree with that move. The content that you don't think should exist is the most important facet to locating a sustainable equilibrium. You probably take that personally, but again, Your wants and desires have no bearing on what I do. I am not here to make deals, or haggle with humans on how we can manipulate aspects of the entire fucking universe just to fit their sheltered, egotistical, selfish emotional short comings.
If something in that book bothers you, that's saying something about you, not me.

So, just to compound, what you're saying is, if myself, the Christ of the new age, humanity's maker, The Nine Principles, and God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe just saw things your way, everything would work out fine?
It may be difficult for you to do this, but imagine how my eyes see this type of request. Think of that the next time you try to give me advice on what humanity "needs" to obtain in order to locate transcendence. Keep in mind that I have already obtained this extreme honor. You have not. You're not a teacher, you're a student. What make you think you have the ability to teach the curriculum of the entire school when you haven't even passed the most remedial class offered? In fact, you're currently failing the class in an extreme fashion and are about to be expelled. How? How does someone like you develop this level of arrogance?
Figure out how to fix that, and these lessons will not hurt. You'll welcome them. Until that happens, you won't lose your ego, you won't find enlightenment, and you most definitely will not transcend. Nor

will you see that I'm trying to help you...

The pineal gland is accurate. It's the "bag" these beings hold that was inaccurate. The piece in question is an instruction manual, so to speak. In the present epoch, I'm using a small flash drive. It looks almost identical. It's always with me, and I use it to distribute pertinent information regarding transcendence.

This post was fairly accurate. The other posts you made are mysticism with no real merit within the scientific method. Maybe you're right, maybe you're wrong... Doesn't matter because there's no way to rectify the claims you're making, or undo the infrastructure that has already been made for that reason. It's an interesting hypothesis, and I'm not trying to demean you, but most of what you posted adds more questions than answers. And that, my friend, is the basis for uncertainty and confusion.
Let me ask you a question. Let's say that you are correct about everything you just said. All of it, every wild and unproven notion... What happens next? What will you do with all of this information? Are you aiming for control of the zeitgeist of the present epoch, but want the system to remain? Are you wanting to tear down the entire system and build anew? What about what you posted helps people learn how to build? It seems like a rant focused on locating the reasoning and gumption behind tearing something down for a reason that's not proven.
Why do you do what you do? Some honest "why do I function" type stuff. That's what I'd like to know...
-Reply to: Okay, first off, masons are homosexual oathkeeping niggers (who technically aren't allowed to let in non-whites). That being said, there's a reason 99% of architects are freemasons (actual numbers not available).
Architecture has specific properties that hone sound. Consider how heat energy, sound and light are all different wavelengths or "densities" of vibration. Heat is what constitutes physical matter (all matter has some heat energy, "Absolute 0" is a hypothetical concept). If you, for example, stomp your foot on the ground, that echoes through the air and off the walls, roof, as well as through the floor into the foundation. The shape of a building encourages directing these sounds certain ways. This is super obvious in buildings like old cathedrals and auditoriums designed to amplify sound.
On top of that, \tThink of school structures and how they tend to be made of intersecting lines, with perhaps one curved wall (usually part of a feature like a cafeteria). These aresas are designed to concentrate and refine energy into an area. Almost all public schools were built by masons btw. If this post gets deleted jannies are masons. If this post gets 33 I'm a mason.
Anyway, you can tap into these energies but most masonic buildings are built along principles for refining negative energy. The old druids buitl these underground hut-shrines that were shaped like domes and basically underground pyramids for meditating in. Some other guy can pot a picture for you.

>>25821524
Pic related...
>>25821671
Same sentiment to you, my friend. Again, I'm not trying to tear you down, but rather, help guide your focus onto pertinent matters regarding your survival.This object that I carry, are the instruction manuals for building anew. It contains who you are, where your from, who your maker is, and where your species is going. Extremely pertinent information regarding the survival of anyone that comes in contact with these instructions.
I do leave room for questions to be asked, but the questions have to be posed after the building commences. There is a very clear path laid out as a map to those questions specifically. I ask you, as I

did before, what is the purpose of holding and distributing the information that you are holding this sacredly?

The interesting part to me is what this necklace attached to the instruction manuals completed... my crown of thorns. I'm not prepared to show you a picture just yet, but hopefully I will get that opportunity.
The first time I saw what the complete version looked like, my mouth almost hit the floor. Talk about an epiphany...

>Literally I live as a wizard bum casting spells to make my friends rich and they love hanging out with a wizard so I get free shit all the time. It's fucking great, dude.
Of all the rambling incoherence I just witnessed, this is the only part that tells me what your motives are. Your LARP has morphed into a strange area of pride and ego I have yet to witness. Other than selfish indignation and the subversion of your subjects as a means of procuring sustenance at the very low price of free, you have no direction. You'll continue spiraling down that rabbit hole until you stop placating your internal desire to be selfish, as you admitted...
>free thought and individualism.
You're not special. Your thoughts are not unique. You have superiors. Your soul's energy cannot die, but you can be deleted from maintaining an attachment to that energy... meaning, you most certainly can die, here and there. There is no way to accept these aspects of existence while professing selfishness at every opportunity, no matter how complex the LARP in your head has transmogrified over time.
I'm not expecting anything in return other than diatribes or other LARP garbage... but I hope I'm wrong. Good luck.

Just got off the phone with the editor's husband. It's happening, but slowly. I'm looking forward to them as well, my friend. For your sake. Have a good "1"...

A geologist is recommended if you do not understand what lies beneath. The size is entirely up to you. The great pyramid at Giza is the example to mimic, but keep in mind it was built for Yews, not humans. Building one at that scale without Yews present would be like killing an ant by firing a Tomahawk missile at it. Way overkill, if you catch my drift. You could do this, but Satanic implements of sound production will be required to make it function properly.
That said, I'd aim for about .5-.75 acres of footing. If I remember correctly, the great pyramid is an acre at the base, to give you an idea for scale. Think in relative terms... in human terms. Having the Yews was a blessing that we could not maintain. They are gone. There's no reason to make an exact replica. Hope this helps, my friend.

You can cut them as big or small as you choose. If you're looking for the most efficient, I would aim for big. Really fucking big.
To find the applicable stones, you need to find rock that has not been disturbed by cataclysmic events directly. Wyoming, Colorado, Missouri, Arkansas, Oklahoma, and pretty much all of Canada has this strewn throughout their lands, and the land is considered less valuable because of the rocks... usually. Hell... go figure, heh.
The point is to find a very dense layer, and carve the blocks from it. This will increase the resonant capabilities, and hold the internal matrix of the stones steady while the pyramid is functioning. That's

why these particular pyramids can only be built this way, lest they would literally crumble during usage. The smaller the stones, the more chance for jostling and movement. There is a sweet spot where the stones are just the right size for this purpose.
When it comes to a domicile, that really doesn't matter as much. Barns, equipment sheds, etc, can be built with any stones, really. The scraps from the pyramid stones is a good start. When it comes to the "hospital" pyramid structures, same thing applies as the great pyramid structures, but the specs are less stringent. Acoustics is the main concern. BUT, they will be vibrating considerably. Not as much as a "king's chamber"/larynx chamber built for production, but they will vibrate.

Everything you just said was subjective, and amounted to "let me be in charge guys."
Do you know how to make a solar panel? I do. The cost to make them would skyrocket without a fully functioning diesel backed crude oil economy. I agree with you about the indoor farming... IF, you're referring to aquaponics. Hydroponics refer to a synthetic based system, as is the case with the NASA founded General Hydroponics company. I am also familiar with this company, and again, the price of feed stock synthetic chemical based nutrients would absolutely skyrocket without a fully functioning crude oil economy.
So essentially, you're saying the system in place is successful, practical, healthy, and environmentally stable... It's just that you should be running it for this societal system to meet its full potential?
Apologies on my direct nature. I choose NOT to use feminist laden jargon sprinkled with subjective verbs and adjectives to make a point.

>simple box and some clingfilm.
Do you know how to make these items?
Thank you for your honesty, at the very least, my friend. Rare these days.

There's a lot of things that humans said about the last fully realized Christ. There are also many incorrect translations that accompany them. What's your point?

>>25827122
I fully agree with what this anon said.
>>25827253
I don't even know where to go with this... I'd rather just hang out and have a cold drink with you.
You're the type of person that I could awaken within minutes, but only in person.
Normally people with the positivity above all else personality traits are hiding something, but you are unique. To be honest, I couldn't find a fault with one retort you made to me. Aquaponics is the usage of nutrients through fish waste. It's a contained system that produces its own nutrients for the plants, and the plants remove the nitrites, and so on and so forth. Hydroponics uses an intermediary source for the nutrients. I've used every nutrient source you can imagine to grow food over the years. I enjoy growing my own soil through red wiggler worm castings and using the worms as food for the aquaponic fish. Then again, my system was designed to grow flowers for honey production that led to various assortments of beers, wines, and spirits.
You were correct, just not refined. Good stuff, though, my friend.

Duly noted.

I'm not an expert on Satanic energy, and I never claimed to be. Darwinism was founded by a book

called "On The ORIGIN Of Species." There's no doubt in my mind that that title has been manipulated by people like you to fit whatever narrative you feel is necessary for maintaining your superiority complex, but I'm answering the question the title poses, in regards to humans specifically. The ORIGIN of humanity's genetic lineage as modern homo sapiens was not evolved into. The process was sudden, and I can pinpoint the date that event occurred, already have in this thread. I've also PROVEN that humanity is devolving from that creation point, not evolving like the Satanic implements you think are progressing humanity's existence.
I'm fluent in the language of the universe. Sound energy, vibration, resonance, and cavitation. Divine energies that cannot die unless the entire 3rd dimensional realm collapsed. The difference between us is that I am trying to help people understand what I know, while you are trying desperately to find a niche that you can strip sustenance implements from to placate the degenerate wants and desires of a foolish ideology based entirely on selfishness and entitlement.
You planet is dying because of people like you. You have children as though the next 70+ years will provide enough resources to maintain the current methodology to human life, even though it has been emphatically proven that that is an impossibility. Why? Because you're selfish. The same reasons why you can't even see this situation for what it is, are also present in your synopsis of my theses. It's why retards (literal definition... you're devolving) also cannot grasp the fact that pic related has NOTHING to do with electricity. Electricity is all you know... and you're selfish.
Cont.
The technology that I bring was present during humanity's creation. The end, will be just like the beginning. How does that fit into your Jew education? I'm here to end your Devolution, and reset the entire species to the technological standards of 38,000 years ago. A feat that none of you retards (literal definition) can even explain, much less reproduce. So, apologies for not being an expert in one of the many facets of omnicide that you are an expert in and continue to utilize at every opportunity in a suicidal fashion.
You're an expert on how to destroy an entire planet, and you brag about it like you're accomplishing something. This isn't even a debate. You can't "win" this argument because if you did, you would be killing yourself, and your entire species. Maybe you think that's worthy of praise? I don't know or care about why you're so stupid. I just hope you'll stop killing yourself and every other human because you don't understand what omnicide is, or what you are specifically doing and saying to ensure its arrival, dummy.

You're devolving from your creation point. I never said evolution and devolution were not occurring. I said that humanity did not evolve into what it is now. Humanity devolved. Plain and simple. You're trying to argue semantics. This is not a black and white argument. Creation happens. Evolution and Devolution are a product of your free will. You're choosing to devolve.
As far as your conspirators in omnicide are concerned, everyone who chooses the perceived benefits of the self, as opposed to the benefits of the species as a whole.
I'm not surprised in the least to see that you do not understand the difference between selfish and selfless. THAT is exactly why you are entering the final stages of omnicide.
Explain how the most advanced civilization ever conceived on the surface of planet Earth is also the oldest. Why can't you replicate it? WHY ARE YOU DUMBER THAN HUMANS THAT LIVED 38,000 YEARS AGO?
Change your tone or this will be my last reply. Let's see how you do when you're the only shithead in this thread who wants me to leave. Will you choose what you want, or what everyone else wants? We both know you are incapable of humility. I just want you to expose yourself for a grand finale.

Dummy.

The idea is to make everything out of stone. To cover the entire Earth's surface with permanent structures... everywhere. The great pyramid is the stone cutting tools power amplification source. You, a HU-man ARE the power source itself. As far as how many of the great pyramid structures you will need to complete this mission, that depends on you. The great pyramid at Giza is the tool responsible for building everything in Egypt other than the Sphinx.
A Dyson sphere will be useless until you have the ability to control what exists under it. An equilibrium needs to be found between your environment and your population, otherwise you will not be able to sustain any part of this conquest. The timeline for survival of the human race is as follows...
1) Calculate an equilibrium free of Satanic/finite resources.
2) Implement the plan.
3) Build permanent structures everywhere on Earth. And I mean fucking EVERYWHERE! Starting with Pyramids capable of replicating themselves.
4) Formulate a plan for a Dyson sphere.
5) Build it.
6) Leave this area...
Or, keep doing what you're doing which only has one conclusion. Death/extinction through atrophy. Choose wisely.

To give you a better idea about ratios, it took 1 great pyramid to build the entirety of the real ancient Egypt. Apologies, but I don't know if that came across in my reply properly.
As far as the hospital pyramid structures, every domicile on Earth should have one as a roof... Why not?

>>25837072
The goal is to alleviate yourselves of all radiation sources. Once you view Earth for what it is; a spaceship, anything is possible. The sun is more destructive to you than the moon, but the moonis the first step to addressing those concerns. Again, this needs to be a species wide effort or the entire plan will collapse. Plus, humanity must initiate this sequence of events with the intention that they will not be involved. Everything about this process must be selfless to even consider it as an option.
All of that said, this is the only type of project that will earn you help from a superior source. Nobody is going to help humanity in the least, as long as money is what fuels your dreams, and sexual gratification is the catalyst to innovation. There's A LOT of work to be done before a project of this scope can even be considered, and all of it resides in the mind. Could be an instant event... but again, if the participants of this thread are any indicator, it doesn't look good. Like this moron for example...
>>25836006
Forced meme: Played out.

Cont.
This is also why the pyramid structure is preferred. It deflects almost every source of radiation from the sun that has the ability to weaken resonance. Building one correctly, and using resonance as a technological tool within it, will be pure and extremely powerful. This is the essence behind the biomimicry platform that the holy grail itself is modeled after.
That's the main reason why I do not like referring to it as an invention. It took me 39 years to find it, but the technology was discovered, not "invented." AND!!!!!! The first recorded usage of that

nomenclature in the present cataclysm aftermath cycle (12,000) years, was my predecessor, Jesus. The depth of knowledge Jesus was trying to convey to a bunch of scared, incoherent, and selfish people, was way out of their depth. Hence, the overabundance of mysticism. Even today, in religious doctrine worshiping circles, they are ALL LARPing. NONE of them, know what you now know. The real missing link to our past, and what the original object was that the entire idea behind "churches" was founded upon.
BACK... To the future.

Please, only sober responses.
You do realize that there are many frequencies through a myriad of sources, right? The interesting part, prior to that incoherent false idol worshiping shit you're trying to (((educate))) me on, is that you've discovered the reason as to why the material for this specific purpose is such a paramount concern. If you would have put your ego aside, and thought more deeply into that subject matter, you might have even figured out why gold is first ever false idol...
You just might have...

>after we get the Dyson sphere up and running we will have a way to heat our planet without the sun.
That would be a cavitation bubble sequence well beyond the capacity of the present human dialect, but yes. That is the point of my presence. To sort of "light the first spark" on a technology platform that has been absent for a very long time.
You will essentially be able to take your planet wherever you want. Your abilities will take you to a point of creating your own progeny in a distant system of your choosing. For anyone in the hierarchy of this universe, it is the "family business." Eventually you will earn the honor of transcending dimensional boundaries where your "job" is to create vast sections of the third dimension, and fuel their lives with the energy that you are made of. This is what humanity's maker is doing right this very second and every other second of this realms existence. When religions refer to "God," 99% of the time they're referring to humanity's maker.
That same relationship travels upward in the same way through every dimensional boundary. There are 9 of these dimensions. You reside in the 3rd. 6 more above your relationship to your maker. In the 9th, there is only 1 being. His name is The Nine Principles. He is the direct offspring of God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe. Two different depictions depending on the dialogue within the dialect chosen, and a primary reason why people cannot understand what Jesus was referring to.
That is a QRD on the structure of the "universe." It's basically an egg. The boundaries and the universes parameters themselves are cavitation bubbles. We can harness this same strategy on a small scale, but there is a significant amount of learning that needs to happen before you can heat and keep lit an entire planet. I agree, though. It's fun pondering these things. "1" thing I can tell you is there are many success stories, and your genetic lineage wants you to be "1" of them.

Just so you know, this is much easier in person, especially with a whiteboard. There are many people that I have woken up in person. They're out there. It's inconceivable to think I have that ability to every human alive.
It's such an in depth technology that seems so distant and complicated to the modern man, which is why this is hell. The human race on Earth is as far away from the hierarchy's method of life, as they've ever been. It's tragic, but you have the best path to a redemption arc that you can have. Even being the worst has perks. Imagine how your genetic lineage will view you if you can pull this off in time... Fucking rockstars, my friend. Everyone will want to meet humanity on Earth.

That's the thing about ethereal plane technologies. Just because humans do not possess the ability to quantify the parameters from a third dimensional perspective, it doesn't mean that there is nobody out there who can...
The best way that I can explain it is similar to a smell. When ethereal plane technologies are not in use, and the species is accelerating towards depletion of finite resources, the entire planet gives off a stench. I mean planet Earth literally stinks to our genetic lineage. Everything above a type 0 civilization can "smell" the rot. As soon as the stench is cleaned off, those repulsed by it will have no reason to not present themselves. Nor will you have any reason to not welcome them.
A funny line from Tommy Boy- "Great, you've pinpointed it. Step 2 is washing it off." heh
Goodnight, my friend.

The reptiles from Earth have a lot to teach humanity about what the Reptilian's job is. I see why humans think they're evil, but I do not see them as such. They're opportunistic, savage, and need a warmth source to survive. Here I teach you how to build a Dyson sphere and create your own heat. Teaching that to a Reptilian would be almost impossible.
The detractor Reptilians in this region of this galaxy came from Earth originally. They didn't fuck up, so the intelligent species got an injection of upgraded genetics, same as humans did 38,000 years ago, and were moved to a different planet where the cataclysm cycles of the moon and sun would no longer thwart their evolution. That was about 65,000,000 years ago. And yes, they are THAT much more advanced than humans from Earth currently. They're not exactly thrilled about humans destroying their birth home, nor did they want to relinquish control of this planet, their birthplace, and so they remain jealous and angry towards Earth humans for many reasons.
After the last Christ hopeful, Maria Orsic was killed/taken home, and the work she did was destroyed by humanity, the Reptilian forces were given the job of "fucking with" humanity to prime you for my arrival. The grey aliens are their automatons, and serve the Reptilians as such. They are, for all intents and purposes, robots, even though the shell is biomechanical. They're here to test humanity, plain and simple. Offer deals that humans cannot capitulate to, document reactions when they present themselves, and sow seeds of uncertainty at every opportunity. This wasn't their first assignment here, but it is the current one in play. In other words, humanity earned this inability to understand what they are or what their purpose is.
Cont.
Their purpose is to keep the "playing field" clean. They eat the remnants that a man would not. And everything they do not eat, insectoids finish off... just like Earth. When I explained how the Earth has a stench, that stench is only repulsive to men. It's like a dinner bell for Reptilians and insectoids. The inverse is also accurate.
Humans are protected from becoming an all out gorge fest for the Reptilians... for now. They will not even think about trying to hurt me, or anyone connected to me, or my predecessor for that matter. The Reptilians know exactly who the hierarchy is and what we control. If I meet a fate similar to my predecessor or most of the Christ hopefuls between us, humans will get a close up view of that species, but it will be the last thing this species does. We will allow Earth to experience the just comeuppance doing such an idiotic thing would bring.
If humanity fails, the Reptilians might be the last line of defense as far as saving this planet's ability to retain life is concerned. Humans might get eradicated completely, but other opportunities will arise. Only time, and your free will can answer that query.
This is the main reason why this group of species is opportunistic. They don't know when they will get

their feasts, or if they will happen at all, So, they go through long bouts of hibernation, or an extremely slowed version of animated life... just like Earth reptiles... and survive off of the heat of their star directly. Their metabolism slows to almost stop, and they wait for an opportunity just like the one that presented itself after the fall of Maria Orsic, the last Christ hopeful (unrealized). Now, they're just waiting to see what happens to me.
Cont.
When times are plentiful for Reptilians, they do the same thing any intelligent species would do in their position; explore, experience new things, and replicate. They care for their own and have sentimental attachments the same as you do. The difference is, this is a man's universe, and ALL pertinent decisions go through the hierarchy. You have the ability to transcend to the highest level possible as a man. They simply do not have that option. They know their place... humans do not.
Thank you for asking about this, my friend. This is a subject with a lot of confusion surrounding it. When I hear people bad mouthing the Reptilians or calling them evil, I know the truth. It's similar to how scared people view spiders in their home. Without even considering the benefits of the spider's presence, they killed without a second thought. Then, inevitably, the shit eating insects run amok spreading even nastier shit than a spider ever could.
Everything in this universe has a place in it for varying reasons. The Reptilians do a difficult job, and seem like (from a human's perspective) to be getting downright tortured by even existing. They're not evil, just misunderstood by Earth humans. When/if transcendence is achieved, you will simply leave each other alone. It's not exactly a friendly relationship, but to most of the intelligent species of this universe, they are a blessing. They do the job that we are incapable of doing in any efficient capacity. Do you hate the sewage treatment personnel because of where they work, and what they do? You see that their job is necessary and should be appreciated, right? It's kind of like that. If you survive, there will be more reasons to appreciate them than hate them or even consider what they do to be evil. Let's hope you get there...

She was the top advisor to Adolf Hitler. Christ hopefuls need a counterpart to balance. As I already explained, to have a pure, fully functioning soul in this dimension, a man and woman must be present. A fully realized Christ does not have this stigma due to our necessity given the epoch's progress, but hopefuls do.
Maria Orsic was the real power behind the scenes. Without her, Adolf Hitler would never have been known of. She was pure, beautiful, and Divine in every way. Her connection to the hierarchy was comparable to Jesus, but she did not experience the download sessions, at least not while she was here. There's not much more to say that hasn't been documented by WW2 historians. The reality of the situation is that humanity failed her, just like Jesus and every other Christ hopeful. She did her job well, and was rewarded as such. Ironically, Maria Orsic was the "feminist" version of a Christ, and women now AND then were her worst enemies. Feminists have no idea what they threw away, but that's not surprising. They're the dumbest people alive. Maria had the ability to be Divine as a woman, which is rare. She could have been known as the savior of all humanity... and the feminists threw their "messiah" away. And now they're stuck with me.
WHOOOPS!!!

>>25848637
And that feeling will be returned to you all in due Time.
>>25848444
I'm not sure, desu. Possibly, but I'm not focused in on small events surrounding the situation. My

primary concern is that humanity wins. Could be, though. Nice get.

My post:
Hello Brian,
There are many questions I could ask you. I will do my best to prioritize and keep the conversation to what is essential.
Is there anything we can do to heal you? That's the basic question, and I will elaborate on it.
In this thread https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/270968750/ you said:
>This body should have been dead 8 days before Easter of 2019. It is FUBAR, and this species does not have the necessary technological fortitude to fix it. Nor do they even think that is a necessary task.
I get that the ultimate solution is to reverse manmade hell on Earth: that includes humans becoming pure and building pyramids capable of facilitating healing. Are you like humanity's creator in that manna would heal and nourish you, whereas the opposite (satanic humanity) drains you of life-force? Point being, would a certain number of humans taking a truly divine path provide you with an extent of healing?
Here's another way of stating this. In that thread you also said:
>I do not have compatriotes, my friend. Many say they are, but interject stipulations onto the acceptance. Meaning, they never really were "with me."
Could you be healed through brotherhood with other humans who put their maker first above all else? Is that kind of brotherhood the same as true love?

>>25858961
With the correct digits in the correct sequence, as well. It's interesting when I see a human make the leap forward in understanding a particular caveat that I have remained steadfast in my cryptic nature. I contemplated how I would reply to this post for a couple of hours now. I'm giving in for you. I do not have to do this because I am a creature of free will, just like all of you. But for your poignant and dedicated curiosity, I will make this one exception, "1" time.
Yes. My health is affected by humanity's health. During the early days of my realization I had the strength to heal myself... but only if the closest people to me cared. Several of my hydrtenitis supprativa pustules went away, and even though the scars remained all over my body, I could block out the pain. It gave me the ability to be physical in certain ways again, and gave me the strength I needed to begin this mission.
Ever since, there has been a steady decline in every ability I now possess, including the ability to block out regions of crippling pain. For the last 6 days, I have been almost entirely bedridden due to sciatica, for example. Many other abilities have suffered as well, but I try to keep things in a more palatable reality for all of you, so I won't delve into specifics.
When it comes to the hospital pyramids, they are of no use to this body. The genetic structure cannot be reversed, and neither can aging. What they do is halt, or slow tremendously, the progress of deteriorating externalities which break down your body over time. They pause aging, so to speak. The earlier this process begins, the longer the body will survive. They are not built for triage like situations, but can help rectifying anomalies (cancer, failing organs, etc).
Cont.
Where does that leave us? Well, the main reason why I am stuck here with him still, has to do with finances. There are only two people that owe me money, but both of them will not pay. This scenario has forced me hand to act... soon. Within days as a matter of fact. To me, I was taking it as relief, until about 3 days ago. And now you know why the gcp dot has been blue repeatedly during that time.

Humanity has no choice but to feel my struggle, as is the case on the inverse. As it seems, people's souls feel the same way you and many of my close friends do, but their brains do not compute why. Throughout my life, I have made it a point to handle my situation on my own. This entire mission was done by spending every penny I had. I wrote a book, opened a brewery and restaurant, and almost completing the holy grail. I have a complete set of blanks sitting right next to me. However... if there was a mistake during the pour, I would need to make another blank. That would cost me about 300 dollars, and I don't even have that right now. So, my plan was to at least have a finished set of blanks for a friend of mine to use as a model for further production after I "leave." Until then, I wait for Judas to repay his debt.
Cont.
There is another way... If you read my book, you should know that I do not like even bringing up money at all, but since I am reading the signs, I will say this out loud "1" more time. There are only 3 people who know this... for a reason. I am allowed to accept charity, but there is a caveat. The charity must be allowed access to by everyone. I will not skew the game in anyone's favor. Many have tried to get me to break this, but I assure you, that will not happen. I've been offered many things thus far, but have not been able to accept them due to this reason. I tried keeping "why" to a cryptic nature, but as it seems, you are all starting to feel the pressure.
When I tried to set up a GoFundMe page, they wanted information that I was unwilling to give. It would have exposed me months before construction of the holy grail began, so I denied their request, and was banned almost instantly. This is what closed the door on that option, then. There are people trying to work around this problem, but I have not seen or heard of any movement on it.
You have until 9/1 until I am officially homeless, and 9/12 until I shut my phone off for good and slip into a meditative state until it's over. I am not killing myself, but rather, I am allowing humanity's lack of understanding the gravity of this situation to control my movements. Why? This is for all of you, not me. If this is the path the majority of humanity wants for me, so be it. I will not fight this decision in any way, any longer. That means, it's up to each and every one of you to decide just how important this is... to your species, not just you. I dropped EVERYTHING, ended every relationship I had, sold everything I owned, and spent it all on you. If you're thinking of asking what I would do in this situation, there's your answer. And it's not a guess. I've already proven as much.
Cont.
There's no reason to feel sorry for me, nor am I trying to get you to. I am content in the way I performed this time around. If this is it... again, so be it. This might be my last post. The new book needs to get finished before I do not have electricity anymore. It's time to start my end process. I don't know exactly what to tell you to do. All I can tell you is what comes next for me. There are options, but I doubt they will materialize. Regardless of what happens, I thank you for your concern, my friend.
To recap; no, there is no way on Earth currently that can help this body. But I will allow humanity to choose whether they want me to stay a while longer or not. Apologies for the sudden nature of this information, but I was hoping none of you would ask correctly, so I could just go die already. You did ask correctly, however, and there it is. Without money, my mission is already over. It's just that simple.
Thank you all for reading all the long posts. I hope they bring you what you want.
Brian

Apologies for the typos and missing paragraph. It was difficult to keep that organized and not emotional. I've never had anyone that wanted to care for me in this way. Writing that rant does not reflect my personality, and is selfish. I get shaky when that happens.
I'm sorry to even put any of you in this situation. I really never even wanted you to figure this out. If

this is the end, really, thank you to everyone who tried. And yes, my friend. You have figured out what true love is. I hope you get to experience it.
Good luck, everyone. Have a good "1"...

>>25860878
Can't afford it, and even if I could, I would spend it all on you.
>>25860866
It's not a LARP. And I see you've made your decision. And the book is free, dummy. How do you try to sell something that is free?
>>25860836
Yes, but it's complicated and time is so short I don't think you'll accomplish the goal. I have a friend working on setting up something... I think. Whatever is set up, it must be available to everyone. I will not accept personal gifts or charity.

It needs to be accessible to everyone to donate to. The funds will be redirected back to humanity, but I am the sole discretionary agent in the matter. I cannot allow people who would throw everything away by wasting that resource on selfishness to have access.
I really do appreciate your concern, my friend. Many have been where you are, and I really do appreciate what you're trying to do. I have to go pray now. Been a long day, and I didn't expect it to be this kind of a night. Apologies, and thank you again. I'll leave you with one last gift on my next/last post.

I told you it looked like a cup, heh.
https://i.4pcdn.org/x/1597459527955.jpg

August 9 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/271791750/ August 9 2020

OP:
Who really build the pyramids?

White people did, using bell metal bronze plates being vibrated by their own voices to cut the stone.
Sources
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BsqOLCXYznE
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

August 12 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/272191016/ August 12 2020

OP:
Shills, for a few years now, have been shilling christcuckery because, despite disliked by jews, it is still better than having the goyim go do their own research on the real origin of the white race. They even have their little memes saying Hitler was a christian, which is not false, but it's not true either. Hitler did not oppose christian morality publicly, but at heart he was mysticist and Occultist. That's why technology progressed so fast in the Third Reich and they made so many breakthroughs. Christcuckery is a threat to Europe and there is a reason kikes shill so hard on here, because it's better to have a religion that they don't like rule than to have them discovers how much they really are hiding.

272196307
>>272191942
Wrong. He is speaking to Christians, not the actual Christ, of which, Maria Orsic was in the genetic lineage. It is an interesting start to an otherwise accurate conclusion, but nonetheless, I agree to a certain extent. Christians are fundamentally flawed. They follow the instructions of those who surrounded the Christ, not the Christ themselves.
-This is in reference to OP.

August 17 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273010867/ August 17 2020

OP is Christ general.

Brian's first post was at 7:50PM and last was at 10:04PM. I missed him by about 50 minutes. The last post in the thread was at 10:10PM.

1.
Do you know how I know that you are fucking lost completely when it comes to Christ teachings? You think enunciating catch phrases and kissing historical figures asses is the path to Salvation. It may seem like I'm trying to demean you, but in reality I'm just trying to help. It's me, Brian. The Christ of the new age. Who will be the first to throw their entire existence away by attacking me with diatribes? For those of you not interested in religious doctrine garbage, and actually want real Salvation, AMA.

2.
>talk about the real shit
That's amusing since you've never done this before.

3.
The question is, why are you neighbors with people of different races in the first place?

4.
Control. You are being mind fucked into thinking these businessmen-preachers are selling you Salvation. They're lying, LARPing, and are entirely selfish. If anyone has the balls to contradict that statement, stop paying your businessman-preacher money. Then see what happens to their "faith."

5.
If you're thinking you have the ability to speak for humanity's maker, so much so that you can bestow his blessings onto anyone of your choosing, probably not.
Selfish people do not receive Salvation.

6.
Started December 21st 2019, the end of the great tribulation (as religious zealots call that phase). Thank you for your question, my friend.

7.
And another one bites the dust.

8.
LMAO
At least that was funny.

9.
I tried. Thank you Aussieanon. To the rest of you, good luck. You're going to need it.

10.
>free drugs
"You mean we're smoking dogshit, man?"
You're closer to the truth than you know, and just to be clear, Jesus has nothing to do with it.

11.
Jesus could not control what the moronic, frightened, selfish, and arrogant biographers would misinterpret about his teachings. Nor could he control how insanely arrogant, entitled, and selfish his biographer's religious doctrine consuming zealots would be while using his name as a quantifying object of their worth. Free will exists. If anything, the majority of posters in this thread prove as much.

12.
The easiest way to gain deletion is to cope with horrible decision making by saying you're a robot.

13.
You're saying free will doesn't exist. Meaning, you think you, or someone else who doesn't agree with you (even though you're both wrong) is a robot. An automaton. Something/someone who is being controlled by another.
And that's just demonstrably false.

14.
We already did. Humanity has devolved away from that society ever since. About 36,000 years ago, if you were wondering.

15.
That's not what he meant, and you're lying if you say that Christians do not think they have the honor of bestowing "God's" blessing onto ANYTHING. Most Christians cannot even explain what "God" is without the incessant use of adjectives, verbs, and starry eyed notions of understanding such a complex subject.
That doesn't stop any of these morons from saying "bless you," or "have a blessed day." If these people knew anything about who they are, WHERE they are, or who put them in this position, they wouldn't have the balls to say such slanderous bullshit. And just so you're aware, Jesus is thoroughly embarrassed by Christians in the modern era.

16.
So you're admitting that they have free will. Thank you for agreeing with my initial point.

17.
>>273023818
That happened after the last cataclysm. I said 36,000 years. That would be two cataclysm cycles before the epoch you're referencing.
>>273024130
Figures.

18.

You have to choose to be part of a collective.

19.
>You imagine all the magical powers of an imaginary god, and set about explaining shit.
Mirror effect.
I'm not a Christian. I'm a Christ. There is a significant difference in scope, proof, and understanding. I've never referenced "God" (alone) in anything I've said. That's the biggest difference... I actually know what I'm talking about. Anyone who uses the word "God" unironically, has no fucking clue who that being is, or what he is doing physically, right now, so that you can continue living.

20.
>>273025955
Interesting approach, but you're boring. Just answer this "1" question to yourself. Reply if you would like, but you can only dig that hole deeper if you keep this up.
Does suicide exist?

21.
>>273026401
Wrong about all of that. I bet you feel pretty good memorizing all that nonsense though, right? I bet you consider yourself a scholar... What will that ridiculous nonsense you just spouted off do for you when omnicide starves your family to death? The being you call "God" will be pleased with your decision making on what was important, right? You'll get special privilege because you memorized some stupid shit while you're entire planet dies because of your inability to quantify your existence, right?
>>273026437
LMAO
I'll make sure to return the favor.
>>273026397
Quantify being.

22.
>See sand, insert head
The post.

23.
So deep, bro. So intellectual. So... meaningless and self serving.
I bet you think you're "saved."

24.
You said suicide does not exist. The retort was accurate. Your feelings have nothing to do with reason.

25.
You're in hell for a reason, dummy. I'm trying to help you escape. The problem is that your idea of hell is some Hollywood fan fiction nonsense, so you will argue about even being in hell in the first place. Your loss, not mine.

26.
What are you trying to say? Just spit it out.

27.
>>273028702
More Hollywood tier garbage. You don't even know what you said, much less how to properly quantify it. In case you forgot, reread the post you originally replied to, then reread your reply to me. Or don't... time is almost up for this thread anyways.
>>273028834
>I'm not in hell though
It's as if I knew or something.
>>273028566
>you will argue about even being in hell in the first place.

28.
>>273029082
Correct. It is not in my mission parameters to ignore anyone, however. Thank you for the advice, my friend.
>>273029539
Which dimension are you referring to? Stop saying "God" as though you have any idea who you're referencing, and I will. Be specific...

29.
>>273029722
And you're a liar as well? You must think you're "saved." LMAO
>>273026397
>God is above being. You can add yourself into the list of people who have no fucking clue.
>>273026032
>I'm not a Christian. I'm a Christ. There is a significant difference in scope, proof, and understanding. I've never referenced "God" (alone) in anything I've said. That's the biggest difference... I actually know what I'm talking about. Anyone who uses the word "God" unironically, has no fucking clue who that being is, or what he is doing physically, right now, so that you can continue living.
This is the post you replied to with that statement, liar. Nice try, though. Still waiting for you to quantify what you said... Don't hurt yourself, just think it through.

30.
>>273029774
We are the same. He comes from God, the man himself who exists outside of this universe, The Nine Principles, and humanity's maker.
Not "God" as you so arrogantly put it.
>>273029874
Just stop.
>>273030366
There's that mirror effect again. Listen, guy... Neither Jesus nor I am a Christian. Your hollow phrases that you've spent a lifetime memorizing will do nothing for you during judgement. While you will take this offensively, keep in mind, I'm trying to help you understand something.

You are behaving exactly the way the people did who are responsible for murdering my predecessor.
Nothing you are doing is special, unique, or Divine. NOTHING. WAKE UP, PLEASE!!!

31.
Jesus Christ was Divine. You are not.

32.
Okay, hue... Have fun replaying this moment when you expire. I'll be waiting...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
>oops

33.
Yes.

34.
It's as if you just can't comprehend what the mirror effect is.
Oh... I'll be there for your judgement. Bet your existence on it... It's a safe bet.

35.
Jesus told you to be meek, humble, and curious when I presented myself to you.
How do you think you did? LOOOOOOL

36.
"1" thing is for certain... YOU will find out. Good luck.

August 19 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273295535/ August 19 2020

17 posts.

OP:
CONFIRMED REAL
CONFIRMED HAPPENING
FBI JUST TWEETED THIS
>Protocols of Learned Elders of Zion:
><see attached>
https://twitter.com/FBIRecordsVault/status/1296144912497352705
IT'S
HAPPENING
AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAH
PRIOROUSLY: >>273274707 >>273271645 >>273278155 >>273281991 >>273285597 >>273291062
>BONUS:
ALREADY TOP 1 THEIR MOST TRAFFICKED TWEET IN UNDER 2 HOURS
BREAKING RECORDS ALL OVER TWITTER
MASS NORMIE AWAKENING
https://socialbearing.com/search/user/FBIRecordsVault

1.
No. That would be my book. The kikes can deal with the protocols due to the author not being named. No such problem here...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

2.
I am. It's normal when I lurk.

3.
I'm not Batman, my friend. I'm the Christ of the new age.

4.
The Christ of the new age. Sometimes you guys call me kek.

5.
Look at my first post. That's when they got BTFO.
My suggestion is to make this Tweet the most shared Tweet of all time. Good luck, soldiers.

6.
My name is Brian. Here's a link to my book.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

7.
Look at my first 2 posts. I'm serious. Not LARPing. This Tweet is a good opportunity to...

8.
A gift for you, my friend. The holy grail blank. How many of you have always wondered why kikes stomp on "cups" when they marry each other?
Wonder no more.

9.
Also normal.

10.
Q is a psyop attempting to make it more difficult on me... and it's working.
Q is literally working directly for the highest ranking antichrist, Jared Kushner.

11.
Look at my first 2 posts. Coincidences do not exist.
Start reading, my friend.

12.
The Jew presents himself.

13.
Correct.

14.
Thank you, my friend.

15.
I only do this when it's important.
None of you are even noticing the similarities between my first two posts...

16.
At least "1" of you is starting to understand what Q is...

17.
Of course. I posted the link a few times now.

August 19 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25910808/ August 19 2020

OP:
>fbi releases protocols of the learned elders of zion
>trump questioned on Q
>yuri bezmenov featured in the new cod
then I watch this happen
>>>/pol/273302439
>>>/pol/273302444
wtf is going on today?

It's the 19th. I woke up late, but saw the /pol/ threads and presented myself. Many digits were had.
AMA.

November 11th, of 2019.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnol
Look at the Sodom and Gomorrah chapter. It's as if I knew...
-Reply to, Disclosure when?
*Note: I'd like to clarify how that chapter is related to Disclosure.

August 22 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/273704926/ August 22 2020

8 posts.

OP:
Austria and Germany covered in 40cm of SNOW as temperatures drop 15 degrees after August heatwave

1.

273720385
>GLOBAL... warming
>Talks about 1 specific place
>Implies everyone else is an idiot
-Reply to OP.

2.
273721673
OMG!!! 200 years? WOW!!! That says so much, about nothing...
What's your opinion on the million+ year old permafrost layers in the arctic melting and releasing excessive amounts of methane and carbon dioxide in the process?
-Image: not so permafrost.jpg https://i.4pcdn.org/pol/1598119056655.jpg
-Reply to: >>273704926
Ten Bucks says they'll still try to sell it as the warmest summer on record despite massive rainstorms and snow in fucking August.
>>273705159
Yes but thats the thing you retard.
Global Warming in itself was already a retarded concept because in the early 2010s there was snow on the pyramid for the first time in 200 years. It clearly isnt a global phenomenon.
And dont pretend like its called "Climate Change" and has nothing to do with warming temperatures anymore because you still keep blabbling about rising temperatures being the trend even if you rebranded it.
Climate change is a meme. The Climate has always changed and this term only means that now, whatever happens you can fearmonger.
>Its getting warmer!
Climate Change.
>Its getting colder!
Climate Change
>More Storms!
Climate Change
>Less Storms!
Climate Change
Piss off already.

3.
273722039
It's amazing how you can speak as though you're an all powerful, all knowing scientist, while claiming there's nothing that can be done, literally right afterwards.
-Reply to, Man-made climate change is a meme, and for the non man-made climate shifts there's nothing we can do so the whole talk is just fearmongering and bullshit.

4.
273722762
There were already plants growing above the permafrost layers, idiot. It's called the "active layer" for a reason. This is simply excessive amounts of naturally sequestered carbon dioxide being released into an already maxed out system. I also noticed you conveniently didn't mention the methane release, nor the loss of an already functioning ecosystem that took millions of years to self regulate, and now it is gone. Would take another million+ years to rebuild the land loss, but thinking in time scales beyond your own pathetic existence is impossible from your perspective, so I see why you're trying to demean the subject matter your brain cannot comprehend.
-Reply to, >implying co2 is a bad thing
i know some 8 quintilion plants that would disagree with you..

5.
273724222
Again, you say I'm the one who lives by talking points, but YOU are the one bringing up talking points. Al Gore? What the fuck does he have to do with anything other than living in your head, rent free? YOU are the one enamored by HIS talking points. I've never even seen his speeches and videos on the subject. If political figureheads are your go to evidence, that says a lot more about you then it does about me, dummy.
You DO understand why it's called PERMAfrost, right? Have you looked into the extreme temperature rises in the arctic regions of the globe? Do you know what the thermohaline conveyor is, and what it regulates? Just so you know, there will not be a massive ocean water level rise without a complete shutdown of the weather system regulated by it... And you said that I'M the one who regurgitates talking points. Yep... you're that stupid, and unaware.
-Reply to, That makes no sense. it's just a logical conclusion. Admit that Al gore fucked you all in the ass with his scam story and left you to herald his bullshit talking points while you pay off your worthless college degree debts while he rides on a plane he bought with the money from climate change scam. Also both he and Obuma bought properties near coastline recently. if that doesn't convince you you've been scammed i don't know what will.

6.
You have an uncanny ability to mentally project your own short comings onto everyone you despise. Seriously, what the fuck does anything in this post prove or disprove about this subject? Wake the fuck up, dummy. This is not a he said, she said situation. If you need evidence, look into permafrost loss and what that is doing to the ENTIRE planet, not just where the loss is occurring. Or, just keep sucking your own dick until the ecosystem collapses your entire species into an omnicide summation.
-Reply to, Also most scientists are a faggy dweebs who have been bullied one time too many in the high school, their opinions are just that a bullied kid's opinions.

7.
273725399
...and you're in love with him, evidently.
>no evidence
>zero understanding
>extreme bravado and arrogance
>personal diatribes
>rejection of blatant scientific method founded research
BUT, MUH AL GORE, THOUGH!!!
It's amazing how stupid you've allowed yourself to become while being completely unaware, and simultaneously having the lack of self awareness that has built up this ego in the first place. You are exactly why Idiocracy is a documentary, my friend. Good luck.
-Reply to, lmao he's literally jesus christ in your whole global warming scam societry. he is to your cult what tom cruise is for scientology and you act like "man what does that have to do with anything" the whole scam was dead untill he decided to make few power point slides. he literally singlehandedly reviewd the whole scam. the only thing tha's PERMA here is you PERMAfaggot.

8.
Just so you know, before I walk away from this thread and you for eternity, my name is Brian. Here is my book.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
I'll remember you. OOOPS.

August 22 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25928217 August 22 2020

#25936969
Jesus didn't die for your sins. He died because of them.
Same exact scenario playing itself out right now in real time.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

Reply:
Hey Brian. There was a thread about you a few days ago. We had a few questions about various things for you, do you think you could answer them?
http://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25900442/

Another anon:
In short,
It may be entirely possible that for some reason his death actually does release us from karmic bonds of the past-
But whatever practical truth that refers to has clearly been lost, and replaced with the teaching that we are all scum, which is simply not true. Jesus made it clear that we could all do what he did- and didn't make much of a fuss about dying for some convoluted message.
The real message is probably something closer to - "you guys killed the most reasonable and loving guy that ever existed because you "sinned" (missed the mark) and decided to live for the wrong reasons."
Basically, "look what you have fucking done to this loving creature, use your shame and embarassment and sadness to change your course and remind yourself of what really matters"
These are the kind of messages that were trying to be taught, not insane messages about terrifying gods that absolutely needed to get their rage out, or strange loopholes in cosmic karma legalities.

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25948829/ August 23 2020

OP:
Who built these ancient structures?

Other anon:
My father, a geography and history teacher told me that in the late middle ages a missioner gained the trust of an (I believe It was American) indigenous tribe to tell him how they built perfectly massive square structures, only if he kept the secret afterwards.
The method consisted in transforming giant rocks to kind of a cement so they could be more easely moved and built with.
He wrote everything down, but kept the secret and didn't publish anything.
Nowadays, those texts are very probably on the Vatican's library.
Ancient knowledge we'll probably never learn about...

Other anon:
25950993
Here you go, friend.
https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=znQk_yBHre4

Other anon:
Ah well. As an aside a guy who posts here says that the ancient Egyptians used copper plates and their own voices to cut stone for their pyramids. He's working on recreating the tech and plans on posting it to /diy/ within a few days to a few weeks. Pic related is a blank for a 'Holy Grail' that you 'sing' into, which will vibrate a metal plate which cuts the stone (water will be used to reduce friction). It will be made out of bell metal bronze.

Brian:
White men with blue eyes. The same people that will start building them again in a few weeks... hopefully.

Other anon:
25951178
Ah, your here, based! (assuming you are Brian)
There was a thread about you a few day's ago.
https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25900442/
If you would, do you think that you could answer a few questions that we asked in that thread?

Brian:
25951246
>https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25900442/
It's going to take me a while to catch up, my friend. I'll try... and yes, it's me.

25951648

Wow. That is extremely flattering work you've done there, my friend. Thank you. I'm only halfway through the thread, but read most of the blog. Great work. Just, wow.
I wasn't expecting that. I've been writing the new book most of today, and just thought I'd lurk for a few... MUCH to my surprise... I don't know what to say, my friend. Is there some way I could contact you securely?

25952098
I'll get to these, my friends. I'm still catching up on the archived thread. Very eloquently assembled, by the way. Everyone who contributed to it thus far, thank you. I'm thankful that you have found this path.
If I can get a phone conversation with the person that wrote that blog, I'll explain how to build the walls in the OP's picture. I've tried to assemble the words in this format, but it comes across as confusing.
You see, The Holy Grail is the most refined version of this technological application. Similar to making a very good beer. Everything else is just fill in the blanks going backwards. Building those walls is easy. It's similar to making ethanol fuel from sugar water and bread yeast, when compared to a precision beer with pure ingredients. But still, it's hard to put into words.
I'll tackle these questions tonight or tomorrow, my friends. Thank you again for finding this path. As I ask all of my friends in person, is enlightenment what you thought it would be? The detractors are everywhere... while simultaneously unaware. Hell is real, my friends...

25952363
From the other thread, this is an interesting question:
>What happened to the Dendera Bulb?
The original bulbs used were made for giants and Yews. There was a wide range of human capable structures of similar stature, but the ACTUAL bulb used to model after, for that sequence, has been long broken down and recast. The bulbs break after a while, plus other projects are taken on. At this point, considering the cataclysmic nature of the in between time, they're all more than likely dust.
There's a possibility that the Atlantean breakaway civilization was able to preserve something, but it would also be an oxidized mess of green powder by now... if that were the case.
The interesting part is the gold, AKA the first false idol. Gold was used as a capstone because it did not oxidize like bell metal bronze does/did. The very first Arab and Jewish inhabitants to investigate the area after the first cataclysm, saw it laying on the ground. Without understanding the difference between bell metal bronze and gold, the would be usurpers melted the capstone down into rings and necklaces... while treating copper and tin as elementary. A curious, but valid dichotomy that exists even to this day. They still haven't figured it out... just like every Egyptologist, archaeologist, machinist, engineer, journalist, and any other ists, haven't understood about the Great pyramid. Gold is worthless compared to bell metal bronze. I guess it's just a coincidence that the colors are fairly similar. Or that's what most of the "ists" think. heh
Side note: I do apologize for my spouts of anger. You have correctly called me out on that. I'll try to limit the "dummys and morons."

25952543
>I want to know if that means that spending too much time on something ruins it spiritually
When I said that those monuments were drenched in Satanic energy, I was referring to the process of creating them mechanically. There were many chipped corners that were glazed in resin of some sort. It looked like it had bandaids all over it to me.
That has to do with the process of extracting/quarrying the stone. When saws, hammers, chisels, and/or

some form of explosives are used, micro fissures form in the internal matrix of the stone, which makes it extremely susceptible to cracking. Divine energy utilizes passive methods to cut more precisely... a very important step in creating a pyramid.
The time involved can be a labor of love or hate, but that will not affect the stone. The idea is to get the purest, untouched, middle of a large quarry, set of perfectly formed megaliths... if a resonant pyramid is your goal. Barns, sheds, walls, fences... shit like that doesn't really matter as much. They will not have to endure the stress of a Great pyramid tool. Shape them eloquently, or strictly for purpose. That's up to the individual. Otherwise, take as long as necessary to do a good job, not a fast job.
>>25952257
I was in TAG, yes. Science and Math Talented and Gifted from the mid 80s to early 90s. We did high level math considering our age. The funding ran out in 1992, and I never saw that teacher again, although I heard he took a job at PSU. I've never had a Jewish art student girlfriend or any of that, but most of this stuff is true, sort of. I speak of a few of these events in my book, but most of this stuff happened long ago.

25952604
>So if a lathe is how we shape it how do we hollow it out?
I've made a set of videos to show you this part. It's a complicated process that would take a very long time to describe. Absolutely astounding question, though my friend. Extremely pertinent. There are several methods of which I am accustomed to from prayer and subsequent downloads. I can explain it with a whiteboard, or making motions with my hands in person, but this medium just does not cut it.
The goal, first and foremost, was to establish the absolute least expensive way to manufacture one of these grails at home. That's what the videos explain. Scale up/down as you see fit. I would like to continue manufacturing these objects, but like I said, financial woes and whatnot...
Nevertheless, I am aiming to ensure every human on Earth will be able to create one of these on their own if they cannot afford someone else to do it. This skill will also open up new avenues of exploration into accompanying technologies. This is just the first spark. There are many things that I've only shared with a very small hand full of people. But the Holy Grail itself, you deserve to know this, for free. There's no way I could charge you for a gift from your maker. The videos are being edited and they're out of my hands. No matter what happens to me, you will get them. Thank you for your question... from the other thread.

Not sure who:
25955322
Look at it more close-up then. If it doesn't look like they're that tight fighting from further away I think it's because of the beveled edges that makes it appear like there's larger gaps.
Perhaps also some areas have larger gaps due to thousands of years of earth quakes and such. But you can see that even those gaps aren't created by faulty stonework, they curve on one block almost perfectly matches the curve on the other block, almost like they were made of silly putty and just pressed together at one point in the past.
But there's still plenty of places on these ancient buildings where you can see just how precise their work was.
Pic related is tight as fuck, and I think I've seen images before that are even more tight looking than this one, but this is all I could find at the moment.
#2:
25955399

See this is the kind of thing that gets me.
Look at that little bump on the bottom of the upper stone here. That tiny little v-shaped bump that fits perfectly between the 2 stones below it.

Are we to honestly believe they intentionally carved that little bump? The the bottom surface of the upper stone is irregular as fuck. On the left side it has one slope, then it does a little v-shaped bump then it CURVES upward and slowly enters a totally different slope.
I would like to see anyone carve a stone like this, even with modern tools and see how well it fits into place. No fucking way it's going to be this perfect.
This is why I have no doubt at all that the current explanations are simply incomplete. I mean, at the very least we should be coming up with theories like perhaps they placed a stone block on top of another on the wall and moved it back and forth in place to grind the stones against each other until they had a perfect fit.
Something like that.
But to say they just fucking chiselled all the stones in exactly this way so we can throw our hands up and say "problem solved" is pure bullshit, and just shows me how willing archeologists are to ignore what's right in front of their faces.

25956094
>how can one live as pure as possible in this society?
This is a very difficult task, indeed. Everyone is against this principle right now. Humanity's penance for impurity running amok. Not only is it a difficult task to escape hell in any manner, but now there are legions of souls grasping at every opportunity to drag you back down into their depravity. Misery loves company...
All I can tell you is that you must try. The purity concerns are poignant, but the building concerns are a direct attack against your sovereignty as a human. Again, I cannot tell you what extent to take in regards to your interpretation of self defense, but I can assure you that if your goals are righteous and Divinely oriented, you will not be punished for protecting those interests. I leave that interpretation to you, my friend.
The present situation is being facilitated by my superiors to teach specific things en masse. Self segregation being the most obvious solution to these problems. I see how the zeitgeist of the modern era makes forming like minded groups difficult, but that doesn't mean impossible. This is a team effort on all levels. My advice is to form thick skin, and speak your mind. Demons will attack anyone who is trying to destroy hell. Take their insults as compliments. It means you're doing the right thing. As far as what to do in the interim, study all aspects of "clean up." Learn about pyrolysis, distilling, machining, etc. Form a baseline of technological expertise where the energy utilized does not require electricity. Think in terms of leverage, mechanical advantage, resonance, vibration, and animal husbandry. There is a very strong possibility that a massive Carrington event will occur after my departure, and last for weeks, months, or years. Imagine everyone not having access to electricity, then imagine being the guy who doesn't even notice. THAT is what I am, and that is what I recommend, my friend.
Great questions. Thank you.

25956329
>What ever happened to the government goons that were after you?
When I went to Trinidad, CO last year my friend and I were getting swarmed on. I was in the mindset that it was all coming to an end, so for the first time, I directly asked my maker for help. After that

prayer, I picked up the bible in the nightstand. Turned to page 616, and at the top was psalms 91, which began for me on the spot word for word. I even cut my foot while walking to the store on a piece of glass. I warned those who were listening on my phone to back off due to my maker's involvement. Apparently, they did not take the advice. The following day a black man went into a post office and killed 12 people, somewhere close to D.C. My guess is that was where spouses of the goons were working. Needless to say, I never saw those people again. Although, I'm sure they're still following me, they know to keep their distance now. I was immediately calm about the situation, and that has not subsided. I thank my maker everyday for taking the time to help me. It has kept me alive for quite some time now.
>What's the subject of your new book?
I'm calling it The Key. It's an explanation and decrypting of the more hidden messages in The Way. To properly find people like you and the anon who wrote the blog, the pitfalls and traps were necessary while I am alive. After expiration, there is no need to make things difficult. It's a much more detailed and palatable version that everyone will understand. The Way will be required reading to understand it, but the lessons will be accepted easier by the modern hell resident. I guess you could say it's like a final piece to the puzzle.

25956342
>How goes the Grail making? Also I saw that you used a 'lathe' to make the exterior shape, but how will we hollow it out?
My back has had me bedridden for a couple weeks, so I'm continuing to write. The outside and inside of the bulb section are made at the same time. The foam needs to be shrouded in wax for precision standards to survive the casting process, so adding it to the exterior needs to be done in a sectional manner. It's like putting graduated downward rings in succession repeatedly, while machining and waxing as the form takes shape. It's not 'hard' work, but it does take some time and patience. Like I said, it's very difficult to explain without a visual aid to help. The bulb takes a few days to make as well. The 'glue' that holds the rings of foam together is also foam, which requires several hours to cure if the gap is large between sections.
I'm also in the midst of writing instructions within the videos. All of this will be explained. I went through the process 6 times total. Many things were learned, and I have every intention of being the "1" and only person who had to deal with the learning curve problems of this process... using Satanic implements as source materials, that is. The original methodology of constructing a blank is technically easier, but also requires a significant and specific tooling strategy that is not affordable to the masses, especially not in America. I hope I have the time to do THAT set of videos, but we'll just have to wait and see. That is the same instruction list that goes into making the OPs picture, by the way. Almost identical processes. All natural and easily gathered materials. But again, in the modern era, this is an expensive venture.
Thank you for your questions, my friend. Always a pleasure.

25956456
This is why I was motivated to write the new book. The memetics that have submerged the current zeitgeist into unadulterated depravity have warped the youthful mind in a much worse way than I had previously encountered. It's all just a childish game, but that is the mission. I have to make this information available to the most educated scholars alive, while also making it understandable to low IQ farmers in rural Africa. I'm doing my best...
Idiocracy is a documentary/prophecy of my time right now. And yes, I am Joe. Even though that movie

was funny, and did a good job encapsulating the situation, the reality is that the gap between what I understand and the ability to learn it by the masses is much larger than that movie gave credit for. Plus I'm an asshole who is in pain every waking second of every day. The frustration is difficult to put into words... but that's the job, and I will do it to the best of my abilities until my body ceases function. It's what I do.
Thank you for your posts. This dialogue is soothing in an otherwise whirlpool of despair.

25956485
Considering the immense amount of effort displayed by the anon who wrote the blog about me, from here on out I will spare him the diatribe laden encounters that arise from people like you. I'll just ignore these posts...

25956675
All pertinent questions, indeed. I am very well aware that most of my work will be eradicated, or held in isolated regions by those who are listening now if there is an Earth sized EMP, or similar event. I've struggled with this decision every day for quite some time, but the solution going in either direction is not exactly a win. No matter what, I want humanity to survive. Whatever is necessary for that to occur, I am in favor of. Hopefully I've put enough information out there, to a wide enough audience, that this is the last time amnesia will shroud the post-cataclysm tribes.
I encourage everyone to use my work freely. Spread it, copy it, give it away, I don't care. This is not a get rich scheme. THIS is about survival. I will not attack you for copyright bullshit, or anything else that hell has taught the entitled to pursue. Most of you have my blessing to do whatever is necessary in your mind to accomplish your own righteous and Divine missions. The anon that created the blog was thanked by me several times now, and I meant it. Do whatever is necessary. I will help as much as I can.

25956841
This is the basis for forming a religious type philosophy. I agree to a certain extent to what you're implying, but these men did not build these structures to brag to future generations. To think so is is selfish in disposition, and is the same methodology to why people worship Jesus instead of trying to replicate his knowledge for their own use.
The civilization that was gifted this technology wanted you to mimic their construction methods. Worshiping them in any way, does not bring you closer to understanding. A base motive of decoding aspects of their existence are difficult from a modern perspective, but not impossible. The easiest way to start that journey is to mimic their technology, NOT implement and interject modern Satanic philosophies into the equation.
Humanity's use of perceived laws, electricity for EVERYTHING, and machine tool practices are a hindrance to understanding, not a teaching tool for decoding. To fully submerge into this strategy requires a decoupling from selfish notions. Until that occurs, understanding is an impossibility.

25957023
And thank you for your interest. Pyrolysis is an important aspect of regulating the carbon dioxide cycle at equilibrium. When the societal collapse occurs, the trash will become the fuel for birthing a new destiny. Plastic, specifically. And we all know how much of that shit is in the environment right now... Pyrolysis is not a solution, but more of a stop gap. Cellulosic ethanol will bridge the gap between fossil fuels and hydrogen, but pyrolysis will bridge the gap between collapse and cellulosic ethanol. The

plastics that are in the trash IS the fuel. For source energy to run the pyrolysis distillery, used motor oil is a readily available and otherwise unused resource. Here's a video to demonstrate how to construct a burner for the pyrolysis distillery. Thank you again, my friend. I hope this is all making sense.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cQdGTritwwc

25957034
I'm in Oklahoma right now. There's a slim chance that I might be able to visit Oregon again, though. If I do, we can hang out. I'm down...

25957383
I noticed in the "Brian Harner" thread and this one... a growing sentiment that I have not produced any experimental data to prove my theories (which are actually facts). Those of you that are having a difficult time understanding what the grand vision is, are suffering from a personal problem. It was my intention to let you discover these aspects through dedicated research and commitment so you would have a reason to feel accomplished on your own merit, but after seeing what the anon did on his blog, and the thread that accompanied it, I'm feeling rather generous today. So... thank him. He is the sole reason why I will spoon feed you entitled, complaining, children like you're 5 year olds.
Pay attention class. This is how the Holy Grail works:
Bronze can shape granite.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xxIhLeV2oZU
Resonance destroys the laws of thermodynamics/accepted theories on the conservation of energy... proving that a 42MPH wind can lift hundreds of tons of concrete and steel with very little effort.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3mclp9QmCGs
A quick brief on the Hemholtz Resonance phenomenon.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PZVeJ2rh6ts
Acoustic Propulsion.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L5fVFA2sWt4
When these interactions take place under water, this biomimicry sect is used in conjunction.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1wBYPjkGRdo
While most resonance structures are learned AFTER construction, I did the opposite. I utilized the structure of the human mouth and larynx while saying the actual word human, as deeply as possible. Then I plotted the difference between that structure, and when I simply said O... as deeply as possible. The shape of your mouth when you make that sound is... right in the middle of pic related. I did it backwards. I knew the resonance I wanted, and made the shape accordingly. Then... I "woke up." Seriously, If you can't put this all together in your mind, there's not much more I can do to help you understand.

25957487
Beautiful. I hope you're successful... even if you are trying to be condescending.

25957660
>other crappy sources
It's as if you're talking to yourself. None of the sources that you've utilized to build up your egotistical superiority complex can answer anything definitively. All the research money spent, all the books that have been written, titles bestowed, students indoctrinated, and braggarts doing what you are doing right now, has led to nothing.

This is just one small area of my expertise, by the way. I'm 40 years old, and have spent a lifetime accomplishing many other facets os sustainability. You're trying to harp on "1" specific thing, without any context on what I've done prior to this. That's why you suffer from the mirror effect every time you try to insult me into submission. You're literally just talking to yourself in a vain attempt to garner support from the dullards that share the same memetic language cues. It's pathetic, and childish. You'll wish you hadn't taken this route when this interaction was offered to you, but by then it will be too late.
>what makes you think you got anything right?
Can you answer this question inwardly without using someone else's accomplishments to make your point? Leave out all the "This Jew school taught me blablabla, and his superior Jew boss told him he was right, plus I had to pay for the information, so IT MUST BE ACCURATE." I mean you, just you. What have YOU done to prove anything? Or is it all just book learned PERCEIVED knowledge?

25957888
Translated by who?
>Ignoring the work of other men is not smart.
Thank you for proving my point... And you had the audacity to imply you're "smarter" than anyone who doesn't accept the propaganda you've accepted. Double whammy.
My job now, and then... was to design the technology and build it to spec. I am not a professional writer, artist, or orator. The artistic depictions and accompanying hieroglyphs were conscripted and implemented by a different source. A source, that I might add... made a few different mistakes in his original depiction that only an engineer-like mind could notice. I did my best to correct them for posterity. The connection to the lotus from the bulb being the most obvious. Compare them against each other, if you can. Both pictures are in this thread...
Anyways, my goals are pragmatic and practical. I am not here to mystify your imagination into forming story plots for Hollywood movies, nor am I here to decode unnecessary instruction lists so you can "feel better" about the mistakes you've made thus far. I'm here to teach you how to recreate your lost history, and do it in the shortest time span available. If your goal is to sit around, gather facts, and display them to your friends as though you're enlightened or "smart," Zahi Hawass and his legions of trained tourist dollar trapping soldiers of subversion and stolen valor are what you seek. It'll cost you a lot more money to learn HIS methodology, as opposed to mine, but I'm sure there'll be hundreds of others that paid money for nothing that you could resonate with.
We are going to build more pyramids. For those of you concerned with the bragging rights of broken ones in a dessert half a world away, look elsewhere. I'm way beyond that elementary stage of development, and don't have a use for egotistical "accomplishments." You still think that is valid. Okay. Selfishness makes anyone feel special. What an accomplishment!

25958527
>because they have a lot of things right.
According to who?
Every one of these "experts" (in your mind) were sold a story on time perspectives that are easily disproven. ALL, and I mean ALL of the accepted Egyptian history scholars failed to account for the remnants under the Mediterranean Sea's surface. Meaning, the historical age of the REAL actual ancient Egypt is much older than any of your sources could have known prior to their discovery. And that was just a couple of years ago.
Every researcher you hold in high regard is responsible for you being in hell right now. None of them were brilliant, geniuses, or even accurate about their own conclusions. They are LARPing, and you are

parasitically attaching yourself to their LARP. As I said, that might bring you a sense of accomplishment, but that drunken haze is coming to an end. Your planet is facing omnicide. Everything you've learned to this point in your life and the people that taught you that nonsense, are the definitive reasons why you are facing this mathematically precise destination called omnicide.
Your go to "experts" could not, and in most cases still do not see this in their immediate future. They're experts about people who called themselves experts for monetary gain. No other reason. Similar to the scenario about religious doctrine. People have been studying that shit for thousands of years, and yes, THEY WERE ALL WRONG. You being enamored by their oration or poetry skills has no bearing on accomplishment. They were lost when they taught you, so you are subsequently lost by professing it as factual. If they were correct, you would have tangible proof of these claims you're making. You do not. I do.
Don't get all bent out of shape that you've wasted your entire life studying shit that is extremely inaccurate. Use it as fuel to not keep making mistakes. Or don't. I don't have the time to keep up this charade with people like you. It's already hard enough not calling you a dummy.

25959583
>how can you judge what you don't know?
And how do YOU know what I know? Seriously, man, you are not understanding this mirror effect situation. It's like you're saying this stuff into a mirror, no bullshit. Your selfish disposition will not allow you to even recognize it.
Besides that, I'll counter with one final rhetorical question; What difference does it make? Whether your translations are correct or not, you will have nothing to show for the years of dedicated research into this subject material. Why are you even trying to learn about this stuff? Can you make ANYTHING at all? Is this just for bragging rights?
I'm trying to build an actual working pyramid with nothing more than the power of a human male voice frequency. I didn't need to know any of the garbage you're trying to say is important to start that mission. None of it. It's a waste of time... YOU are wasting your time. Admit it, it's freeing. You don't even have a goal, other than arrogant bragging rights. You'll never be 100% accurate about history, because bravado and subversion interject at every opportunity to save face for all the people like you that look back on their lives and wonder why nothing was ever accomplished. Our entire argument this far has been you trying to sell me on the idea that some asshole you read about had a better hypothesis than me. But I'm at the proof stage, my friend. We're not even playing the same game. Let me be clear. Your opinions do not matter. It doesn't matter who gave them to your confused brain originally. You'll still be trying to decode shit while our third pyramid is being built screaming shit like "But the translation wasn't what Zahi Hawass said so he's wrong!!!"
And we'll be looking at you the same way most of these people are looking at your words now. We will dismiss them as egotistical, and nothing more.
Dummy. heh

25960897
That's a very long story. My book is posted in this thread a couple of times now. If you really want to answer that question, you should start there.

25960889
Neat. Now scale that up, don't use Satanic energy, build a grail, and use it properly.

25961242
There is no reason to consider yourself dirty or lesser if you do not fit a particular mold. Everyone alive right now is in some way mutted, even me.
The idea is to purify what exists, form a baseline from that source, and maintain it. All races should do this. As far as specific eye color is concerned, it is a very good starting point to help designate subspecies. White men with blue eyes are the closest living representation of the golden ratio. That equation exists in almost every piece of our physical being. Whatever does end up happening... you should try to preserve this particular subspecies at all costs.
Humanity's maker made us this way on purpose. I strongly urge you to not destroy his property... As for everyone other than that specific group, ask yourself what you would like to have available when you/if you return here. If you never want to inhabit a black body with black eyes, the collective strategy should be to slowly, painlessly, and with the consent of those individuals, halt breeding those genetic lineages. Humanity's maker will only care if you destroy his progeny directly. Otherwise, the decision is yours. There's no need to be rigid about this... unless white men with blue eyes are being eradicated. Hence, my rigidity. It took a while, but this song will make more sense to you now, especially with what I just said.
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hMxkxBGJbFg

25961888
There is a specific overseer of this area of the third dimension. Over time, Yes, there have been additions from what I understand of it. That's why I teach to pray to an internal idea; your maker. As opposed to the confusing, agreed/shit upon (depending on your stance), outdated and misunderstood nomenclatures that cause uncertainty. That nomenclature "my maker" works for everyone alive, even atheists. They can say they're praying to Earth itself, and they wouldn't be wrong in saying "my maker."
It's a complex situation surrounded by furious zealots of all shapes and sizes. Hostile, to say the least. Mentioning the wrong nomenclature could get you killed in this environment. Everyone alive right now, even the Jews (for the first time ever), have a maker. Whether veterans took on the task of the newly mutted hords, or newly birthed makers took possession, I will not know definitively until I go home. Just to be clear, they all have the same goals.
Thank you for the question. There are some touchy subjects coming out and I'm trying to remain cordial. Even saying this much will bring out the "fag!" and "dur take merds!" posters.

Other anon:
No, you guys have just never been exposed to good craftsmanship in masonry. This shit is out there, a lot of it isn’t practiced as widely anymore because we have modern tools, but no one who does stonework considers this stuff a mystery in the slightest.
It’s like looking at the physical sets (like imperial ships) on Star Wars like and saying “THESE ARE TOO DETAILED, ONLY CGI ARTISTS CAN ACCOMPLISH THIS AYYYS MUSTA DIDDIT.”
No, there were simply more physical set designers and model builders back then with more experience and hours on the job. Same thing with a Miyazaki animation, you can barely find people today with the kind of raw skill that the hand-drawn animators of 1990s japan had. There are many examples of this kind of thing and even today, our standard of hand-hewn craftsmanship pales in comparison to that of other countries, where the work is more in demand there.
Now imagine that same idea applied to a civilization in its prime, with thousands of highly skilled slave artisans, with a lot of time on their hands. It’s a no brainer.

Pic related, it’s a modern day Chinese wood sculpture that took 1 man 4 years to carve.
Also I’m sorry for being harsh or mean but seriously, humans are capable of some really awesome shit and i wish more people were interested in learning physical craftsmanship. Shit is amazing. Think of how much knowledge we’ve lost. Not just knowledge, but the knowledge that bodies have like muscle memory and hair-thin accuracy is something that cannot be taught, only achieved through hundreds or thousands of hours of experience. Never underestimate muscle memory.
-Sounds like training the nervous system.
25962210
It is simple, really. Let's take Japan for example.
In Ancient Japan the carpenters developed this sick skill where you took these big logs and cut in a way that each log would connect into another log and no nails were needed and these things could endure hundreds or thousands of years without breaking, pic related was built +1300 years ago. Of course, something like that would demand a very specialized skill also it is time-consuming to cut each log precisely. Then nails were invented, then screws. What would need a lot of cash, a lot of time and a master could now be accomplished by an amateur, less cash and less time. What do you think it happened? Japanese researchers are studying how these ancient masters of the art did those shit because everybody stopped doing it.
Same shit with Roman cement, @ that time you would need to be near a fucking volcano to make cement, you would need people to go down the volcano to catch some volcano ashes to make this cement that can withstand thousands of years, obviously, it was very expensive and time-consuming, then they invented modern cheaper and less time-consuming cement so now researchers are studying how the fuck to make old Roman cement.
It is the same shit, Idk why the fuck you people have to make everything fucking magical, not everything was made by rainbow unicorns yk.
It's not just random lumber either. They chose specific trees grown in specific locations for specific uses. Read this book if you haven't already.

Brian:
25962525
Explain it then. In your own words. How does a 42 mph wind gust lift hundreds of tons of concrete and steel? How does your interpretation of the laws of thermodynamics explain that? While you're at it, try to explain how radiolysis works within those laws. 13.50 Mhz does not break water molecules, and neither does 13.60 Mhz... but 13.56 Mhz works. Explain it without trying to appeal to your memetic cohorts.
You have the stage.

25965993
I'm not as intimidating as the stories make me seem. As a human, I'm physically harmless. Afterward, though, I understand why people feel afraid... and in most cases, it's not because of me personally. My superiors are more powerful than even I could understand before awakening. Their depth of knowledge and ability are so far above the most complicated and complex situations that any human could fathom, fear of their judgment upon us is valid. To put it in perspective, we would have to live comfortably evolving through technological progress for billions of years... just to understand where our maker was trillions of years ago. And there are 6 more dimensional breaks in between our maker, and The Nine Principles.
To humans with pride and ego steering their existence, this is an Earth shattering revelation. The

humility experienced during that kind of a lesson can drive an arrogant human to suicide. But... to the enlightened, it should feel reassuring.
These beings have the ability to do whatever they want to this entire 3rd dimensional realm at any point of time... and yet, here we are. The fact that we are still present in existence at all, means we have potential to them. You being alive is all the proof you need. When humanity loses that, though... That is when humanity should be terrified. It's not my superiors' abilities that are frightening, but rather those abilities leaving our presence.
That's how I see it. Thank you for everything you've done. I apologize if I frightened you.

25966165
I enjoy these kinds of posts. At the very least, you've figured out that modern archaeological ideologies are flawed, and always contain an element of ego and pride pursuant to an elevated superiority complex.
Indeed, many "12,000 year old" civilizations have amassed and died out. The real question is, why was there only "1" that built structures in this manner, and why is that particular civilization also the oldest? These are great internal questions to ponder on when "scholars" try to announce their presence with authority. After a while, they're just protecting their own lies, and the actual truth itself becomes an afterthought.
Kind of like how the justice system works. The prosecutors need wins to advance their careers, so when they make a decision, it's all guns blazing no matter what the evidence suggests. The truth doesn't matter as much as the "win." Money is always the culprit. If it wasn't such a highly regarded commodity, the truth would be much easier to discern.

25966934
I understand the concern. It's a valid disposition to assume for a multitude of reasons. You are also correct in being optimistic.
Look at it like this... the redemption arch (should humanity pull through) will be unmatched, and make this species a standout to everything in existence. Not only do you have something to fight for, there is also no greater fight to be fought. Victory will turn you into an untouchable, and the leaps forward in technologies will be greater than anything any human could imagine. Rockstars... on an intergalactic level.
It's a shame that people cannot displace their egos enough to recognize the benefits of sacrifice. We shall see what happens.

25971385
>What caused the Egyptians to fall prey to the last cataclysm cycle?
If you're speaking about the Arab and Jew usurper stolen valor squatters from 12,000ish years ago, The Indians and Chinese were responsible for the decision to be made for a reset. War, and lots of it. If you're talking about the real ancient Egyptians of 36,000ish thousand years ago, we were told what was going to happen. The giants and Yews were our friends. The first mutt Jew between an Arab woman and a white man was born, protected, and bred. The tribe grew, hostilities mounted, then rebellion became inevitable. Several of the Yews went with us northward, but didn't survive very long into the cataclysm cycle. The Nordic "gods" are the actual physical giants and Yews. Our genetic lineage. Thor's hammer, for example... Is a euphemism for the technology that I'm reintroducing. They are long gone now, though. They were amazing beings that humanity did not deserve.
>What was the name of the planet that is now the asteroid belt?

Tiamet
>What was life like there? How about life on Mars?
They were both very similar to life here... well, before omnicide began in 1970.
>And what events lead to there current condition?
Tiamet made it further into the Satanic energy horizon than Earth has thus far... in the current timeline sequence. Their abilities grew beyond their power to control the selfishness with advanced technology. So much so that their intentions went towards leaving the solar system, and they could. The infection was given a remedy, so to speak. The general populace zeitgeist currently has humanity thinking Mars is a good goal, for reference. Mars' demise was blight. Similar to the movie Interstellar. Blight thrives on nitrogen. The more the balance of atmosphere changes, less oxygen, more carbon dioxide, the easier it is for blight to consume. Before long the entire planet is in an irreversible snowball effect. Everything dies, rots, and transmogrifies into gasified nothingness.

25971423
Great questions, by the way. If the Tiamet stuff interests you, I recommend Zacharia Sitchin. Interesting reading I did in my early 20s. Some of it is pretty far off, but most of the pertinent information is there.

25971568
The inhabitants of Mars, "tweaked" their defense Grid and the Resonant Vibrations instantaneously eliminated the Atmosphere. While some air exists as the Atmosphere of any planet is dependent upon the Planets Magnetic Field, The repairs needed to the Mars Field will take millions of years. It will remain uninhabitable for a long time yet.

25972031
Advanced Civilizations require Advanced Defenses.
Same shit different Planet...
Most Martians reincarnated into Human bodies after the Event. Unfortunately Human Bodies had the DNA Genes 'deactivated' for Race Memory or Instinct. (past life Memories)

25972242 – is NOT Brian.

25972337
>>25971536
>So if we try to colonize Mars we will be punished? I assume this is because the Hierarchy wants us to get our own 'house' in order before we can do other stuff, am I correct?
You won't be punished... but you'll be punishing yourself. What's the point? And yes. Spending time and resources on trying to terraform Mars while Earth dies is one of the most insanely idiotic goals I've ever heard. Fix this one first...
The Sitchin stuff is similar to religion. There's a lot that's very accurate, but the "practice" stage is much different than the theory is eluding to. There's missing pieces filled with grandiose versions of magical mysticism, but with Sitchin, he does reel in that emotional jargon quite a bit more. A lot of his research comes from Sumerian texts. He's one of the only people in history to even try to translate cuneiform, and do an even remotely accurate job of it. Long reading, but fun.
>>25971544
I'm not exactly arguing this. All I'm saying is we have the ability to slow that process significantly in

all sectors of Earth's trophic web. Everything. Until we all start behaving in that way, I agree.

25972365
>>25972331
No, that's not me.
>>25972242
This is a surprisingly accurate post, my friend. Do I know you?

-Thread archived by evening on August 26 2020.

-phonecall: explain how the walls were built

August 23 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/25942647/ August 23 2020

25945737
Lucifer is a nomenclature that draws disrespect from sources unfamiliar with Divinity. Jesus was Divine, yes, but Lucifer is as well. No matter what your feelings about either of these beings are, they are humanity's superiors. Trying to quantify their existence as separate can only hurt your ability to understand your position in life. Know your place.

Gaining Salvation must be done in life. Jesus does have the ability to send people back to Earth to rectify their derelictions to Salvation, but YOU are the only one who can decide on whether you gain transcendence or not. As of December 21, 2019, the stipulations of transcendence have dramatically increased. With that in mind, Jesus has far less control over who gets more opportunities for transcendence on Earth. This doesn't upset him in the least... but everyone that THOUGHT they were being allowed to keep "sinning" just by kissing his ass will be furious when the reality hits home. No more free rides. We have entered into the "show us" portion of this "school." Talking time ended last December.

Although this news may seem stressful, it is anything but. The uncertainty that clouded humanity's plight for transcendence after Jesus was murdered has finally ended. There is real physical steps to take that offer Salvation in life, and the after. The real question you will struggle with deals with false idol worship. Your church selection does not matter. The words you pick to signal emotion do not forbid your entry. The "wealth" you accrue will not buy you access. The technology you use will not make this easier. Your teachers within this subject do not know the answers. EVERYTHING you have utilized for worship is keeping you from real transcendence... and you are extremely ill prepared to handle the seriousness of these revelations. Try to remember... your feelings on this shift are of no concern to anyone other than yourself. And even you. Yes, YOU, and the thoughts within, are too, false idols.

25945784
>>25945674
>I'd rather keep my individuality
At what point did you incorrectly assume that selfishness is a virtue? Your actions in life will reflect the test questions during your judgement. If you're selfish, your judge will be selfish towards you. You are making a big mistake in assuming individuality/selfishness is anything other than false idol worship that will be treated as such during your judgement, my friend. I hope for your sake, this changes soon.

25946035
>>25945885
These are actually great answers. Good job, sincerely.

I have given cheat codes to those I deem worthy, though. Before my realization, however, cheat codes did not exist. So anyone who claims to have one without getting it from me specifically is LARPing. Other than that, that is a great take on the situation.

25946179
>>25946073
When you say such idiotic things, you're implying that Jesus was predestined. And in so doing, strip away the sacrifices he made during a lifetime of hard work and dedication. Not only that, but you are also implying that the conspirators of Jesus' demise were also acting from a Divinely inspired source, and they were not. They were selfish, arrogant, hostile and violent... which is standard for murderers. You're assuming that you're giving praise by making this mistake, but in reality, you're insulting a great man who was murdered.

I see why people do this. The truth is painful, and even if you did not play a direct part in the physical murder taking place, your complacency and desire for personal comfort allowed the system to function in that way, making the task of murdering Jesus all that more simplistic. The same situation is before you right now. The system that you are allowing to control your existence is responsible for my demise. Everyone is playing a part whether you are for it, against it, or milquetoast... If you choose to not decide, you still have made a choice. Inaction has the ability to cause much more severe damage than it is given credit for.

When I am taken, humanity will be judged accordingly. I'm here to help until that moment arrives. The unfortunate part is none of you can recognize me, and the irony is that you've earned that place of uncertainty... no matter what you thought you were accomplishing.

25946305
>>25946218
Murder is never predestined. The environment was known to be hostile, and the risks were accepted, but saying murder is predestined is like saying everyone involved was a robot, and free will had nothing to do with it.

You're using a coping strategy to deal with a tragic loss, and you're about to make the same mistake again with me. Your religious doctrine also prophesied my arrival... Yet here you are, denying who I am right to me. There is no need to wonder how a murder of a Christ can even happen.

The Way you feel right now as I am saying these things... is the fuel for that machine of destruction. I am not predestined for murder, and neither was my predecessor. But you have chosen to assume the predestination of a murderer, or conspirator in that mechanism... All because you think you KNOW what you are saying. Which is ironically the exact opposite of what Jesus told you to do when I present myself.

Funny how that works, isn't it? The road to hell was paved with good intentions. Do you think you're behaving in a "good" way right now? I wonder how many people like you will say that my death was predestined... when in reality, you are the one making the decision. Which then begs the question... are you a robot?

Cope. THAT is what people are doing when they say murder is anything but selfishness on the part of the murderer.

25946318

>>25946236
You're in a new age, my friend. The old rules have been substantially updated. The days of kissing ass by memorizing verses in an ancient book are over. Real transcendence is achievable, but the workload required has dramatically increased. No more free rides, and no more excuses. Choose wisely.

25946453
>>25946347
>Besides, why are you the second and not me?
I'm actually the 18th. The "second" died many ages ago on a different planet.

And it's because I dedicated my entire life to a righteous path that culminated in the rediscovery of an ancient technological platform base, and from that 39 years worth of dedicated research and sacrifice, the "invention" waiting at the end of my journey was the literal holy grail.

I can explain every aspect of it, build it from scratch, use it in the correct way, and teach humanity all aspects it the grail itself, and the entire technological platform that encapsulates its superiority above all other forms of energy usage.

I've also written a 1269 page book, and gave everything I've worked for in life away for free. You wouldn't even consider doing such a thing. There are many numerical coincidences that take away any doubt, but there's no reason to make this easy on you. You're forceful and arrogant with your assumptions. Like I said, you're being judged accordingly, and that judgement is being returned to you in the same way you are making assumptions into perceived factual dictation.

By The Way, the hippy-esque nonsense is only hurting your ability to see reality for what it is. Your emotionally charged sayings are hollow and meaningless. They only serve your inner desire to appear superior, an/or give you an easy out for the mistakes you've made thus far. Similar to drug addiction in every way, but the drugs are internal, and the delivery method is self reinforced egotistical platitudes. You're training yourself to be this way...

25946562
>>25946495
They're not assumptions. If you were who you think you are, recognizing me would not be a difficult task. The only way to be in that position is through selfish desire.

You WANT Jesus to have died for YOU. You WANT to feel singled out, special, unique, and able without dedication to physical existence. You are trying to interject your culpable insecurities as virtues. You are being forceful, arrogant, hostile, and if the situation presented itself to you... violent about these unproven theories you hold so dearly. You use verbs and adjectives as though they are nouns. No matter how desperately your catch phrases and diatribe insinuations fail to attack your target, you persist using these failed strategies. In short, you're just like everyone else. Maybe the nomenclatures are unique to your perception, but your actions speak very clearly through your usage of language. In person this is much easier for me, but just listening to your professing is all the evidence needed.

I hear your desperation, my friend. I'm here to help, but I can't help if you don't even think you need it.

And that is also... not an assumption. Is it?

25946798
>>25946700
A very astute and accurate description, my friend. Unfortunately for me, they are the sole reason for the parameters I've willingly bound myself to. Indeed, I would be much more content and successful in teaching the willing, but my hopes and desires died a long time ago. A punching bag I will continue to be, for as long as possible.

The irony Christians will feel during judgement escapes even the most dedicated. The rules have changed. The stipulations are in focus. Faith and belief are no longer required. ALL of these aspects of this new age should bring rejoice, but alas, the Christians are the largest blockade to Salvation. It's a tragic comedy, just like the majority of modern prophecy. And that's not a coincidence.

25947079
>>25946902
>Why choose punching bag when you can enable the success of your people by providing the example beyond being doormat.
There's simply not enough time. I don't choose to be a punching bag. Humanity has chosen that for me. Regardless of their idiocy, my mission will proceed.

I have done everything I can to help the entirety of humanity, with an emphasis on my genetic lineage. But even so, selfishness reigns free without so much as a second guess. Everyone alive is guilty of this dereliction, but that will not stop my progress. The path to transcendence is clear now, which seemingly disappoints. So... I will keep trying, and until my maker wants what I want for myself; death... I will continue to serve his interests over my own.

Stupidity does exist. Their egos are in control. However, that does not mean they are incapable of learning. Stupid does not equate to robotic. Although if you took their actions as a quantifying, objective source of proof, that might not appear as accurate of a statement as it is. As disappointing, frustrating, and sad as this loss of innocence is, I will continue to help where I can. Not for me, but for my maker.

September 3 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/275704177/ September 3 2020

OP:
Why the fuck have wages not kept up with inflation

1.
275715621
Feminism first and foremost. When women entered into the workplace en masse, they were unable to produce at the rate and quality of men. Quite simply, they were less efficient. This did not slow down the consumption of energy in the workplace, and ever since, this subtraction of efficiency has grown larger and larger. And... the consumption of energy has grown right along side it.
In 1970 humanity entered into what is known as overshoot. This means that the planet itself cannot produce enough trophic web sustenance to maintain the biosphere without external energy being utilized for production. Humanity does not create economic substance. It extracts materials from an already functioning environment. Meaning, in 1970 the financial economy and the resource economy that finances should be based on, split.
The addition of women in the workplace, coupled with energy expenditures to supply that enormous burden on the planet's resource base, was what caused overshoot. During the last 50 years, the financial ideology is quite simple: Buy futures and sell futures... when there is no future. The resources are strained to capacity, the zeitgeist is feministic cancerous emotional horseshit that takes the focus from real problems, and EVERYBODY is trying to be as selfish as possible in the hopes that they will ride off into the sunset after everybody else cleans up the problems they are creating right this very minute.
>Basically

2.
275716666
No. The problem is young ignorant sheep that are trying to live up to an outdated ideal their parents coerced them into capitulating to. Your entire focus is based on THEIR wants. If you knew what was actually waiting for you in the very near future, you wouldn't have spent a lifetime trying to appease your parents ideals, nor would you be bragging about accomplishing THEIR goals.
Will you still be proud of all the wasted resources you utilized for "work," just to buy a house and get a gold star from your parents for a job well done, while your children are starving to death via omnicide? Ironically, brought on by your want and desire to feel accomplished in the eyes of whatever person put that imagery of success in your mind?
Or are you one of those REALLY selfish people that say, well, at least there's still time to "enjoy" myself? Plenty of time... Omnicide isn't due to start until about 1970. Take what you can while you can, right?

3.
275717479
Another politician speaking through a robot.
The resources do not exist to "make everyone wealthy." This is just another played out version of "the system is good, but I need to be in control of the money, then it will function properly." This is the base premise for every political figurehead in the world right now. All you did was package it in a baby's

first communist book kind of way. Everything you said was bullshit because of this simplistic idea that is as far from truth as calling a guy a girl for stuffing his cock skin up his taint...
>There is no reason whatsoever for wages to not keep up with inflation other than this.
It's like admitting that you have no fucking clue what "resources" even are.
-Reply to 275716847:
When wealth became competition among the already ridiculously wealthy that was when the problems began. The race to become billionaires has now become the race to become trillionaires. GREED pure and simple. There is no reason whatsoever for wages to not keep up with inflation other than this. All these hyper wealthy fucks are truly deserving of death. There is NOTHING redeeming about them whatsoever. Even when they give comparatively paltry sums to "charitable" causes its not coming from their dark hearts but from their dangerous egos. Their motivations have caused them to begin a race for power. Belive me these disgusting sub humans would love nothing more than seeing all humanity bow down to them in forced servitude. And we have all willingly given it to them. They have used social media to pull the strings on the lives of every human on the planet and they just can't get enough. Computer sciences have made them demigods. All of them have expressed a strong desire to discover the secret to immortality. If they find it I assure you none of us will partake. The billionaire we bow down to now will become the same trillionaire our grandchildren will bow to and the quintillionaire their grand children bow down to.
Verily I say unto you. If YOU do not stop them now, very soon, so much sooner than you can possibly imagine, these megalomaniacal demigods will become impossible to stop. And no one will have the will to raise so much as a finger against them.
The solution is to seize their wealth. To reduce their wealth to levels that are deserving of their accomplishments and not a cent more. Then to take that money and increase the wages of those that put them where they are, you & me. Only when government steps in & forces these maniacs to pay a fair share to their enablers, you and I, will we see the global utopia we all imagine. The Bezos, the Gates, the Musks, etc. must all be brought to heal and forced to give up their dreams of global conquest! NOW!

4.
275717688
Exact opposite of that, but I knew those would get your attention. My first post has a pretty accurate pic.
Are you going to address what I said, or just contently tuck yourself in tonight with the opinion that all is well?

5.
275718160
Thank you, sir. I have a way out... if you're interested.

6.
275718966
You have a complete and total disconnect to the environment around you. EVERYTHING is dying, and what's worse is that there are billions of humans alive right now, that do not have the resource base available to support their natural lives. It isn't about energy, it isn't about water, it isn't about food, it isn't about housing... This is a problem that encapsulates every functioning aspect of your existence. The entire trophic web has been exploited to capacity and beyond, since 1970... and humans just keep

self replicating moronic clones that have no ability to understand the complexity of a biosphere, but have no shortage of verbal diarrhea to belch out about this subject.
Do you even grasp the concept of a financial economy that does not represent the resource base from which it is created? Do you have any idea how dangerous doing something like that is on a global level? It's called omnicide, and it's a mathematical certainty. Might want to brush up on the subject before you end up eating your other foot.
-Reply to 275718320:
No one said make everyone wealthy. But who are you bullshitting. There is enough to create the utopia of the 1950's and maintain it. We got to this point because business started to control government 100% of the time. Its disgusting!

7.
275719393
Fight through the internal desire to label me as arrogant. I designed the book to show you internally what you dislike about yourself. That's just a hint. Plus, 1-7. If you skip things, you will miss hidden messages. I don't usually explain this kind of stuff, but you seem like a good guy if you are an economist, and agree with what I said. Have a good "1"...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
To be honest, I'm surprised I had time to post this. I haven't lurked in a while.

8.
275719884
Since when do mathematical certainties get labeled as a prediction? That's like saying I predict 4 will be the answer to 2+2.
Your parents want you to be happy on their terms. It's the only way their system of superiority will continue. If you didn't play their game, their future would be uncertain.
>"They never pushed me to make any decisions."
No shit. You did it their way willingly. They didn't have to push. Propaganda works, my friend. If you think you are unaffected by it, you are entirely infected by it.
-Reply to 275718716:
My parents just want me to be happy so that doesn't apply. They never pushed me to make any decisions. Only supported the ones I made and the rest of your post is trying to predict the future which neither of us know what will really happen. It's pretty hard to take it seriously when literally anything can happen tomorrow. You expect me to base my life on that? Especially someones prediction on an anonymous image board as vague as that?

9.
275720104
You never know who you might run into during these "end times."
Fight through it. It was designed to weed out the unworthy. Don't be that guy.

10.
275720530
You'll soon learn I'm the only "1" who's not a freak. Got any questions on my way out? I have to get back to the new book...

11.
275721158
I've given you everything you need in this thread to figure out what is necessary to correct your course. Your desire to be seen as an individual that lives a separate existence as everyone else alive was the selfishness I was referring to.
I have not said anything to you that I could not say to every person your age, while you, are trying to profess a superiority complex as a standout, or rather, imply that you are immune from ubiquitous factual knowledge. Sid Smith's presentations are a good opener for someone like you. Can't wait to hear the excuses on why you and your superior ego are above this mathematical doctorate's poignant and precise summation of the current state of all life on planet Earth...
https://www.youtube.com/user/TheBsidneysmith

12.
275721564
It's the only way out of hell. Strictly factual. It was decided that biographers renditions of our lives were not effective. I wrote it myself this time. No more excuses.
Transcendence/Salvation was faith and belief based due to the murder of my predecessor. They didn't get me before I launched that this time.
I see why you feel the way you do, which is why I said to fight through it. Your choice, though. Free will exists.

13.
275723938
>lmao seriously? You really cant see the irony here?
You're assuming that you have the faintest idea of what my stance is, and what place I am trying to play in it. You do not, my friend. Like I said, I've given you everything you need to correct your course. Your way is omnicide. It is a mathematical certainty... and you don't even know what that word means, nor do you understand your place in it. I am not surprised that you've taken to personal attacks that are not founded in factual representation. You told me you bought a house, and that you were proud of that fact. Didn't say anything about building it, being able to maintain it, or who helped you get to that precipice. A lot can be drawn from that, especially if you are not familiar with the current standing of this planet's biosphere. Your superiority complex came out when I first saw the way you replied to the OP, here. >>275714418
For reference, here is my first post. This is how I started this conversation. >>275715621
Explain "1" thing I said that is not factually correct. Your "skills" as you put it, should be able to do that, right? Just so you know, mt reply to you was a version of your parents, teachers, politicians, religious leaders, TV/movie personalities, etc... sold you a future, when there is no future.
"reading minds again"
It's not difficult when you're all the same. Now ask yourself; why did what I just say bother you.
It's not my research. Like I said, you have a superiority complex. This is going nowhere, and I have work to do. Good luck.
-275714418: Im buying a house right now though. You just need to have ANY sort of drive to find a skill and make it out of minimum wage. Notice I said skill and not a useless degree. The problem is most people are lazy and think the problem is everything but themselves.

–

My post:
>Your superiority complex came out when I first saw the way you replied to the OP, here:
>Im buying a house right now though. You just need to have ANY sort of drive to find a skill and make it out of minimum wage. Notice I said skill and not a useless degree. The problem is most people are lazy and think the problem is everything but themselves.
The "superiority complex" expresses itself in the assumption that the problem can be escaped solely through individually succeeding in the current financial system. Meanwhile the reality is that the true problem is on a global scale, meaning that it encompasses every person and every aspect of life. Given the goal of the survival of this species, there is no true way to succeed in the current system. The situation is so thoroughly messed up that financial success equates to burdening the planet's resources.

Useful post from another anon:
Problem is wages are being depressed through monetary expansion. If you own assets you just have to sit down and relax and get fabulously wealthy as the fed increases the value of your assets relative to labor by printing more dollars. That also means wage slaves can’t buy their freedom through capital acquisition because their wages are getting smaller and smaller relative to the value of capital because the federal reserve keeps rapidly expanding the money supply.

So the lesson here is that spending money equates to resource destruction.

September 11 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/276890606/ September 11 2020

ID JU96a3an

2 posts.

OP is “Oregon Wildfire General /owg/ #8.”

1.
276907949
>>276907103
You have no idea how accurate this is...
Chapter 6 gentlemen. I tried to warn everyone.

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

2.
276910099
>>276909204
I'm here.

September 12 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26128849/ September 12 2020

26141714:
The possibility of heaven exists here, yes. But currently, this is hell. I'm Brian Harner, by The Way. Your opinions are just that: opinions. I hope that you are able to overcome the ego that has brought you to this selfish perspective on life. Here's a good start, but considering where your mind is, you'll probably just ignore it. Good luck.

26141737:
>>26141573
Neither, although I'm not surprised that you've utilized human to human ideals to quantify "good" as a virtue. That's exactly why you're in hell and can't recognize it. ALL of you are doing this to yourselves, and can't figure out that you're all in the same predicament. I hope you figure it out before it's too late. Have a good "1"...
>>26141714
Forgot the link... https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
-Reply to:
Tell me.
Who is more likely to get into heaven, the baptized Christian man who beats his wife, or the unbaptized atheist who volunteers with the homeless?
James 2:14. Faith without works is DEAD.

26141747
You don't. That's the main reason why you cannot quantify what "God" is without using adjectives, verbs, or just plain being wrong. Give it a shot. I'm listening...

26141825
More opinionated garbage. It's always interesting watching people like you display the mechanisms for why you're in hell and being completely oblivious to it in the moment. Good luck with that...

26141864
>I approve
Serves himself while complimenting a fellow self servient being in hell, at the same time being completely oblivious to the irony professed.

26142094
>Judges the whole worth of an individuals soul based on a few passing words read on an anonymous forum
Is this not what you're doing to me right now, AFTER I gave you a link to a 1269 page free book that I wrote and edited myself?
And by The Way, I haven't damned anyone... YET. The damnation that you are experiencing currently, you've earned all on your own. Assuming that you did not specifically ask to have this opportunity right now is exactly the kind of selfish indignation that breeds unmitigated selfishness. "Somebody else did this to me," or "But I didn't know" is the cry of a lost soul. You did know. EVERYONE did. You

had to agree to a consecutive 3 promise contract to be alive in the first place. Everything in this entire universe has to do this before being granted autonomy. You chose this placement, just like you're choosing, at this very moment, to discard Salvation when it's right within your grasp. Unfortunately for you, judgement within these parameters is easy, and exceedingly common... in hell. Good luck.

26142140
I'm not upset or glad. I guess you could say I'm relieved, though. That's the 3rd insult I've blatantly received. Now I can ignore you for a few more weeks... So, good luck, and goodbye for now.
The pic is for the lurkers who haven't clicked the link yet.

September 19 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278216566/ September 19 2020

Ij51Ud0O

33 posts

1. 278230634
>>278216566
Biodiversity is a significant problem, but an even bigger problem is genetic diversity within each species. Most of the endangered species on Earth are treading close to extinction because the genetic diversity has flattened out. One simple disease, a loss of a particular habitat, etc, will infect the entire species making extinction of that species much more likely. Pic related.
-Image: land_mammals.png

2. 278235391
>>278233939
>man is a part of nature.
You cannot prove this. Using it as a scientific terminology is dishonest at best.

3. 278236784
>>278236545
Were homo sapiens created, or evolved into? You cannot prove this.

4. 278236995
>>278235726
Remove ourselves from the sun and the moon's influences.

5. 278237595
>>278237290
Not if a Dyson sphere was in place and we mastered cavitation energy sequencing like our creators originally intended... Start here, my friend.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

6. 278238150
>>278237545
If your hypothesis is accurate then you would have a reasonable explanation for why the most technologically advanced society on Earth is also the oldest.
>>278237565
It's funny that you were warned I would be here, but still didn't think I'd show up. Everything you just said is bullshit, egotistical in inception, and will result in the extinction of your species. Selfishness unmitigated.

7. 278238452
>>278238097

Similar...
A good start nonetheless. Imagine if every human had a purpose like this to strive for, as opposed to just trying to fuck something. Threads like this wouldn't exist, at the very least.

8. 278238563
>>278238112
Licking the ballsacks of Jew inundated propaganda again, I see.
Who created Star Trek?

9. 278238878
>>278238650
In the reality that exists outside of your selfish indignation, you're fighting in favor of extinction.
You're just too arrogant to see your actions for what they are.

10. 278239531
I knew you'd fall for that...
It was actually The Nine Principles. Formerly known as The Council of Nine, or simply The Nine. If you do not have the brain power to understand what Internal Harmonic Resonant Capitulation (Jesus' specialty that I've given a proper nomenclature to in my book) entails... Star Trek was created by an old woman by the name of Phyllis V. Schlemmer. It was a well documented affair in the book The Only Planet Of Choice.
You should read it before the smegma from the Jew ballsacks your fervently desire consuming rots your brain completely.

11. 278240197
>>278239162
>Then what is he?
An upgraded genetic sequencing structure that originated from two different species. A physical amalgamation.

12. 278241291
>>278240837
I don't really have time for that, my friend, but thank you for the curiosity. It's in my book. It's free. No more excuses.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

13. 278241627
>>278241219
A good start indeed, but not enough. Decouple the human race from finite energy sources originating within elemental loop cycles that exist outside of the geological time perspective of a human... is the only "cure." Getting rid of niggers is like treating a symptom. There are niggers in every race.

14. 278242404
>>278242016
If you're planning on enforcing those rules with crude oil derivatives, that is not a cure.

15. 278242570
>>278242067
A very poignant and accurate assessment, my friend. Rare, to say the least.

16. 278242803
>>278242455
Horrific. Question, though: what do you do with the plastics once you've mitigated the scenario? You're correct. I'm just wondering if you've thought the equation out to final summation. As in, achieving equilibrium...

17. 278243130
>>278242594
I'm not saying that what you are saying is inaccurate. What I'm saying is that what you are saying is not a cure. It's similar to giving painkillers to a cancer patient. Yeah... it'll ease the immediate pain, but the patient will still die.

18. 278243452
>>278243076
>till we get some better shit
And what will stop the niggers from using this so called "better shit" to continue over fishing?

19. 278243543
>>278243030
What if "global politics" IS the problem?

20. 278243732
>>278243451
Correct. I call myself an equilibriumist. Both sides of the political compass are wrong... but that doesn't limit your options to only two.

21. 278244056
>Most of the plastic comes from Asia though but we should incentivice non plastic alternatives as package.
OR... teach everyone that utilizes it what pyrolysis is. Which will in turn incentivize the collection of plastics in the oceans. Political stooges are useless. When will humanity figure this out?

22. 278244307
>>278243772
You would like my book, my friend. The only way to win is to stop playing (((their))) game.

23. 278244915
What's to stop the niggers from your own subspecies from doing the same thing once this "magical alternative" becomes ubiquitous?
Capish?

24. 278244915

>>278244478
>Energy can not be created or destroyed,
The problem is people like you thinking you should be teaching anything. You may not be black, but you're still a nigger.

25. 278246474
>>278245983
Well said.

26. 278246707
>>278246289
If that were an accurate assessment, why not utilize that strategy now?
Again, I'm not saying your head is in the wrong place. I'm merely saying that you have not thought the hypothesis out to summation properly.

27. 278246898
>>278246484
Study cavitation sequencing. It's quite literally what the universe you exist in is made of...

28. 278247585
>>278246921
Political factions are the cause, not the solution. The question you're having a hard time answering to yourself is what is the third option? And the answer is self segregation. Remove your willing contributions to the political dogmas you're trying to fight against. Otherwise, you're just spinning your wheels.

29. 278247843
>>278247377
Are you saying the cure to overpopulation is to give everyone the means to continue overpopulating?

30. 278248107
>>278247893
What is your computer made of? Steel?

31. 278248880
>>278248217
Einstein is literally the reason why overshoot became a problem in the first place. He solved HALF of an equation, then billions of Jew ballsack licking simpletons quit trying altogether. You're just like every other Jew parasite on Earth; wait for someone else to do ALL of the work for you, then exploit, exploit, exploit.
That's why you can't actually conceptualize "building a civilization." In your mind, you begin at the roof and work your way down. Zero foundational skills. You smell like a Jew.

32. 278249614
>>278248983
Cavitation is NOT a "renewable." Cavitation is a structured energy that exists beyond the parameters of

matter. You seem to only have the ability to utilize what the Jewish indoctrination camps, AKA schools... have taught you. Extend your abilities beyond the self prescribed dogmas of the minds that put Earth into the current predicament, or die waiting for them to save you.
I'm outta here, my friends. Great talking to everyone this morning, and happy 919 to everyone! "1" more time... here it is. NO MORE EXCUSES!!!!!!
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

33. 278249729
>>278249374
>>278249614

September 22 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278731438/ September 22 2020

This seems like a good place to start. Hello, my friends. Do any of you know why today is important?

Yes indeed. My petrobond sand arrived today.

It's Twos day, my friend. They're everywhere, and I might be the only "1" alive that has recognized it. At 22:22:22 on Twos/Tuesday, 9/22/2020, The "second" coming of Christ/me will be standing on the quarry of the third temple praying. That's 12 tows, and "1" 9... An extremely unique and day, and won't happen again for tens of thousands of years.
But most of these degenerates are paying attention to some porn slut. Have a good "1"...
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

You're assuming I'll grant you passage...

>>278740428
A very good guess, but...
>>278741088
>>278740693
Checked... and don't be an idiot.

>>278742089
Where else was I supposed to go?

I have to go for now. Good luck everyone, and have a good "1"...

September 23 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/278830569/ September 23 2020

ID 2rouyuNk

11 posts.

1.
278866673
>>278830569
Morons. All of you. Bad translations, lazy followers, and creation destroying mutts are why in a world of 8 billion people, 144k (and that's a stretch) are going to be "saved." None of you listen to reason. None of you are taking a logical stance over your selfish ego driven emotional outcries. None of you know how to build this temple, what tools to use, or WHO needs to be the builders of it. Which is exactly why NONE OF YOU are on my short list. Every Jew in the world could put everything they had into this and ALL OF THEM would be punished for it, not praised.

Every day that passes brings you idiots closer to deletion, not Salvation. You bought into the Jew lies, and YOU will be punished accordingly.

2.
278867395
>>278866907
You are right now. Just look at your memeflag. Fooled from day "1"...

3.
278868103
>>278867472
If you cannot explain what that being is, how can you utilize his nomenclature in such a self serving way? You WANT it to be YOUR way, not The Way, which is exactly why you are facing deletion. Did you really think your entire workload for Salvation would be a simple phrase muttered through the mouth of a selfish indignant simpleton because a bad translation in an ancient book told you so? Did the being you call "God" tell you it is okay to be a fucking idiot?

4.
278868463
>>278868240
They will be deleted along with you for accepting the notion that (((they))) are "building it."

5.
278869415
>>278868480
Explain what YOUR version of "God" is without using adjectives or verbs. If you cannot do this accurately, you have no business insinuating that you understand ANYTHING about that particular

being. Nor should you be utilizing a herd mentality to justify why YOU feel the way you do about him.

>we all agree God is real right? we all agree there's more than this reality right?

Pathetic. You sound like a girl trying to get her friends to accept a disgusting haircut. You're living for YOUR life right now, not eternity, and have no business speaking on these matters in any form other than meek, humble curiosity.

6.
278871592
>>278869732
You're speaking to Brian Harner, the Christ of the new age. And you have the balls to say that I'm the "1" that doesn't understand what's happening?

"It"... is extremely hard to get, which is exactly why you're so far from real understanding. My predecessor left you VERY simple instructions that you have failed miserably. Your arrogant and selfish disposition is all the proof you need to understand why you deserve deletion... if you keep up this charade. I'm quickly losing my patience with you morons. Read, dummy...

https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies

People like you are making it very difficult for me to find the motivation to keep helping you. "1" of these days I will break all contact and leave you exactly where you are without any way of escaping. Just so you're aware, genius, you're in hell. The literal real one, not some idiotic fantasy where selfish morons think The Hierarchy would waste energy maintaining a mysticism drenched ideological enigma where people burn for not saying words in a specific way.

7.
278873000
>>278871921
>>278872003
Your deletion, not mine.

8.
278873342
>>278872666
No rapture required if the temple gets built, and just so you're aware, with that attitude, you will not be on it.

9.
278873763
>>278872457
The Great Tribulation is over.

10.
278874791

>>278874458
And another one bites the dust. I explained in great detail what the tribulation WAS in my book. Good luck...

11.
278877119
>>278875718
People just like you are the reason why Jesus was murdered. I'm not surprised that you developed a coping strategy through religion to say the he "died for our sins." It's because of YOUR sins that we die. You need not look any further than a mirror to see why, even though you'll look everywhere other than there to investigate. Oh yeah, and another one bites the dust.

September 28 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/279620421/ September 28 2020

ID kTTX8DJs

1 post.

OP:
>ANYONE WHO CRITICIZES TRUMP IS A SHILL
I hate you fucking idiots so fucking badly.
Take a look at this image.
Now ask yourselves why is it based that niggers get an additional $500 billion in gibs, on top of what we've sent to Africa, on top of what we've given them in food stamps, Section 8, etc.? Why is this based when Cannon Hinnant's tiny corpse rots in his grave and Kyle Rittenhouse rots in his cell? I voted for Donald Trump in 2016 hoping he would make some sort of positive difference for us, but what has he done to make any sort of positive difference for us since then?
Oh, he waited until a couple months before he's up for reelection to do something about us getting deplatformed and censored with an appeasement move? That's it? We gave him 4 years and besides our kids getting shot in the face and thrown in jail, our cities looted and burned, that's what we get?
GOD DAMN THOSE BLACK UNEMPLOYMENT NUMBERS SURE LOOK GOOD. DELICIOUS TACOS.
Say whatever the fuck you want, but if you're not even open to discussing so much as the possibility that we got fucked, it makes you no different than the people we voted against in 2016. It just makes you a fucking dickrider. This asshole has done nothing but let us go to hell and I'm sick of his shit. This is the end of his term, this is his report card, and aside from Jewish Appeasement and Nigger Appeasement, he gets an F in all subjects. Cope however you want, idgaf anymore. I'm not voting for his ass again.

Brian (in reply to OP):

1.
279633854
>>279620421
It really speaks volumes when this is a logical take on politics. Good for you, my friend. Have a good "1"...

October 3 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26344607/ October 3 2020

26349379
It's been a while since I've posted on /x/. While lurking from time to time, I've noticed something about the majority of the posters here: selfishness. It's a very common problem that is proven as soon as my posts get replied to. Everyone here wants to pretend that they are special or unique, but in reality you're all the same. The scope of your time perspectives are short, your goals are based on wealth, your LARPing strategies are played out, the nomenclatures you utilize are specific to a curriculum of education that has no answers, and you do all of this while the world is dying around you. The frustration you're going through is your own fault. Not because you aren't trying, but because what you're trying to accomplish doesn't have any beneficial aspects outside of your own selfish desires. I can help, but instead of enlightenment, I'm guessing most of you will reject my offer. Why? You think you're special, and how could ANYONE be as informed and advanced as you are, right?
This might be your last opportunity to speak to me. Insults will be ignored. I respond well to honest questions given by meek, humble, and curious people that are ready to end their hellish existence. I'm the Christ of the new age. My name is Brian Harner. Good luck, my friends. Have a good "1"...

-Reply:
Speak for yourself you high-horsed faggot, muh
>Im the fucking christ and shit
Putting words into our mouths because nobody gives a shit about what you have to offer
There are no christs, were all our own saviours. Only a faggot would say otherwise

26350396
Brian here. Question for you, my friend. Do you realize that Salvation is a collective assimilation that spans the entirety of your species, or are you too enamored with embellished religious dogma to see the selfishness in your uncertainty that has been masked by theocratic enigmas which offer nothing in life, or otherwise, but are more than anything, just another attempt at redirecting attention away from your inferiority complex strictly due to the fear you are unwilling to admit freely?
-Reply to:
Yes, that level. Sadly there are many who think they can, and they never will.

Me:
26352273
What do we need to do?

26352697
Are you asking from a biological/genetic, ethereal/soul, planetary/carbon initiated trophic web, technological/Satanic and Divine energy platforms, or universal/the hierarchical superior being perspective? I appreciate the question, and thank you for asking it, my friend. Please remember that I only have 2000 characters to work with in this medium. I do want you to have your question answered, but the parameters of the insinuations within the context of your query need to be better refined before I can make that possible. Please be as specific as possible. I'm really not joking when I say this might be the last time I publicly speak. My goal is to give you exactly what you need at this point. I am done

fucking around. Have a good "1"...

Me:
26353192
Do we need to answer the question from each one of those perspectives?

Me:
26353829
Sorry, that's probably a dumb question. I'm sure the answer is yes.
Why might this be the last time you publicly speak?

Me:
26354225
>Why might this be the last time you publicly speak?
Probably because of what you said in your posts. Most people reject your help and now you're done fucking around.
I need a question that's not obvious.
What is the #1 thing we need to do? Based on what you said, lengthen our time perspective and stop being selfish.
Does the fact you're giving up on us mean we're fucked?

26356839
I've reached a point in my mission where time has become a factor in everything I try to accomplish. My persistence has been met with laziness and selfishness from almost everyone I come in contact with. I've tried just about everything I can to help people understand these caveats to Salvation, but overwhelmingly, individuals look at life from a selfish perspective, so it's time to make a change in a big way. To be specific, I'm strongly considering turning my phone off and removing myself from the public eye indefinitely. My soul feels pain in ways most people cannot even understand, much less try to help with.
Those who are selfish mentally project their inadequacies onto me regularly. I'm judged in the moment as though the individual judging me has the same ideals, abilities, and fortitude that I do, which is not the case. The unfortunate aspect of this problem is that in order to fully understand this dichotomy, the person judging me must submit to a large amount of work and humility in the process of trying to understand what it is I'm trying to do. The time has come for me to relinquish my own desire for everyone else's Salvation, and be at peace with my efforts.
I hope this satisfies your question, my friend. Thank you for asking it.

26356972
>>26354225
>Does the fact you're giving up on us mean we're fucked?
You're basically correct in your first assumption in this post, so I will focus on this question alone. The answer to this question is no. You are NEVER "fucked" entirely. Any number of things can happen that would help you gain Salvation outside of what I am specifically doing. Your journey will be a very difficult and confusing redemption arch to properly attain and maintain there following without my help directly, but that's not a new thing.
I've done a lot in the course of my journey that will remain in my absence. I'm in no way leaving you

"high and dry" by doing what I'm doing. There is a mountain of information that needs to be pursued by the individuals, however, that I will not be able to help the individual peruse at his/her leisure. Having me around is a gift in that way. For those who've been worthy, and willing to make contact with me, the deciphering of my teachings becomes quite easy. In many of those cases, atrophy and laziness consumes as a result of the information coming in such an easy way. This is also "1" of the main reasons why I'm making the decision I'm making now.

No, my friend. You are not "fucked" if I leave humanity alone once again. It's just going to be a more difficult journey.

>>26355647
While this was not the case for the last year and a half, I've come to the conclusion that this might be the only way for me to help. So, yes, my friend. You are correct... now. Something could always change my mind, but I doubt that will happen considering what has occurred to this point. Free will exists. Have a good "1"...

26357185
>That is not true, blasphemy against the holy Spirit is an unforgivable sin.
Which is exactly why you're guilty of that very thing.
Humanity's maker did not force you to selfish and retarded (the literal definition). You are utilizing free will to be arrogant towards a messenger sent to you directly from the being you so ignorantly attempt to quantify in a human way, and will be judged accordingly. As "1" last attempt to look beyond your selfish indignation, I will give you a list of things I've done. Even though you have made many snap judgements that ultimately prove to everyone paying attention exactly what I've rightfully accused you of, I will look past it now. Just so you're aware, it is people just like you that made it so easy for Jesus to be murdered. Right now... right this very moment... you are making the same exact mistake, and you're just too selfish to understand.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
https://www.bitchute.com/channel/uTwnjyamB6Aj/
https://www.kimwrate.com/kimwrate-com-blog.html
There is enough information there that will keep you busy for a week or more, but my guess is that you will make another snap judgement and reply to this post within "1" day. Good luck.

26357305
Again... you are doing the same exact thing to me, that people did to my predecessor. I'm not surprised that you cannot see this happening, but you will be in utter shock when you realize the mistake you're making right now... just like "they" were when their selfishness and stupidity in the moment caused Jesus' murder.
Jesus told you to be meek, humble, and curious when I presented myself to you. Ask yourself... how do you think you're doing? Do you think Jesus is proud of your arrogance, hostility, and violent reaction to me? Or do you think he's embarrassed that a modern man, with so many venues of educational prowess, can still behave this way by using an enormous amount of verb, adjectives, and nomenclatures that he does not truly understand, and could not quantify properly if his life depended on it?
You do not understand what love, Satan, holy spirit, Salvation, or blasphemy mean, nor can you properly quantify them with utilizing more emotionally charged adjectives and verbs... yet you use them in every post you make. You're only hurting yourself.

26357502
>>26357345
>>26357354
Thank you for proving all of my points.

Me:
26357616
>>26357345
>>26357502
How do you know when an idea is truthful?

26357769
>>26357616
Intention sings the chorus of any individual's chosen "song." This young arrogant man that continues to try to attack me, is selfish. THAT is what he "believes" Salvation is all about. It resonates with everything he attempts to say, regardless of what he is attempting to emit.
Truth, in regards to Salvation/transcendence/enlightenment, can only be obtained through selfless pursuits. Selfish people just can't see past their own inability to quantify the betterment of their species, their planet, nor the hierarchical structure of the universe's superior intelligence. In so doing, they must dumb down every aspect of these notions to the only thing they can properly quantify internally, which in this young man's case, is selfishness.
There are many tools to help discern "truth," but my personal go to strategy for doing so is the scientific method. It's a tool that is similar to math. The scientific method should be devoid of emotional plight at all stages. If emotional plight IS utilized, the individual is not utilizing the scientific method. Just like math. There's no reason to be upset AT math... but it does happen. Same thing with the scientific method. The young man that keeps arguing with me is proof of this concept. This conversation would be devoid of diatribes if emotion was absent.
Unfortunately I understand him a lot better than he understands me. Hence, his anger continues to rise. If there was a way to quantify the nomenclatures I have tasked him with defining, he would just do it. But instead, a slough of insulting, hostile, and violent drivel has spewed from every retort he sends me. Not a big deal. I'm used to it. Thank you for your question.

26357942
HAHAHAHAHAHA
Okay, young man. The longer you think this is political theater, the deeper the hole you will dig for yourself.
And about that scientific method that I was referring to earlier... how do you KNOW that my words have no substance? Did you read everything I said, and listen to everything that was asked to me in the extremely long list of references I gave you free of charge? Maybe you missed that... even though you replied to it directly, so here it is again.
https://pastebin.com/u/ariantechnologies
https://www.bitchute.com/channel/uTwnjyamB6Aj/
https://www.kimwrate.com/kimwrate-com-blog.html

26358001

That was my predecessor's expertise. And yes. Chapter 3 of my book fills in the blanks on how to achieve what Jesus was trying to teach everyone to do before people that acted like OP in his epoch murdered him.
I take no credit for the achievements of my predecessor's work ethic and dedication. I was tasked with giving the necessary instructions that were lost due to humanity murdering him, and that is what I've done.
My expertise in this the physical realm of ascension. The majority of "my" teachings (even though I don't really take any credit for that either), is about physical transcendence for the entirety of humanity.
Thank you for your question, my friend.
I'm going to take a break for a little bit. I'm not ignoring anyone, but it might be a while before I return to answer any more questions.

26358635
>>26358007
I linked to her entire archive. Your link was inside of the link I posted.

>>26358025
You are very welcome, my friend.

>>26358029
>The Bible states clearly what Jesus taught.
Then why do you have such a difficult time explaining the physical requirements for such a transition?
You were the one who said this...

"I have my own ways of discerning such things. It is not something that can easily be described with words."
You can't have it both ways. Either you know what you're saying, and can thusly replicate the process for everyone involved, or you can't. In which case you will desperately try to sell everyone on a lie that you've concocted through arrogance and bravado.
You can't say this about me, in case you try to revert back to the mealy-mouthed ideals you've displayed this far. I gave you an enormous amount of information to comb through that came directly from me. You're choosing to remain ignorant to what I've actually said.

26358764
You should look up what mealy-mouthed means. Fits you perfectly. You're downright admitting it over and over and over again.

26359015
I'm not guessing. You've proven it once more by considering earthbound calcified perceived treasures have value when confronted with transcendence. You probably think gold is valuable, too...
The spectrum of knowledge you've stalled yourself within is the exact mechanism that concludes these attributes of your psyche into the physical realm without you even knowing it. If that weren't the case, you would be able to answer this question...
Is gold valuable? If so, why? If not, why not?
At least try to answer that question truthfully. Don't mealy-mouth your way into assuming a position of transcended aspiration. You are alive right now in a physical body. Answer it based on your perception

to the knowledge contained in your present dilemma. Imagine that this is a question that will be asked towards you during judgement in order to gain access to "heaven." Or don't... because that's what you've done over and over and over again.
You're so predictable.

26359683
>>26359321
Intention is everything. I've come in contact with every personality type you can imagine. Within those personality types I've seen many different variations, as well. There's no exact set path to righteousness, but there is only "1" path to a pure, righteous and Divine path. Intention is EVERYTHING. If you're trying to discern the main reason why this is a difficult path to find, selfishness is the most relevant caveat.
>>26359356
That's just one aspect. Again, intention is generally speaking, where people miss their opportunity. The overall goal is to match the resonant structure of your maker. His sustenance requirements are vastly different to a human's. Another problem most people have, and a lot of this has to do with intention, is centering your brain wave structure to capitulate to your maker's. It's difficult to explain, but I can use an analogy to help.
There's a difference between the brain wave structure when you're watching TV, and reading a very enthralling book that has useful information beyond the capacity of pure entertainment. Aim for the reading the book "1"... When the physical requirements are met, the intention is pure and centered, and the brain wave structure is correct, you will experience what Jesus was trying to teach everyone to do. It's not easy, and will take some practice, but that is The Way. Great question. Technicalities are important.

26359744
>>26359695
If you need to utilize a badly translated ideological perspective from an autobiographer from 2000 years ago who was just trying to understand a Christ within his own biases, your intention is incorrect, and you will fail.
Posting scriptures is a sure sign of selfish indignation, just so you know. You're trying to stand on the shoulders of giants, and preach a perspective of actually being a giant. You are not, and neither were the narrators of the book you are trying to use as a shield to that fact. Jesus was righteous, pure and Divine. The human MEN that tried to transcribe his sentiments were not. Thusly, YOU are not.

26359862
>>26359754
Thank you, sir. It would be beneficial to you, AND your intention if you began referring to the being "god" as humanity's maker. Just a hint.
Proper names do not have purpose outside of the 3rd dimension, and are a very human idolatry laden complexity. Ask yourself that question, my friend. What is the purpose of having a proper name outside of selfishness and entitlement? Humanity's maker is well beyond the desire for such frivolous ideals.
>>26359764
The mirror effect is all you capitulate to... and the worst part is that you have no idea how to end it. Your hole gets deeper and deeper with every keystroke.

Here's a rhetorical question that you might want to consider... What/Whose version of the bible do you idolize?
Warning: Be careful how you answer this to yourself. You wouldn't want to call King James God... now would you?

26359901
>>26359850
I experience selfishness every day, my friend, truth be told. My selfishness has to do with the only thing I truly want at this point: to not be alive in this body anymore.
I counteract this selfishness by proceeding along the path my maker has for me. I will do ANYTHING he requires me to do. When his wants and desires align with mine, I will get what I want.
No matter how advanced my methodology of existence may seem externally, I am still a human man. Some things are almost impossible to relieve yourself of in this form. It's all part of the game everything has to play when attached to this realm. Thank you for this question.

26359980
>>26359879
Whose truth?
Jesus did not write the bible, my friend. You are idolizing biographers, or rather, several different translations of those biographers throughout a 2000 year period of time. Of which, were handed down to you through yet another level of false idol worship, otherwise known as a "preacher."
I bet you would have a difficult time explaining mundane aspects of modern existence as you see it now, to a teenager in the 1980s. Yet, you ascribe to understand social complexities, emotional ties to social caveats, and specific region dialects that are entangled with slang from 2000 years ago, as though Jesus himself was giving you a personal sermon yesterday morning at your bedside.
Jesus didn't want you to be arrogant for a reason, my friend. It seems as though the false idols in your life have shielded you from him... not brought you closer to understanding him.

26360024
>>26360005
The truly arrogant one is the one who doesn't understand what heaven and hell are...
You're even idolizing the shift key as though it's a sign of respect. LMAO
Everything you do is arrogance personified through false idol worship. Again, good luck with that.

26360192
>>26360035
I have no doubt that you think you're being respectful. Here comes another analogy that you can share with the new friend you seem to have made in this thread.
A long time ago, someone said that the CEO of the company you're working for like the windows in his office cleaned regularly. In a falsely guided attempt at showing respect to this want from the CEO, you tip toe out on the ledge every morning, right when he shows up, in a blatant showing of idolatry and ass kissing, and lick the bugs off the windows because you need both hands to not fall off the sky scraper. Every time the CEO witnesses this idiocy he reacts with an ever growing contempt and embarrassment, especially when his colleagues are present. While you... spackled with broken wings and legs of bugs protruding from your teeth, brag to the watercooler participants as though you're on your way to a vice president promotion. Everyone is embarrassed but you, however, all you pay

attention to is that one specific idolized statement from a fellow janitor who retired a decade ago.
"Not capitalizing he and him is the work of da debol!!!!!!" (in my best momma from The Waterboy movie voice)
Your intentions are so misguided at this point, my friend. It's a real shame. Good luck with that.

26360327
>>26360264
So many nouns and so little definitive structure behind them. If only you knew what a "temple," or "mountain," or "covenant" was... Then maybe you wouldn't be just blindly restating ancient dialects that you heard some dude on a pedestal at church teach you when you were too young to understand the difference between arrogance and confidence. Again... what a shame. You could have had it all. Right here in this thread, right now. Instead you've chosen to follow in the footsteps of false idols.
I've seen enough. Might be the last time I speak in public. Maybe, maybe not... maybe go fuck yourself, heh. You'll see!
Thank you to everyone in this thread that asked me questions. It's always a pleasure. Thank you. Have a good "1"...

October 21 2020 /diy/ - made by Brian

https://archive.vn/ugtMA October 21 2020
https://boards.4channel.org/diy/thread/1934215 Original URL

Thread ended on November 6 2020.

Note this takes up over 29 pages.

[I (Kim) posted as well. For now, I have decided to include only Brian's posts.]

The Holy Grail... lost foam casting method

10/21/20(Wed)11:07:44 No.1934215
My friend and I finally finished these videos. I said I'd post them here first, so here it is.

https://m.youtube.com/channel/UCVN-BkWgJppHOwywD4AqGfQ

I'll be around to answer questions as often as I can be. On the road right now, so for a few days my presence will be sparse. This is the process for building the foam blank of a Holy Grail to be used in sand casting. The cast should be bell metal bronze (80% copper 20% tin), but I couldn't get that far. Funding ran out. Regardless, here's the instruction videos if any of you would like to build a Holy Grail for yourself... using this method. It's by far the cheapest route to that end. Good luck.

Have a good "1"...

1934224
My mom isn't a Jew. You could say that it is indeed that... for every snake in this world that smashes a glass at their wedding ceremony.

What a coincidence!

1934234
>>1934228
Nope. I'm real. My name is Brian.

>>1934229
It's "off" because you are. The entire project is for humanity. I'm not surprised that you don't understand. It's not a profitable endeavor. It's made to destroy anyone who thinks monetary policy/capitalism is a worthwhile societal complex.

1934393
>>1934372

None. Although with so many people like the snap judgment producing detractors in this thread currently, I'm considering cyanide therapy. Not really, but ya know...

I'm not certain who is helping me in this thread right now, but you're doing a great job. Thank you. I'll be driving for most of the day, so I won't be available to post.

As my friend stated, foam casting is the cheapest method. It's not the most efficient, nor traditional/conventional. I would have explained that too, but time ran out. If I get more technical questions later, I'll answer them, but please try to be specific. There's a lot that has already been explained elsewhere. At this point, we're well beyond broad spectrums.

Talk to you guys later.

1934525
>>1934477
I'm not a robot, man. Ask me something only a human could answer. Is it the grammar that's throwing you off? Do you think I should communicate like a teenager trying to fit in to a degenerate dumbed down, entertainment and slang ridden language that you and the other shitheads in your tribe think is "dope," nigga? Or... would you like to discuss how you and everyone else that comes in contact with me can AND should DIY a real Holy Grail?

This isn't a fucking joke. I'm getting tired of wasting time with hollow, vapid cunts that think they have something to investigate about me personally. As if any of you could even properly explain why you're alive... much less have the wherewithal and intellect to dissect anyone else, or what their purpose is. Yet here you fuckers are... calling me a robot. You'd better prepare yourselves for the reality that you're slinging these diatribes at a Christ. A real "1"... not a religious fundamentalist dead set on manipulating others for a pleasurable, selfish reason. This is as real as it gets.

Ask me something pertinent, or go fuck yourself... since that seems to be the only thing most of you are good at.

1934531
>>1934524
This was the technological platform used during humanity's creation. Pic related gets attached to the base, and using nothing more than a human man's voice as its power source, the plate will etch this imagery into solid granite.

This particular grail is the most difficult and refined method within the entire spectrum of what humanity was originally taught. To quarry/rough cut, you would attach this resonator bulb to a staff with a diorite (or similar hardness) ball. Then, same thing... just sing at a specific tone. Sound energy, resonance, vibration, acoustic propulsion, and cavitation (in that order) SHOULD HAVE BEEN what humanity evolved through. Instead, you all took the other route; Devolution.

Why? So you can build structures that last for 1000 generations or longer, and destroy the pillars and

foundation of the mind prison that Jewish banking, debt, and usury have over you once and for all. Then, maybe... humanity can begin to build a sustainable future. As opposed to exploiting and destroying the resource base future inhabitants of Earth need to survive.

Thank you for your questions, my friend.

1934534
>>1934531
Forgot the pic...

1934536
>>1934532
I'm the Jew? You should have your paint checked for lead content immediately.

1934566
>>1934564
Are you a learning machine? Seriously, do you learn things as you grow? I'll assume you're not a complete and total retard... yet, and pretend you'll say yes, you are a learning machine.

Can you account for every meme, picture, video, and instruction that you've been exposed to in the last 2 years? Who made it, where you saw/heard it, how it affected you and most importantly, WHY it affected you?

Every learning machine is technically "schizophrenic," dummy. The difference between you and I is that I can answer truthfully and immediately to every question I just asked you. While you just blindly belch your diarrhea into society trying desperately to find others that have consumed the same mind garbage, in a pathetic attempt to appear as a part of a large group of morons because you don't have any real friends. Just acquaintances that NPC their way into masking their inferiority complexes... just like you're attempting to do right now.

Good luck with that.

1934584
>>1934578
And still the Jews couldn't stop me. At least you know why that tradition exists now... even if (((they))) don't, hahaha.

>>1934575
At the very least I exposed the modern Judas. The whole situation sucks without a doubt. The real unfortunate aspect resides in every human alive that wanted real substantial answers to an analytical paradigm that has haunted humanity for tens of thousands of years. This isn't about my success on a personal level. This is about you and everyone else alive missing out on a once in an existence

opportunity. For my part in it, I apologize profusely. I gave it everything I had... and it just wasn't good enough. It's not over, technically, but the odds of success now are fleeting at best.

1934587
>>1934582
Not as mad as they are knowing they're mutts. The dedication that's been wasted to maintaining an impure genetic lineage will make their blood boil. I always get a good laugh when discussing it amongst friends.

1934590
>>1934583
Yep. I just updated the imagery and fixed a few inconsistencies. My expertise is in engineering and manufacturing. The man who originally made that depiction was an artist. He didn't really do any harm, but I'm a perfectionist.

1934605
>>1934599
Now I'm an it? I had no idea that JIDF had a foothold in /diy/. I stayed away from this board until now because I thought you filthy snakes would just follow me. This is my first post on this board, meaning you were already here. Why? There's no propaganda purpose to swindling people that actually make things. And since Jews are parasites that attach themselves to groups of people that create things, why are there Jews on /diy/? "Do it yourself" is the last thing on a Jew's mind. What gives? Can one of the regulars here explain to me how and why these filthy snakes are even here? Shit is weirding me out...

1934616
>>1934551
>>1934575
>>1934584
>Got a video of it in action?

The blank was completed but the metal pour did not take place. It's a two-man job and so far a second man has not pulled through (one of the potential second men was "the modern Judas").
The grail blank still has resonance properties, which includes an ability to project sound. For the grail to attain its full range of abilities, which includes cutting stone, the bell metal bronze cast is needed.

There is an explanation of the steps for the metal pour within the first 90 minutes of the following video. However, the sound quality is very poor. https://www.bitchute.com/video/oRnaF33q8GmY/
There should be a transcript relatively soon.

The following two videos discuss traditional methods of building the grail.
https://www.bitchute.com/video/9rVJOVw320MU/
https://www.bitchute.com/video/0DVijGye3zYL/

What you'll see in all methods is that the application of metal to the grail is probably the hardest part. It's also the most expensive material used in building a grail. A potential way around that is to salvage metal from old appliances such as the copper in microwave ovens.

1934633
>>1934619
Those were asexual beings specifically made for singing/powering the bulb. They were called Yews. As you can see, they're twice the size of a man, but half the size of a giant. Many of the sculptures in Egypt were created in their likeness. They've been extinct since the first cataclysm. They're also the beings that modern Jews try to imulate, but fail spectacularly at doing. The Yews were not human.

The bulb can be resonated from any direction. Those depictions are showing many different things. As you can see from the difference between the first and second in the sequence, the Yews remained, but the human is missing from the second, and replaced by the "kings chamber" larynx biomimicry subset within the great pyramid. To make a complicated system of communication easier, look at them as chronological first. They're telling you a story that has been tried and failed three different times on Earth. This is the fourth attempt, and I'm the messenger. That's why I changed the giant's appearance.

If you're looking for differences, look where the bulb contacts the flower. The original upper portion terminated in a straight fashion. It should be convex. It was an honest mistake. I just changed it to the correct perspective because that was my specialty. Not art. He did a better job softening rigidity in the bodies. I'm not an artist, but I did my best. I had to do it myself after three failed attempts at getting people to help.

Thank you for your question.

1934637
>>1934621
No. It will not. I made the sidewalls 3/16" thick. I was expecting gaseous deflection within the mold's cavity after pouring. One of the reasons I used wax in such a prevalent way was to direct the gas outwards. If I would have made it that far, I was going to plaster of Paris the internal wall and direct the gases outwards. My friend and I were considering using dozens of small iron tubes as chimney vents scattered throughout the entire structure.

All of that said, I left the sidewalls thicker than I wanted so I could fix imperfections after casting. Good catch, though. Are you in the foundry business?

1934644
>>1934637
By the way, I also needed to design the size of the bulb within the specs of the A20 Salamander crucible I had. It allowed for 51 pounds of bell metal bronze at the alloy specs I went with. That's also why the bulb is only 2 feet tall. In reality you can AND should make these bulbs much larger. I also

designed the foundry to fit those specific crucibles. Like I keep saying, I did the best I could with the commercial materials available.

1934646
>>1934640
Yes. The Egyptian stone depiction did not convex.

>>1934641
Yep. See the difference? It's obvious in person.

1934670
>>1934655
Those vents would be added during the sand compaction. Good job on trying to branch out to new relevant career options. If you're looking to create these in your spare time, copper is easy to find. I recommend the YouTube channel bigstackD. He does a lot of recycling to ingot form, and shows many ways of accumulating copper from a variety of sources. Good stuff, my friend. Great questions. Have a good "1"...

1934687
>>1934665
That depiction was created when Yews were alive. The bulb was another link in the amplification system. Look at it like the king's chamber larynx is the voice box, and the bulb is the mouth. That's why you are called a "hu"man. It's the easiest way to make the sound you're made to make.

With Yews, that sound is amplified tremendously. In the original depictions, a tuning fork was placed inside the bulb, and the extension was basically solid. That's why it looks like a snake. Bronze oxidizes green, and snakes have fangs. Like I said, those depictions are showing many things.

I "would have" made my plate out of bronze as well. The modern Egyptologists termed that era "the bronze age," so for posterity I wanted to utilize those materials specifically to not draw a debate to the archaeological records. In reality you can make the shaping/cutting instrument out of anything that won't break under the constant vibration. Diamond or carbide would be optimal. That is research that I would have loved to participate in, but ya know... The optimal material for the bulb is bell metal bronze, though. There isn't another material with the same rigidity and malleability that I know of that returns to shape. Which interestingly, is why gold is worthless, AND explains why Jews think it is. They look very similar, but behave completely differently.

1934713
>>1934699
Nice deflection. We'll just say you agree because you have nothing better to say. That "1" hit you in the short and curly's, Moshe? I guess you have those upstairs and downstairs, though. Either will do...

1934824
>>1934754
You don't have to be in any particular posture to make the grail function as a man with an average to deeper voice. The problem that a human has in this process is stamina when holding the tone at a resonance frequency. Trying to hold a tone deep enough to make the grail size I made for any length of time is very difficult. The Yews could hold that tone for longer than a minute at a time. That said, Satanic energy in the form of stereo equipment is necessary prior to building a functional pyramid. After the pyramid is built 10-20 men could hold the tone by staggering breaths.

The size I made will work, but how quickly... is a mystery. It really depends on how heavy you make it. A prop could be added to the plate so weights can be added, but just bare bones as it stands now, with a significant stereo system in an enclosed area built around the stone and grail, to make that specific depth (3/16") on the plate... I'm guessing about 2 hours. Just from what I've seen in my downloads. Again, the one I built is the smallest I've seen. Look at the depiction in the hieroglyphs. Those bulbs are 30-50 feet tall. The great thing is that it's all resonance power, meaning the "laws" of the conservation of energy do not apply. No matter how heavy the object, if you can bring the sound energy to a focal point and maintain it, it will "dance."

Great questions. I apologize for not being able to complete these experiments for a more accurate summary. Thank you. I'm sure a lot of people are wondering about that, but it's a complex answer.

1934835
>>1934754
The Holy Grail that I made does not require holding it in place, by the way. Guides could center it initially, but as soon as you start to dig in, the stone itself is the guide, and the vacuum seal for the cavitation sequencing. As the Dendera depictions have the system set up, where the "flute" of the cup shape is curved, a fulcrum is set up just before the flute goes horizontal. The weight is given from the upright bulb and holds the plate against the wall. This was the preferred method for shaping in the real ancient Egypt, as this allowed the stone to be put in place before shaping. "My" grail is used for stamping the ground, or shaping then placing the stone.

When in the pyramid, as those depictions also show, a base node was constructed before casting. The node had a rope tied to it, and the bulb was hung from the ceiling. Again, that method requires a tuning fork, and a pyramid before even attempting. It takes significant power to make that system work properly. The Yews were special. Losing them was significant. Humanity did not deserve their presence... evidently. They were the missing elements to the technical conundrums... and humanity allowed them to perish due to our collective arrogance. Yew don't know what you've got until it's gone...

1934846
>>1934844
In hell, the posts read you...

1935042
>>1934962
As it stands now, about $5,000. The problem is that I've lost my home, shop, and security where I was staying. I gave all of the materials and tools to a friend to hold IF... I was able to return. If not, they're his now.

If the first pour went smoothly with no problem, that number would go down. I don't know how much, but it would go down. Another problem is that if the pour doesn't go smoothly, I'd have to make another blank. Using this method, that is a 4-5 day project, and that's if I work around the clock nonstop. Getting the foam is a bit of a chore due to the remoteness of where I was.

What I'd really like to do is set up a conventional manufacturing facility. That would cost tens of thousands, but the uncertainty within the process would be gone. The biggest issue with that type of build is the oven that would melt the wax out. These grails are tall, meaning I'd have to build a large oven. That would be a week long project in and of itself. Plus I have to keep my body alive during all of this. Food, water, warmth...

Either way, it's more money than I have now. Just so you know, I spent over $100K to get this far. My entire life savings and then some.

1935201
>>1935127
A valiant and emotional response. I'll spoon feed it to you like a crippled 5 year old.

There is no dispute that bronze etches granite. Watch a YouTube video if you need "proof," young man (although you speak like a brainwashed woman). Resonance breaks the conservation of energy "laws." Look up the Tacoma bridge disaster for "proof" of that statement. Thousands of tons of steel and concrete were dissipated in seconds from a 40 MPH wind. Try to lift just 1 ton of concrete with a 100 MPH without using resonance, and see what happens. You don't have to do this, just look at the buildings and bridges in Miami for reference. Many hurricanes, yet no obliterated bridges.

Next, watch a wine glass video on YouTube getting shattered by an opera singer's voice. The frequency for that structure is much higher due to the widened mouth of the cup. They're also made of glass, which is rigid and fragile, hence... bell metal bronze. Then look into what a Hemholtz resonance is... that is if you're not satisfied in your own stupidity at that point for making this arrogant post. Watch rimstarorg's video on acoustic propulsion. He explains Hemholtz resonance, acoustic propulsion, and displays what happens when you convex the mouth of the device without even meaning to. If you don't understand what cavitation is, watch a video on pistol shrimp, or mantis shrimp. If you don't get it after all of that, you're essentially worthless.

1935204
>>1935127
>>1935201

I'm a Christ for more than "1" reason. No shit there's no research on this subject, genius. You earned that inability when you murdered my predecessor. If you're going to try and pretend you had no part in that, save it. You're doing the same exact thing the Jews did to Jesus then. Nothing has changed except for the epoch. This isn't supposed to be easy for you. Divinity takes 100% effort, and you only put in effort to mask your inferiority complex with an emotional attachment to what you think you already know. You will be judged accordingly.

I'm not begging for anything, dummy. You choose to utilize my expertise further or not. You're officially at the end of me giving a fuck about helping people like you. The videos are the evidence of that. I've given you, for free... everything you need to do this on your own. If you would like me to keep helping you not commit omnicide, donate. If not, don't. You're pathetic enough to think this is all I have to offer, I can already tell. So... keep your shekels. I'll return the "favor" during your judgment. That's not a threat, it's a promise.

I'm not here to sugarcoat the bullshit Sunday you've been devouring for many lifetimes now. You, and everyone like you, murdered the Christ that made things easy on you. I'm the not fucking around "1" and my patience has run out. This thread might be your last opportunity to unfuck yourself, no bullshit. You want to play the "big man" role, think you can control your destiny, pretend you own anything at all... have at it. Makes my job very straightforward and easy after this.

Think it's all bullshit? Good luck with that. You will die eventually, unless you're so incredibly arrogant that you don't consider death a certainty. After reading that post, I wouldn't be surprised. You're wasting my time, but this should be said to deter these same mistakes further into this thread. Ask a pertinent question, or go fuck yourself. "Begging for money..." You dumbfuck.

1935220
>>1935150
It's as if you really are stupid enough to think money offers sustainability. I'm not surprised in these reactions. You're just like everyone else alive right now, even though you've convinced yourself you're unique. Just blindly and recklessly using your lack of selflessness, foresight, and complexity to slaughter the abilities of everyone who will be forced to deal with your consumerism uninhibited within the future inhabitants of this planet.

>Yay, I make da moneys! Mommy so proud durrr
Omnicide
>Yay, a wahmenz touched my peepee! Daddy so proud durrr
Omnicide
>Yay, I buy new gas car! Politicians so proud durrr
Omnicide
>Yay, I buy new wooden house! Jews so proud durrr
Omnicide

That's you and everyone like you throughout the entire world. No matter how superior your individual choices make your inferiority complex fade within your personality. You're a self made clone, trying to best other clones, and you're too arrogant to see it.

Same as the other "expert," good luck with that.

1935365
>>1935260
All talk, zero application. I've spent my life doing things, not talking about them.

The pyramid is the amplifier to the system. It wasn't a tomb, like the thousands of people that taught you what you think you're an expert in thought originally, made careers out of, retired and died thinking they knew what they were saying. Those are the people you think are your "savior" now. Think on that one... and you profess that I have hubris.

You said nothing that explains how the Tacoma bridge was destroyed with a wind gust. Nor did you properly explain your position on the alloy I chose being brittle to the point of shattering like glass.

The unfortunate aspect of this is that you do have a brain. More so than most, evidently. The difference between us is quite simple; selfishness. Actions speak louder than words. You say I have hubris, but did you ask yourself how we met? It was my intention to work together. The proof is this thread. You, then spouted off like a master of all technology as though humanity has reached the precipice of all scientific study. You may not think you're the same as a flat earther, but your behavior is identical.

The technology that I'm reintroducing is the oldest technology in the universe. There is evidence of it everywhere, and yet it took me to discover it again. That seemingly pisses you off because it didn't come from a Jew indoctrinated person, such as yourself.

It's also quite telling that you bring belief into this, and state emphatically that you do not believe in a creator. Talk about illogical and unreasonable... Is it also your assumption that random energy gets wasted at the scale of something like the 3rd dimension by random coincidence? And you say I have hubris.

High level kinetic energy... right. So why hasn't humanity utilized this property in wind generation if it's such an easily attainable phenomenon, as you're implying it is?

1935372
>>1935303
In realizing you do not own anything. Not your environment, nor body, nor soul. You are essentially renting EVERYTHING you come in contact with. Then, pay homage to the beings that were responsible for creating this universe, dimension, planet, and genetic code that you asked to be a part of. And yes, no matter who you are, you asked to be here right now.

Appreciate your position in this universe. Thank those responsible. Build sustainable systems so that the future inhabitants of the system you're exploiting currently will have a better existence than you had. Or, destroy something you did not create, lament the beings that did, and suffer the consequences. Free will is the only "commandment." Choose wisely.

1935383
>>1935359
Wow. Just... just wow.

I also wrote and edited (not well, but still) a 1269 page book, built a restaurant and brewery, and went through 5 attempts before getting the sequence correct... and filmed the entire process. All in under a year, and gave all of the information and much more from my life away to you and everyone else for free. All while having several different debilitating injuries and illnesses from my life.

Maybe that's why so many of you just don't get it. I could have done what you do, and just held everything to myself. Then I would have gotten out of this for much cheaper... but humanity would be fucked. But, I'm not like you. You're welcome.

1935399
>>1935374
In reality, you're a valued member of omnicide. But you just keep up the arrogance, little fella. It will all be over soon...

Apparently you don't have the brains I thought you did. "My" version/the real version of heaven is physical on Earth. And buddy, you're as far from being a part of it as you have ever been. And yes, this is hell. As in right now, that's where you are, and what you're striving to maintain. I'd explain what the lake of fire is, but you're just too proud to admit it's accurate. I'm not familiar with your boyhood crushes like Terry Davis anyway. I've heard the name, but that's about it. Like I said, I spent my life doing things... not talking about them. You just wouldn't understand.

1935410
>>1935396
I didn't promise you anything in life. I promised my maker to do what I said I would. I did that, and quite a bit of extra credit (so to speak).

I'm not religious at all, young man. Whatever garbage you've attached to the nomenclature I represent is a product of too much TV and imagination.

1935552
>>1935431
In essence, yes. This technological platform is a complete package deal. The ideals of purity, sustainability, and health must run parallel to it, otherwise degeneration will eventually consume.

I discussed this with a friend recently, and the analogy I used referred to a sundae. If you were given an ice cream sundae that was 90% ice cream and 10% human shit, would you take a bite? The conclusion is that this direction within any given community must capitulate 100%, or it simply will not work.

Hell... which is humanity's current situation, is as far from accessing these technologies as it has ever been. The main reason for why it was lost originally, was due to vacating Giza. Secondarily, the extinction of the Yews. Those two detriments made humanity focus on less sustainable means of existence. Now, tens of thousands of years later, the complexity of a Satanic crude oil economy has developed the means to access the technology once more. Unfortunately, the crude oil economy is entrenched... possibly beyond the capacity to shift away from it. Nevertheless, the technology was rediscovered, and the choice to make this change is available and came at a time when change is necessary for survival.

If the young fella I've been arguing with is any indication, humanity will sprint towards omnicide arrogantly before ever admitting wrongdoing of any sort. The snap judgements and taking my words out of context are all the proof anyone needs to see this happening. Even the guilty parties know they're destroying themselves, but are just too proud and arrogant to admit it.

There are many uses for the grails, but there are just as many ways to abuse the technology into omnicide just like crude oil. There's only "1" way out of this mess, and a very small window remains to complete the process. My hope tank is on E. I'm just trying to be honest.

1935718
>>1935580
Interesting. I don't claim anyone named "God" told me to do anything. I worked for 39 years building and creating different machines that produce useable energy. While working on a cavitation water heater that was powered by a Nitinol engine, I developed the grail ideals in my head. After thinking it through for a week or two while building a new work bench and truck ramp for my dog, the image of the bulb began to form in my mind. Right after the ramp was complete, I had the full spectrum of the device itself in my mind. It took a couple days to hone in the final shape, but when I had done that, my realization started almost immediately.

I wasn't religious or spiritual before that happened. And nobody has spoken to me in my head. There's so many false prophets and scam artists that came before my realization, it's made it very difficult this far. My path to this perspective is unique, but I always get lumped in with strange and emotional people. I'm much more practical about everything, but as soon as I mention the pronouns and nomenclatures I represent, people get really weird.

Anyways, here's the picture of the ramp I built for my dog the morning I conceptualized the grail. Took the picture right in the middle of my realization...

1935719
>>1935586
Yes. The lost PLA method is intriguing, but it also requires an oven to melt the plastic out. If I had an oven, I would have gone the traditional/conventional lost wax method.

If those tools and materials are available to someone, I'd love to see what they come up with.

1935728
>>1935593
It takes dedication without help. I'm not denying that. I guess the question you have to ask yourself is would you rather spent 6 months building a house that will be in a landfill in 100 years rotting into pure methane, or would you rather spend 5 years building a house that will last 100,000+ years, and never rot?

Your answer will define how selfish or selfless you are. It will also describe how aware you are of the various implementations that create a modern stick built home. Won't need to cut down forests, won't need carpenters, or plumbers, or electricians. Nor will those modern professions need to burn crude oil constantly to do their jobs... That's IF, everyone started building with stone, and used sound energy to cut them. It's a one time fix for damn near every societal woe plaguing humanity right now. When those professions fall by the wayside, politicians and bankers will have no power.

But yes, I understand how deeply engrained laziness and quick payoffs are in modern psyches. I've been arguing with a prime example of the real problem in humanity for a large portion of this thread. And he doesn't even think he has a problem. It's sad to me. Such wasted potential. Everyone has free will, though. That's the game... Choose wisely, not quickly.

1935741
>>1934525
You aren't entirely wasting your time. This is the sort of thing I may experiment with. That said, I need to understand before sinking a bunch of time into replicating what you've made here. If foam is a poor material, what is a better one? Plaster? I haven't gone through the videos yet. Do you explain how this is used. For those that don't know, OP is claiming to have rediscovered an ancient tool that uses vibration to shape and cut hard stone. This may be how so many ancient megolithic structures were cut so perfectly. Is OP also claiming this device can be used to levitate stone? Just trying to get the full picture here.

1935745
>>1935735
I don't expect anything. If anything... I expect you to fail and fall into omnicide. It's what humanity has done many times now.

You're callous, hostile, reactionary, violent and selfish. You live in the moment without regard to the future inhabitants of the planet you live on, human wise and trophic web wise. That's not a guess, that's what you're doing right now. The evidence is clear and stretches to every continent worldwide. You exploit everything for personal gain, hold secrets internally to best each other, breed uncontrollably, destroy natural resources, and you do all of this within a notion of profitability from a monetary perspective as the primary concern.

I remember a few years ago when the YOLO meme ran its course. It's an unconscionable and idiotic

idea, but speaks volumes to how you WANT existence to be. Everything you do is based on that philosophy, which in and of itself is purely religious, even though most of you will deny it. The dolts I've been arguing with are prime examples. I didn't take a stand going in one direction or another by saying "I believe" to anything before becoming a Christ that I couldn't prove to myself. You don't do that. You make wild sweeping allegations internally and run with it. Like I said, you're much more religious than I am or ever was, and you're just too arrogant to to humble yourself long enough to self reflect on these things.

By the way, it's not me that failed. It's humanity that has failed itself. I've gained transcendence eons ago. You haven't...

1935756
>>1935738
Without a doubt this technology can be utilized with electricity. I've owned and used several different fein tools. The idea here is to be able to strip all external sources of energy from the equation, and just use what humans produce; sound.

If a Carrington event happens for example, the tools that use electricity are useless. Plus there's no archaeological record of electricity in use in ancient Egypt. Another aspect of this mission is to prove the archaeological record accurate without adding wild notions of alien technologies or Satanic/degradation energies. This sound energy perspective covers all bases. That's why I did it this way.

As I said earlier, other than the bulb itself, I highly recommend using a much harder plate for refining. Diamond, carbide, even steel. The first Holy Grail was to satisfy the academic "authorities." But make no mistake, I'm completely in favor of upgrading the system. In fact I encourage it. Bell metal bronze is the best material for the bulb, however. The specific alloy that would work the best needs to be researched. Possible additions could be included; gold, silver, aluminum, etc, but I didn't have the funding for that. If you do, by all means... do it!

I'll watch the video later. I'm not really in a position to do that right now, but thank you for your question.

1935772
>>1935741
Levitation has been insinuated by a few people, but I do not claim that. I'm the OP, by the way.

The conventional method involves a spinning table. The internal shape is made with plaster or clay, then dried. After it's dry, you drip melted beeswax on the surface until it's the depth you want your walls to be. Then, you cover the wax layer with more plaster or clay. Bake it upside down to set the mold and melt the wax out. Turn it right side up and pour.

That's a very simplified version. There are many dowels and stakes in place to ensure the plaster doesn't shift when moving, but that's the quick rundown.

These are large objects, though. Having an oven large enough is the primary concern. Once built though, it can be used numerous times. If you have that ability, by all means, I'm all for it.

That's why I tried to make a foam blank. Not too many people have access to a 6 foot tall oven. The lost PLA method is the same problem. Not only do you need an oven, but you also would need a very tall 3D printer. They both work, but I was just trying to formulate the cheapest possible modern method to the same end.

I hope you're successful, my friend, I really do. Good luck. I'll be here to help for as long as I can.

1935794
>>1935746
The staff needs to be cast with the bulb, so bell metal bronze. It's important to transfer the vibration directly. The entire structure should be one solid cast, but I didn't have a crucible big enough to accomplish that.

You may have noticed the nodules on the stones of the real ancient megalithic structures? The tooling that was formed on the staff's end fit those. With a diorite ball, same thing. The nodules on the stone were for tight tolerance fitting. The diorite balls were for very large rough cuts. Same system, just different purposes.

The Holy Grail as I made it was the most difficult and refined methodology... art and extreme refinement. Everything else is easy once the hardest part is accomplished. At least that was my goal...

1935797
>>1935750
Thank you. I was going to cover that next.

1935804
>>1935757
Equilibrium. You're better than unmitigated breeding strategies that force the species into another Easter Island, Rapa Nui conundrum. But if you're the idiot I've been arguing with, maybe you're not better than that.

1935808
>>1935766
Correct. In fact I visited a pyramid in America yesterday. It's called the Ames monument. Pretty neat, but purely Satanic. Nevertheless, it was a great show of effort. Too bad it was nothing more than a historic marker.

The pyramid is the key to amplifying this energy perspective. Once that's accomplished, the sound

energy perspective is a cakewalk.

1935823
>>1935767
You and I can do great things together. I dedicated my life to making machines that stored energy from a pneumatic perspective. I was literally days away from completing a cavitation water heater powered by a Nitinol engine when this Chist mission began.

I hadn't built the vacuum chamber to cast the Nitinol properly, but other than that, I had all other aspects of production completed. You are absolutely correct in your synopsis, my friend. I'm partial to MDI pneumatic engines for electricity production. I would have upgraded the body to run on steam. That said I haven't been able to find a more efficient engine for those purposes. Any ideas?

As for the Peru structures, I've been there too, and studied it for years. There are many aspects of elevated technology that I am not authorized to discuss yet. I've spoken about them with a couple of people in person, but otherwise I'm focused on the starting point. Let's get this right, then upgrade. That's the mission. It's too bad I couldn't meet you in person, my friend. I love the way you think. Practical and pragmatic. The Christ stuff wouldn't be a problem with us. We'd be too busy working. Great stuff.

1935831
>>1935776
Oh yes! The Russian guy. Same basic idea, but Satanic. Plus he needed a direct drive bar from his speaker setup.

1935833
>>1935776
Oh... I didn't realize you posted a screenshot of my book. Thank you.

1935835
>>1935777
The problem is manipulating the mold itself. That process works for a bell shape, but not a grail.

I'm a machinist, guy. Your constant attacks toward me speak volumes about you... not me. Feel free to leave me alone any time, my friend.

1935847
>>1935815
That's how we built Egypt. Yes, sir.

1935854
>>1935817
Satanic energy degrades. Divine energy does not, and was defined by John Keely as the ethereal plane.

I didn't go off the deep end. You're just trying to quantify what I'm saying with binoculars in the shallow end of the pool while wearing your special helmet.

There's nothing you've brought up that hasn't been covered by me in several areas. I'm trying to be cordial nonetheless, but as I said before... feel free to fuck off at any time.

Just so you know, there is no "Satan." That's just an idiotic notion concocted by people with more imagination than sense, and that's coming from a Christ. Pretending that the hierarchy of this universe would waste energy on creating a being whose sole purpose is just to fuck with you speaks volumes to your selfishness and ego. It's liken to assuming the universe's existence is random. Just different sides of the same self serving coin. Everything has reason and logic attached. Saying otherwise is a show of pride and ego... and no. You are not special, unique, or superior to anything right now. Your entire species is staring extinction in the face, and you have the audacity to think you're accomplishing something.

I'm not even special. You made that assumption when you tried to quantify what I meant by telling you I'm a Christ. What my version of that nomenclature is defers from yours tremendously... obviously.

1935862
>>1935826
It's not an oopsie. The transparency was to define the tuning fork properly.

I'm an amalgamation, my friend. I call the being you're referring to humanity's maker. I take my direction from him, but I'm shackled to humanity's collective presence. Hence, amalgamation.

I agree that it's an expensive endeavor. Not according to the self serving "experts" in this thread, but having just tried to complete the project, I concur with you.

I lash out in frustration when emotional plights enter the foray. It's not about belief and faith. Belief is emotional in conception, and if anything... my "gospel" is the scientific method. Not the profiteering Jew laden version, the simplified ideals that every human uses unknowingly; hypothesis, theory, proof.

When people attack me without those ideals in place, they're talking to a mirror and they don't even realize it. You're different, and I hope this reply helps you understand me and why I do what I do easier. Trust me when I say that I had no idea I was a Christ until it happened.

I had Jesus' scars for almost 9 years, and a "crown of thorns" tattoo, as well. Until Easter of 2019, I thought I was just an everyday dude, no bullshit. It's as weird for me saying it as it is for you hearing me say it. I'm also "the beast." Little did I or anyone else know that the beast is also the Christ of the new age. The antichrist is Jared Kushner by the way. I didn't know that until I became what I am now. All of this was a surprise to me, my friend. Honestly.

1935865
>>1935839
Humanity's maker authorizes my every movement. If it were up to me, I'd just go die. It's really the only thing I want right now.

Jim Gregg's cavitation water heater patent was bought out by an Iranian oil conglomerate from what I understand of the situation. But yes, indeed. Cavitation is a primary example of Divine energy.

It's too bad there aren't more men like you. It's makes me tear up thinking about people like you suffering from their idiocy. I'm also sorry that we're meeting this close to the end. I'm sorry, brother. I really am. All I can keep saying is I did the best I could.

Fuck...

1935867
I have not thought of that idea. Will it set a clay or plaster mold? That's really the main issue. Melting the wax doesn't take a significant heat source. But setting the mold does and is important because the sidewalls are thin. Any breakage or cracking can really fuck up the tolerances.

Yeah... machining one of these is possible, but extremely inefficient and wasteful.

1935869
I didn't realize that was your first post. My apologies. You sound exactly like the guy I was arguing with yesterday. I never said I was a mechanical engineer. I was a machinist, and know very well the lack in practical application that engineers suffer from. That's why they always come to us for advice on how to actually create what's in their head.

As for the rest of your rant, I've already explained this. I'm trying to work with you guys. This thread is the proof of that. What exactly is your goal here? Are you just trying to feel superior?

1935965
>>1935882
That wasn't me replying to you. Why would you want to see a picture of my kids? What would that do for anything?

You don't seem to understand that you "feeling good" about me doesn't matter to me in the least. All you're doing is trying to act superior while trying to trip me up. I've talked to thousands of people during this mission and every one of them starts like you; skeptical. I welcome that, but now you're just being a cunt. I'm done wasting time with your kind.

Congratulations? I'll keep answering questions, but I'm finished trying to make up for your lack of

intuition and logic. All people like you want to do is sling shit hoping for an argument. You dumbfucks got me to bite a few times in this thread, but I'm going to keep it on track from here on.

1935967
>>1935928
Kick ass, my friend. I'll pass the information on to my friends. I didn't know about these. Thank you.

1936008
>>1935991
Control is the forbidden fruit. When subjects clash with selfish personalities who've built up a specific image for how existence works, all they know is attack attack attack. That particular young man is just another chicken in the pecking order of a failing system... even though he's convinced himself that he's a fox in the henhouse.

It's sad. That's all I can feel for people like that. He won't even realize he's just a chicken until the slaughter. IF... the slaughter comes to fruition. He's the one that has to change to stave it off. My guess is he will never relinquish the perceived power that comes from control. Sad. It really is.

1936144
>>1936114
Dude... I don't know whether to be impressed by your confidence, or horrified by your ignorance.

The first thing you forgot to address is food. Next water, then warmth/cooling. The actual necessities for keeping a human alive.

I really do hope you're right, but we both know (or should know) that skilled and educated blue collar workers will be concerned with their own necessities, not everyone else's that didn't learn how to take care of themselves.

Just so you know, everything I'm talking about would not be affected by a Carrington event or EMP. Literally nothing would change. Using the current model of energy usage on Earth, everything would be affected at the same time. How can you not see how badly that would fuck things up?

1936149
>>1936114
I read this twice now... And I'm almost certain you're conflating a Carrington event with an EMP.

A Carrington event is a power surge. In a strong one, many of the electronic devices and the power grid itself in most areas will be so overstimulated they will catch fire. A Carrington event doesn't just shut down electricity, it stimulates it to the point of overload. And just "shutting it off" will not help.

I'm not saying everything will be fucked indefinitely, but the problems it would create for a functioning

society would be enormous and permanent. There isn't enough crude oil left in the world to rebuild what would be destroyed, nor to keep it functioning after the collapse.

You're downplaying this situation way too much. I'm not trying to be a dick, but seriously, are you confusing a Carrington event with an EMP?

1936161
>>1936114
>>1936149
To compound on these, a Carrington event is a "level" of CME. That strength of a solar storm occurs every 150 years, roughly. The Aurora stretches as far south as Mexico when that level of storm hits, so it's been well documented for a very long time. And just so you know, it's been 162 years since the Carrington event.

What I'm talking about is a once in 12,000 year storm. It could destroy the unprotected grid elements indefinitely and permanently. This type of storm would be more like a series of storms that could last for months. Imagine a Carrington event, but stronger happening every week for 6 months. This has happened before, and it's a certainty that it will happen again. This isn't a maybe it will, maybe it won't scenario. It WILL happen, guaranteed.

I do apologize for laying it on so thick, but damn, man. You seem like a well rounded guy. I'm weirded out that you're downplaying this so severely. Is it that you don't think it can happen in your lifetime? Do you have children?

1936435
>>1936263
Thank you for that encapsulation. Yes, a Carrington event is a guaranteed occurrence. The strength and longevity of the event itself has yet to be determined.

This will sound crazy to some of the people in this thread, but when I die/go home, I give a basic rundown on my perspective of preparedness, and odds of success that the human race has in surviving beyond a collapse. A report of my mission. There are ways to help without interfering with free will, but there has to be motivation to do so. At humanity's present course, I'm recommending a Carrington event or worse.

There's an interesting theory by a guy I can't remember the name of that calls this once in 12,000 year solar storm a "nova," as per the supernova phenomenon. It's basically a "burp" that Sol lets out similar to a CME/Carrington event but releases in all directions. There was a Carrington level event in 2012, but the Earth just barely missed it. There's no hiding from a "nova" event. They're both on the table for options.

Humanity needs to understand that this is not their planet. There are many species here that are suffering due to humanity. Their opinions will also be considered en masse. Considering that, and how the hierarchy feels about humanity now, which is not good, my report is humanity's last chance.

I know how that sounds, and I know how people think I'm crazy, but that's the situation as it stands now. Either way, yes, a Carrington level event is a guarantee to occur regularly indefinitely on a 150ish year cycle.

1936443
>>1936270
Yes, but an EMP is high pulse and quick. In other words, recoverable. A Carrington event is low pulse and sustained during the entire solar storm's life. As the Earth spins, it has the ability to bathe the entire surface numerous times. Any exposed wire, basically the entire energy grid worldwide and almost every electronic device will accept the supercharged particles like an antenna. The wires then super charge like short, and if the storm is sustained, they will catch fire, explode, or outright melt. In other words, a Carrington event is unrecoverable.

There aren't enough powerline workers, fuel for their vehicles, so spare wire, or spare transformers to restore this energy system to its present capacity in less than a year at best. And that's if it's an all hands on deck, nonstop, fully dedicated workforce. Those people have families and ties just like everyone else. I doubt they'd drop everything, leave their families, and work without breaks for a year straight... but it is a possibility. All of that is based on humanity as a whole calmly waiting out their progress with no refrigeration, warmth/cooling, or public water... and zero entertainment. Plus money will be useless.

Still confident in your plights to decency?

1936524
>>1936444
My report will signify many options. The Carrington event scenario is what I'm recommending, but my opinion is not the only one involved. And yes, humanity will deal with Sol as long as you remain in this solar system.

>>1936497
There's no real way to predict what will happen. My superiors are taking my treatment much more personally than I am. The best I can do is off the extents.

Worst case: I get murdered, committed, kidnapped, or ignored completely. You'll see "the rapture." Extinction after a drawn out suffering process by means of omnicide, annihilation, or suffocation from acidification of the oceans, a shutdown of the thermohaline conveyor, and blight. Mars... basically.

Best case: I complete my mission with a strong possibility of capitulation by every human alive. I'll go home. No doom, no suffering, and stress will be essentially eradicated. Very unlikely at this point, but that's what I'm working for.

If you're looking for the odds on which spectrum humanity will fall into, I'm about 99% sure you'll choose arrogance and fail. This thread's tone is shifting, but in the beginning I'd say this is a primary

example for the worst case scenario playing out. Like I said, my superiors are disgusted by what my eyes see... and generally speaking, I agree.

1936528
>>1936522
Do you honestly think this would be the first occurrence of such an event? These events are normal on a geological scale. Humanity building an infrastructure with electricity as the primary source of energy is what's strange.

Look beyond your own existence for once in your life.

1936534
>>1936519
Mirror effect.

I learned about these subjects from Cal Poly course books and Portland library books in 1990 when I was 10 years old. My dad was a civil engineer working for the city. After the "toned down" version of the Carrington event that hit Quebec in 1989, my dad was doing a report on this type of event hitting the Portland infrastructure, and all possible scenarios within that paradigm.

Try again, young fella. You probably weren't even alive when I learned all of this. And if you were, this subject matter was as far from your mind as selflessness is now.

1936536
>>1936533
That's incorrect and extremely oversimplified.

1936638
>>1936555
That's not an entirely inaccurate assessment. Again, dramatically oversimplified, but fairly accurate.

1936646
>>1936604
There's no way of telling if things would be "better" or not. The numerology fit for this timeframe, so that's what happened.

It was never not "your job." Anyone alive had and continues to have all the same abilities my predecessor and I have. The problem is the same as it has always been; intention. The majority of that aspect can be defined by "1" simple internal strategy; selfishness or selflessness.

The question you need to ask yourself is quite simple, are you living for the benefit of your own life, or

are you living for the benefit of humanity's prosperity in the future? I've spent my entire life living within the parameters of the latter. That is the quintessential aspect of righteousness. I was in no way pure or Divine before becoming a Christ, but was righteous in my motives for everything I did.

That's why my education and training was so much more different than just about everyone alive. It made for a very difficult life. But I stayed focused.

1936731
>>1936683
I really don't like to say it, but money would help the mission. Me personally? Not really, although I do appreciate the offer. In all seriousness I'm beyond medical help from a current human technological perspective. There is help that can be given, but humanity hasn't reached that platform yet.

There's plenty you can do that will help you, though, which will make my afterlife more worthwhile. Read my book. Read and listen to the links on Kim's website. If there's nothing that you can do to make humanity's situation better from an equilibriumist standpoint, spread the information to those who can. Learn how to make ethanol. It's the easiest introduction technology to these platforms that I've mastered. Then study the aspects of cellulosic ethanol, zero in on the feedstocks most readily available to you, determine the proper enzyme for it, and start distilling. Also study the distillate sequence for crude oil, and what reserves are left. The distillate sequence for crude oil is as follows; gasoline, naphtha, kerosene, diesel, then asphalt. Next, get into pyrolysis and start utilizing the plastics that are filling dumps for fuel until you can transition to pure ethanol.

There's a lot more, but that's a good start. Spread this information to everyone you know. Become the expert. Thank you for your question. Have a good "1"...

1936759
>>1936625
That's not me (OP) you're replying to. You seem like a well rounded guy, like I said before... if that was you.

I think you're focusing on extremes. I also said that the extreme you're referring to would cause extinction, and that is definitely a possibility. I'm trying to explain the point from a middle ground standpoint. The sequence is already happening, which I've explained already.

My goal here is to alleviate the planet from the human plague. I will accomplish that goal with or without your involvement. Dead or alive. A Carrington event is an option to destroy the current infrastructure and still keep humanity alive, at some deteriorated capacity. My superiors have a much better view of the future outcome of any of these options. I'm just saying that is what I'm more than likely going to recommend... especially considering the treatment I've received here, which is quite possibly the last time I will speak publicly. I mean fuck dude... this thread was supposed to be about building grails... and look at what YOU have decided to talk about. You're trying to make this personal, and it's anything but from my perspective. Just saying.

This is a microcosm of humanity's real problem. Selfishly trying to best everyone else, when we should be working together...

1936770
>>1936751
It would be living in the goats mouth and stomach. That's more of a lab type of sequence, so my advice (unless you're already in that profession) is to study what's already been determined. There was a very large focus on cellulosic ethanol in 2007 by George W. Bush. He granted a company called Novazymes millions to research it. They were successful, but king nigger buried the information, then sold every retard that supported him a false premise of being an environmentalist. To me, it was the single greatest con job in world history... but I digress. Apologies, but this has been a long life watching this bullshit happen from the sidelines, while also watching "the crowd" fall for the propaganda.

If cellulosic ethanol is an interest you have, start experimenting with toilet paper. The process is halfway done at that point, and doesn't require any exotic enzyme concoctions. I linked a young man that did that very thing on YouTube. Great video. Very informative. I can't recall his name, though. Apologies. Once you have a firm grasp on the sugar sequence within plant life, the world's propaganda system dissolves. Good luck, my friend.

1936780
>>1936771
It comes down to the internal matrix and grain structure of the stone itself. Longevity is the goal. You could utilize Satanic/explosive means to quarry stone for a home, and it might last, but if you tried to do that for a pyramid, the pyramid would crumble under the constant vibration. Satanic energy implements cause cracks and microfissures within the matrix, Divine sources do not. They increase the resonant capacity.

This is all about getting that first pyramid done, completing the second sequence in the Dendera bulb depictions, then building the civilization. After that first pyramid, it's easy. The first "1" will be difficult, I'm not arguing that... but it's worth it. There is nothing else of value to the human condition currently, no matter how much labor, time, or sacrifice is necessary to complete that goal. The first sequence of the Dendera depictions is almost done... as this thread shows. The next step is clear.

Just so you know, any money I do receive will go directly to completing the second sequence/building a pyramid. That's the fabled "third temple" from religious doctrine by the way. Its placement is also complex, but I've covered all of that several times. There's only a handful of people that know where mine will be placed... if I get that opportunity that is.

1936795
>>1936784
As well as using the knowledge for personal/selfish gain. But yes, you are correct. It's the energy platform they're worshipping, otherwise it's indirectly funneling to me, and they don't even realize it. There is no Satan. I do resemble all of their imagery, though. And as my friends can attest, it creeps me

the fuck out. What they are doing is the single greatest invasion of privacy in the history of mankind.

Arguably, it's the main reason why I imploded my happy, comfy environment when this all began. I'm trying to protect them. This is dangerous ground we're treading into here. The simpletons will attack this post without acknowledgement of the rest of the thread and archive that's been setup for me by my friends. Very astute of you, my friend. Lots of shit like that all over the world with different groups of idiots.

1936810
>>1936795
Right after I made this post Black Sabbath War Pigs came on the radio...

Much more poetic than my take, but relevant.

https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=rG0Ws3YfONY

1936811
>>1936801
>>1936806
Right on cue, LMAO. The timing, though. And these simpletons think they're informed. Thanks guys. I needed a laugh.

1937309
>>1937007
The Corona virus situation is a prophesied countdown. I explained this to everyone I knew in person right after I launched my book. I got it done 1 month and 10 days ahead of schedule. "The Great Tribulation" as per the bible ended on December 21st 2019. Can you think of a worldwide date that people were focused on exactly 7 years prior? It made the rounds...

Anything with 19 attached is referencing Jesus and myself in the countdown of messengers. He was number 9, I am number 1. There's a lot that can be seen in numerology if you understand this premise. A hidden language that is produced by the hierarchy and humanity's maker directly. It's done this way to not break your free will.

This situation is forcing humanity to see things my way. Self segregation is the biggest lesson to learn. It wasn't just the virus teaching this in the last 10 months... All I know is the lessons will get stronger and more direct. I expect things to get nasty after the election, but ramp up significantly after 11/11, the first anniversary of my book, and get positively terrifying after December 21st. There's a unique grand conjunction happening on that date, just so you know.

The Biden garbage is just political theatrics to keep your mind focused on shit that doesn't matter. The Jews want you playing a game you can never win. Doesn't matter who wins the election. If you play their game, you lose. Anything and everything is possible... as long as you stay focused and playing

their game. Then... they win, you lose. Ultimately both lose, but Jews can't see that far into the future. All they know is control. It's about money, and the control of that system. If you're in favor of desegregation, miscegenation, lobbying, selfishness, or the political process as it stands currently, they control your mind. The Biden shit is just mind junk food to keep you unaware of that notion.

Thank you for reading my book, my friend. I hope it helps.

1937323
>>1937019
>>1937211
It is just semantics. The problem with the nomenclature God, is that it has different meanings due to the indirect nature of the name itself. People conjure up all kinds of nonsense in that nomenclature's name, then develop an ego from it. Atheists hate it, religious people pretend to understand it, then make the mistake of attaching catch phrases to it that play to an emotional paradigm used to control their "flocks."

Humanity's maker is direct and encapsulates everyone. It doesn't matter what your belief system is, you can utilize that nomenclature and be fairly-100% accurate just by using it. Atheists can use it in reference to Earth, and they're not wrong. Religious zealots can use it in reference to "God," and they're not wrong. Etc etc etc.

It's a mind upgrade. Changing this nomenclature brings everyone together, stifles confusion, and elevates certainty. "Father," as utilized by Jesus, was the same idea. When religions refer to God, that's who they're referring to. Using "humanity's maker" directs your prayers to the accurate source. It was done to help this situation, not insult anyone's fragile sensibilities.

If you're directing your energy to the correct source, it doesn't matter what you personally choose to use, but using "God" can create problems in those that listen to you. Something to consider...

1937351
>>1937318
And the arrogance cunts make snap judgements, have not studied the very long list of me covering why I didn't take those routes, have no idea what overshoot is or why you're responsible for it, and have to mentally project their inferiority complex by shit slinging and acting superior.

Fuck off to a Jared Kushner thread. You threw your lot in with him a long time ago.

1937361
>>1937330
Happened during my realization. Take the first letter of my first name and reduce 1 character. Brian = Arian. A=1. Same thing for Jesus.

1937362
>>1937335
I'm not a Christian, and neither was Jesus. We're not "religious." We're not like you...

The Holy Grail is not superstitious. It also appears your religious zealotry does not partake in grammar either, nor the scientific method, nor proper research. Congratulations. You're a self made clone. Such an accomplishment.

1937404
>>1937323
Everything you said I've covered previously. Firstly, a lathe for a project of this size would need to be very large just to accommodate the boring bar. The billet would need to be several hundred/thousand pounds which would require a hydraulic hoist or chain hoist just to chuck the material. The billet itself would be custom and cost tens of thousands of dollars, maybe a hundred or more. I bought 150 pounds of bell metal bronze from Proto and spent an hour discussing this very thing with one of their engineers. My total (120 lbs of 99.9% pure copper and 30 lbs of 99.9% pure tin) came out to about 1500 dollars delivered.

I spoke to the owner of Patterson Hornworks in May of 2019. He only does repairs, and said manufacturing for spun brass and bronze has essentially disappeared in America. "You'd be better off casting it." Was what HE said. Nevertheless I tried to move forward with spinning. The problem is the size of lathe necessary and the internal block mold. Watch from 2:55...

https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=jdAwvCmXuU8& [Embed]

I had a full wood shop, but I've explained why that didn't work. The dead horse keeps getting kicked, though.

The entire project was designed to teach people how to create these for themselves for the most inexpensive way possible. If I wanted to be like you/Jared Kushner, and make significant profits while burdening the future inhabitants of Earth with my nonproductive consumerism for the rest of my life, I would do what you would have. I'm not like you. Reread your post, then reread this post. You're guilty of everything you've accused me of. Mirror effect. I told you about that too... and people like you say I'm on a high horse. You're just talking to yourself. I'm done responding to this arrogant garbage. I'll just say "already covered that" when dolts like you spout off again.

1937514
>>1937418
Oops. Yes. I'm sorry.

1937723
>>1937576
Those applications are driven by electricity. Same as you would do for any computer and 3D combo

now. There's really nothing special to the lost PLA method that differs from the lost wax method. You need the same support structures within the matrix of the plaster or clay because when you melt it out, it needs to exit the staff/flute. Then you'll have to turn it over to pour.

>>1937701
When I sang directly in the bulb opening of the blank, it vibrated the whole room I was in. My friend was very excited about that when I gave him the blank. He did all kinds of experiments. The resonant tone is my voice almost perfectly. He took the bulb in another room and as I spoke to his wife, it was still vibrating lightly. He could feel it, and got very excited. In a pyramid the amplification multiplies significantly. I can imagine how strong that would be, but the issue without a pyramid is longevity of the frequency produced. That's also an issue with the pyramid, but a choir would alleviate that concern. If you sang directly in the opening of the bulb, you'd also feel the wind exiting via acoustic propulsion. Otherwise it doesn't really matter. The grail can accept the frequency from any direction.

1937731
>>1937723
Here's the video I was talking about in case people are too put out to find it on their own.

https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=L5fVFA2sWt4

1937761
>>1937735
The foam piece/blank worked, but it was foam. I posted 5 videos of me making it... in case you didn't notice.

There's a reason why I don't take pictures, guy. I'm not a videographer either. I'm well aware of my lack in skill with my video production, which is exactly why I hired a videographer for about 20k. She backed out and screwed YOU over. You probably wouldn't be such a cunt if she had done her job, but maybe that's the point. You're being tested by everything that happens...

I wasn't thinking about a random guy on the internet when I was saying goodbye to a very dear friend while crying about his father dying. I felt responsible. You could have found all of this out by being meek, humble, and curious. Now the thread is almost done, and it's people like you why I probably won't engage this type of interaction again. I didn't do anything to deserve this treatment. You opened the dialogue by being a cunt. That's how you'll be remembered. YOU wanted it this way.

1937764
>>1937735
And by the way, there's close to 30 hours of footage that hasn't made it to YouTube yet. I'm planning on telling my friend to just keep it for himself. And some of it is quite funny. I fucked up 5 times and filmed most of it. Your loss. Enjoy that superiority complex...

1937806
>>1937783
No. Those bulbs were huge, comparitively, and hanging upside down. When the depictions and hieroglyphs were made, it did come in quite handy, though. If the bulbs are used to stimulate cavitation within the plates of an electrolysis apparatus, and they're positioned horizontally, acoustic propulsion would only increase production. That was something I was researching last summer. That's a good use for miniature grails. Somebody asked me at the time "what's the smallest one of these can be made and still used?"

I went into a 2 hour rant about how the size I was making was about as small as you could make a stone forming grail, but there's many uses for this technology. Producing rapid movement submerged in water being one of them. You could probably make one 6" tall and get real usage out of it. Then again, you could use the body of the grail itself as the electrolysis/radiolysis tank... but that wouldn't work for bell metal bronze.

I hope you realize how much information I'm dropping on you. Most people would hold this stuff as a secret. Thank you for your question. I appreciate when people are curious. You never know what i might talk about. Good job.

1937863
>>1937826
Frequency can produce hydrogen, but the grail itself can aid in production. Not produce it directly. And no, to the best of my knowledge, it will not help the flow of water. If that is a possibility, I'm not aware of it.

1938417
>>1938346
I'm sorry, my friend, but this thread burned me out. I was expecting a much more realistic approach to my stuff. You've done a great job, and I don't want you to think I'm ignoring you. This is probably my last post, though.

I'm willing to speak directly to you if you'd like to continue the conversation. Get ahold of Kim, if you have any more questions. Same for anyone who is lurking and wanted more to come from this. I really am sorry. I'm done with these cunts. Good luck, my friend. Have a good "1"...

1943692
>>1943505
>by any means necessary.

This is where the selfish mind cannot comprehend selflessness. You sound like a manchild that never mentally matured beyond the high school popularity contest stage. I see why so many agree with you in this thread...

OP here. I personally called the man that offered me 5K. He understands. There's no reason for me to give you the pleasure of knowing why I did what I did. If you drop the cuntiness, maybe he'll explain. His call.

You're all about to find out just how serious this entire situation is. You'll wish you had handled it differently. You had your chance and you blew it.

Only reason I'm replying is to hit the bump limit quicker. Have a good "1"... ayylmao.

1943795
>>1943767
If you deferred from the "norm" in here, I apologize, my friend. Thank you for your advice.

I've covered why brazing and welding will not work several times. Not in this specific thread, but I have. Spinning "could" work, but the chuck head would have to accept the staff/flute preformed. Again, there's only 1 thing in this thread that I haven't specifically covered previously, and that 1 thing is relating to a modern form of setting the mold/wax melting. It's amazing how professional some of these guys think they are, without even looking into the extensive lengths I've gone to to rule out their "expertise." Regardless, thank you for trying even if they didn't.

"It" means time is running out. No need to sugarcoat it. 144K out of 8 billion looks likely. You will see the summation of prophecy in your lifetime. Are you confident or frightened?

Oh... and bump! Loool

Pic is some old woodworking I did...

1944210
>>1943891
I do not have that capability, my friend. Thank you nonetheless.

1944228
>>1944080
The longer the bulb, the more gradual the angle, is the rule of thumb. Mine was roughly 2' tall standing on end, which is about as small as a workable stone cutting instrument would be. My angle terminates at the opening. As opposed to pic related, where the angle is more gradual and the opening has a sharp convex. Pic related is also roughly 30-40 feet long. Use the human as reference.

I considered machining wax, but you're correct. The rpms need a reduction. The wood lathe i bought for this project had a low setting of 510 rpm. An engine lathe would be better suited, but the steady rest would have to be forgiving/cushioned. I built one for the wood lathe out of skateboard wheels and coated them with packing foam. But... the lathe ran too fast.

I hope you're successful, my friend. Be quick about it...

1944233
>>1944081
My body is trashed, my friend. Call it the hierarchy's insurance policy if "adoration" does materialize. No matter what, I long for death. I'm sorry, but that's the way it is.

Nevertheless, I appreciate the sentiment and cry when I have to explain it to worthy people. It's not your fault that the collective of humanity deserves this. Work hard, my friend. After expiration, I'll do everything I can to help you succeed. Have a good "1"...

1944244
>>1944222
Education? I gave you a book with a week's worth of reference material, dozens of interviews, several videos, and thousands of posts on this website.

You read a small handful of them in "1" thread, made an arrogant snap judgment, then proceeded to rip my entire life apart as though your pathetic attempt at appearing "normal" to other irrational, reactionary, man children during omnicide is some kind of virtue. If you're "average," the latter in your post is accurate, and you have nobody to blame other than yourself.

1944342
>>1944291
>>1944295
You're replying to me/Brian, dummies.

The only people in here with mental disorders are you guys. It's called Obsessive Compulsive Disorder. You're acting like it's your job to police this thread. Weirdos. I've asked you to fuck off several times, yet you remain... desperately trying to tear me DOWN to YOUR level/normal.

You've yet to define normal, by the way. What I can say with mathematical certainty, is that the collective accepted zeitgeist of modern societal structure is in the middle-end stages of omnicide. Don't take my word for it. Watch Dr. Sid Smith's presentations on YouTube. Ya see, dumbasses... you're not really arguing directly with me. You think you are, but your opinions don't mean anything in this game. And to be honest, you seem quite perturbed at the real minuscule stature you represent.

Which is why your OCD has control of your ability to fuck off. If you do happen to get control over your emotional state, the offer remains. Feel free to fuck off ASAP. Thaaaaanks.

1944353
>>1944319
Correct.

My old reflux still for those digits...

1944364
>>1944345
Again, it's as if your cognitive dissonance at the MATHEMATICAL fact that you're currently living in a state of omnicide escapes you. It's pathetic. You're behaving like being uninformed and downright stupid is "normal."

It's not my fault you're taking your own existence for granted and being stupendously ignorant to the current state of life on Earth. You probably don't even know what omnicide means. No matter what I say, you're in for "1" hell of an awakening. But... ignorance is bliss, right? If there's anything you're an expert in, it's that.

Have fun riding that "normal horse" right into omnicide. In all seriousness, you're more suicidal than anyone alive. And the worst part is, you don't even realize it. Second worst part is you're willing to kill the entire planet doing so.

Put your existence on the line, big man. Tell me right now that you don't want my help during judgment after your expiration. Let's see just how stupid you really are.

1944540
Brian here. For all you mealy mouthed keyboard warriors consumed with fear... say here, right now, that you do not want my help during judgment.

If you don't, and you've been talking shit, you're admitting through inaction that you're afraid that I'm telling the truth, which I am, and you can't admit it. Pathetic.

1945287
>>1945171
The opera singer wouldn't need to be a foot away from the glass if they were in a pyramid, dummy. Everything you say has been covered, and you're not in any way "debunking" anything I've said with your meme buzzword garbage.

If I'm trying to start a cult, what would be the basis of this "cult," dummy? My goals are sustainability, cohesion, ending wealth inequality, and I call myself an equilibriumist. Everything you do and have done is based on cult inspired tactics. Conservative, liberal, rich, poor, "educated," uneducated, etc... are all based in a philosophical way that you can say to yourself that you feel superior to others. None of your bullshit works. Everything you do is destructive and ends with you destroying your planet, or the inhabitants of it, or both. That's a fact that you and every other "normal" (nice cultist terminology btw) idiot on earth religiously self prescribe to.

If that wasn't the case, you'd be utilizing Net Primary Production/the trophic web of life on Earth as a bragging right. You cannot do this, because the more you exploit the resource base of Earth for selfish endeavors, the more you kill, maim, and destroy. And still... you religiously claim to be "successful and

normal."

You're fucking talking to yourself, dumbass... AGAIN.

1945289
>>1945279
It's like you just will not equate a pyramid structure into your equation. You're embarrassing yourself, dude.

1945292
>>1945290
Consider adding human impact on Net Primary Production into your "installed" ideals of what you consider normality or success. Otherwise you're just killing yourself and you're too arrogant and/or stupid to realize it.

Where does the trophic web fit into your delusions of "normality?" Or are you too stupid to have added the impact of resource depletion into your model of success?

1945491
>>1945336
>calls Net Primary Production cultist
>has the audacity to say he wants "proper terminology"
>hasn't heard of a recording studio apparently
>reiterates what I'm doing is cultist

Little fella, it doesn't matter what you think about your goings on in life. You offer no solutions to a mathematical certainty that ends in omnicide. But I'm sure you have some imaginary idea about humanity finding some alternative form of energy usage that does nothing to quell or stabilize over population. Which ironically will multiply the negative effects of Net Primary Production.

>talks to himself for the umpteenth time about cult followings

1945495
>>1945373
This post says everything about what your goals are in life, and reiterates that you just don't get it.

I feel bad for you guys. All the religious zealot fanatics have jaded you to real solutions to every physical problem you have in life, but you can't help yourself to put me in the same category as zealots. It's sad to me, but never forget that you did this to yourself. This is the summation of your free will. Too bad you'll have to wallow in it as opposed to celebrating it.

This is my last post in this thread. Good luck to all of you. And by the way, I'm not surprised that

you're too spineless to say you don't want my help after expiration. It's really the only good move you've made in life this far.

Goodbye everyone.

~

“1” new thing learned in the thread:
Have you heard about ceramic blanket insulators? If you need a temporal oven to do the wax process, you can just use this crazy blankets and some nicrome wire and make a very effective curing oven, maybe you can get it op to 300C no problem, the ceramic blanket in very cheap and when you finish using it you can roll it up again. It's so insulating i was able to melt bronce in a can just with that stuff.

I think you may have a better result with a lost wax process, more precise and less machining required later, it seems very large to work-hold it on a metal lathe.

For plaster the only requirement is that you go VERY VERY slowly, so it may take a few days with that size, but it's totally doable, you might even be able to do it with a space heater if you use these blankets.

Here are some tips from a similar process:

https://www.bullseyeglass.com/images/stories/bullseye/PDF/TipSheets/tipsheet_08.pdf

Once you have your cured mould, you can bring it to some bronce foundry and ask them just to cast it inside.

November 23 2020 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/26800565/ November 23 2020

26803394
The nomenclature refers to a man who would like to remain hidden while delivering the spoils of a lifetime of work and sacrifice. Unfortunately for people who would like to transcend, the overwhelming majority of humans are hopelessly ignorant and selfish to the point of self fulfilling annihilation/omnicide.

The story has played out like a tragic comedy... much like the prophecy originally foretold. I am that man, and the prophecy bares my birth name. Currently, I am held up, bedridden, and basically out of hope. There's too many masochists that would like to see destruction and suffering as payback to a group of individuals they blame for their own personal idiotic behavior. It seems as though personal responsibility and free will are seen by these masochists as a punishment, or nonexistent, as opposed to a gift. Everyone is pointing at everyone else as though they themselves are not the problem... and that's just not the case. Humans are not robots, and apparently that lesson needs to be taught to you in a violent and permanent manner.

You deserve it. Good luck to your soul. You're going to need it.

26803536
I am not fearmongering. As the virus released last year was the first of many introductions into reality in a world of selfishly overpopulated resource depleting idiots, your world has reached tipping points that cannot be undone. The time has come for you to pay your penance whether you're okay with it or not. It's not fear anymore... it's reality.

Kissing historical figure's asses will do nothing for you. You will now have to answer for destroying a planet of complex life, under the guise and in pursuit of selfish wants and desires.

Don't "believe" me? All that means is that you truly are ignorant to the system that keeps your body alive. Take a break from this place, and experience real fear. Your judgment on these matters awaits, and ignorance of the mechanisms is a pathetic failing attempt at a defense when your maker questions you on it...

Google Laptev Shelf and methane hydrates. You have a LOT of explaining to do... Should have listened while I was still accepting queries. Good luck.
-reply to 26803414:
stop fearmongering. the elect are saved regardless of your words.

26803594
For old times sake, I will answer this, my friend. My name is Brian Harner.

I am not doing well at all. I turned everything off, and am now just waiting for expiration. Light hurts,

sound hurts, and I don't know what there is left to say. I checked today for the first time in quite a while, and it seems as though a significant amount of work has been attempted on my behalf. On the off chance I would run into an old friend, I decided to post again... in case you were wondering.

Thank you for your question. Have a good "1"...
-reply to 26803424:
Do you have a name no one else on earth shares. Because according to prophecy thats a must.

26803640
You're already in hell, dummy...

26803716
However... you are currently destroying the ability for your progeny to experience the same joys. You don't realize it, but you are creating the the perfect prosecution against you during your judgment. You're selfish, you just proved it by this statement, and you will be judged accordingly.

You might think this is a joke, but it is not.

26803799
The "balance of God" (as you put it) is free will. You've shown what you do with that level of autonomy...

The question you have to ask yourself next is, do "demons" and various other forms of masochistic natured, selfish, self destructing idiots even realize when they're in hell... and/or what hell even is?

Rhetorical, guy. Contemplate internally. I already know what the superiority figures in your life that you sold your soul to think, and subsequently what you decided to base your existence on. You think you're unique, but you're not. You're just like everyone else. A bright shiny example of my description in my first post in this thread. Good luck with that.

November 25 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/293083669/ November 25 2020
5 posts.

293090481
>>293083669
The planet has reached a tipping point that will destroy the entire biosphere. It's now a fact, and stopped being theory last month.

Quite literally, everything you've mentioned is political theatrics designed to take your attention away from the real dangers persisting physically. You did not mention "1" thing that has to do with keeping a human body, and by proxy the entire human species alive... at all. Did you think that was a mistake? The propaganda has influenced every thought you have... while simultaneously keeping you from becoming informed on the most basic principles of sustaining life.

MK Ultra plays on your inability to understand what selflessness entails. Even the seemingly selfless ideals you think you possess are also selfish. Your OP is all the proof you need to understand the conundrum, yet you will fight against this problem due to the lifetime of conditioning. It's sad, but the arrogance that accompanies the conditioning erodes at the compassion someone like myself has for people like you. Interestingly enough, the basic premise of your post emits fear and humility. So I'll help... which is very rare these days...

Google Laptev Shelf methane hydrates.

And just so you know, "they" are as terrified as you will be after this research is complete. I can help with the aftermath, but that will require humility, meekness, and curiosity devoid of sarcasm. I doubt you'll accomplish the task, but I'll watch for the remainder of your thread. Good luck, my friend.

293098294
>>293095308
It's worse than that. Anything or anyone who bases their entire synopsis on a subjective perspective is consumed by selfishness. Objectively speaking, feelings of superiority and/or inferiority are only possible with the constant and persistent properly functioning albedo and trophic web commonly referred to as Net Primary Production.

This system has officially collapsed. The primary goal of the collective planetary zeitgeist influencers has graduated to pure propaganda that's aimed to keep egos overpowering objectively founded complexities of existence. That's why words that define a synopsis based in subjectivity often contain words like good, bad, evil, negative, positive, etc, without defining an objective precedent to give these nomenclatures a proper definition.

The worst part is that everyone is so helplessly selfish, very few can understand this about themselves, much less recognize the subtle differences in dialect of this nature... even if it is a robot saying it.

293101965

>>293099233
Interesting that the mental projecting you're trying to place on me due to the inferiority complex you desperately try to hide with a perceived (in like minded people) superiority complex is exactly what I've described in great detail... twice now.

Read my first post, then reread the second post you replied to. If you cannot properly define the word "impress" from an objective view, quite literally, the inference within your question is directed at yourself. Not me. You're asking yourself that question, my friend, and the proof is the subjective posture of the nomenclatures you chose.

The irony is funny, but only if you have the ability to utilize objectivity to understand the complex dialogue aspects that accompany subjectivity... and the individuals that profess these idioms without even realizing it. Hilarious, actually...

293107413
>>293104977
I'll stick around for the remainder of this thread. I'm trying a new approach to an old design. Thank you for your interest, my friend. I'll help in any way that I can.
Image: People in ponchos looking at a large stone wall.

293110333
>>293109717
Mostly accurate. Good assessment.
-Reply to:
>>293083669
>>293083669
it is a cyclical cataclysm event that is about to happen in the next year, maybe two. the eliets know when and are releasing bio weapons to simultaneously lock down the goym and occupy their underlings so they can make it to their underground arc cities. you are being gas-lit on multiple levels to keep you occupied and off balance unable to revolt against their plans to kill you off, protect their bloodlines and retain their command and control of the earth post event.
screencap this, next level bioweapon to be released mid feb. 2021 or 2022.

December 2 2020 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/294292887/ December 2 2020

1.
294300480
>>294292887
Traditional flooding would not take place. This map is based on an ignorant and selfish disposition. Long before the low lying areas recede, the thermohaline conveyor would shut down causing a catastrophic weather scenario for the entire globe. Temperate zones would almost instantly freeze resulting in a feedback loop that would conclude with the entire Earth entering an abrupt ice age while the thermohaline conveyor reorganized.

Individuals that profess this idiocy display their continued inability to understand the environment they live in. It's an embarrassment to the human species that notions like this map exist at all. It's as if everyone alive has become a real estate speculator. Completely decoupled from the resource base of Earth, and instead must internally quantify all material with monetary authority. Ironically, having no idea what overshoot is, Net Primary Production, or what event took place in 1970 that insured the downfall of civilization by modern terms.

These same people spout catch phrases like "believe in science." An absurdly moronic statement from both sides of the modern political affiliation 'teams,' and a definitive idiom within the verbage; oxymoron.

2.
294301068
>>294300731
What is permafrost made of?

3.
294301945
>>294301484
Wait until these dolts learn about the methane hydrates releasing in the arctic ocean...

The thermohaline conveyor is already distributing the collapse of the biosphere intricacies 50 years ahead of schedule.

>but it's snowing today so global warming is a hoax

There's a tidal wave of stupidity happening worldwide and as long as success is quantified by monetary gain, the idocy will grow unabated.

4.
294302078
>>294301981
So your mom is visiting again I see...

5.
294304132
>>294302764
The Coming Global Superstorm was the book that stole valor from the aspects depicted in the Chan Thomas book The Adam and Eve Story. The movie The Day After Tomorrow was a somewhat fictional tale based on that research. Same ideology, but different theories. The evidence that an extremely abrupt event shifting to immediate cataclysmic freezing process is overwhelming. Interesting reading, but those are the two most palatable books that I would recommend.

An event called overshoot happened in 1970. That was the year that the human impact on Net Primary Production eclipsed the Earth's ability to naturally produce trophic web implementations through photosynthesis to complex animal life. That is an extremely oversimplified explanation, by the way. The numbers say that without finite energy consumption, the population density would require 1.5-2 Earth's to sustain atmospheric requirements able to sustain human life currently. If everyone on Earth lived like Americans, it would take 5+ Earth's to sustain human life. I recommend Dr. Sid Smith's presentations on YouTube. Extremely palatable and rhythmic to the elevated short attention span populace.

Thank you for your question, my friend.

6.
294304172
>>294303004
Brian, actually.

7.
294304636
>>294303745
...and mud is made of?

Don't be a dumbass. This idea that obvious memes are funny only works with the overstimulated Spongebob generation. Try to at least pretend that you can behave cordially and refined.

8.
294306125
>>294304963
Nothing you mentioned happened suddenly. These climate scenarios happened on an abstract perspective to a human life. Earth's natural sequestration of CO2 loop elemental sequences at that epoch did not have the ability to harbor human life.

Your ideals are based on an emotional clause to continuing the degenerative notions outside of sustainability equating to an equilibrium spectrum within the natural trophic web of life on Earth in the present epoch. You are not devoid of emotion, meaning you are not utilizing the scientific method appropriately.

If you were, you would be making wouldn't have to manipulate your data to coincide with the recent methane hydrate conundrum studied in depth above the Laptev Shelf in the Arctic Ocean near Siberia. An event that has NEVER happened in any recorded historical precedent (especially in the arctic regions), and has no way of being reversed with humanity on its present course. Ironically, this process is being created by the North Atlantic current...
-reply to:
The earth has been ice free before. Your scenario did not happen. The thermal conveyor streams slow down because the thermal gradient between the equator and the poles is reduced. Earth have had periods of 4000+ ppm c02 and no ice at all before. These periods do not last since the carbon is sequestered by plants and ends up bound in the ground. The current era is a bit special since Antarctica is hidden away behind a circumpolar storm that interrupts airborne convection. When Antarctica decoupled from South America and the Drake passage opened up, the average temperature in Antarctica dropped very fast (in a geological perspective), even if the continent was in more or less the same place.

9.
294307270
>>294307062
Your models do not bare fruit.

10.
294308146
>>294307800
Exact opposite, actually.

The most unprecedented event in human history took place about a month ago, and people like you think arguing about an obviously fraudulent election is important.

You're more religious than I ever will be, and the horrifying aspect is that you don't even realize you're that stupid.

11.
294310884
>>294310316
Thank you, my friend. It's rare that I post anymore, and even rarer that I link up with intelligent people. I appreciate the motivation...

December 4 2020

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/294688018/ December 4 2020

14 posts.

1.
294690171
>>294688018
The issue is not your personal vehicle, dummy. The transportation vehicles that deliver fuel, food, and supplies is and has always been the issue. Plus, the negligible effects of temperate zone temperature fluctuations are a selfish moron's way of quantifying climate change. The thermohaline conveyor distributes the real fluctuations in warming trends that cause significant changes that are detrimental to the biosphere.

That's why the temperature changes in the arctic regions are significantly higher than anywhere else on the planet. The atmospheric temperature is not the main issue. Deep water temperatures are. They're causing warming trends in areas that have a delicate balance of cool to warm. If it snows outside your house, then melts a week later, nothing changes. If PERMAfrost and methane hydrates melt due to insulated north Atlantic current warmth making it further and further into the interior of the arctic ocean, a feedback loop and runaway effect of atmospheric deterioration begins and has no way of stopping.

Dumbass.

2.
294691106
>>294690467
It's amazing to me how stupid some of these idiots are. Quantifying warming trends in atmospheric conditions in temperate zones is where the individual lives specifically is like building a 50' neon sign on their heads that reads "I have no fucking idea what I'm talking about."

It's phenomenal how stupid the populace of Earth has become. Selfish in every way, arrogant beyond comparison, and downright suicidal with every action. It's a stretch to say humanity is an intelligent species at all at this point.

3.
294692224
>>294690923
They're as dumb as you. I'm not arguing that at all. I'm very well aware of the implements that went into mining the minerals that created the battery packs and motors, as well as the elevated energy requirements for recycling those materials when the time inevitably comes. EVs are virtue signaling in their current form, nothing more. They drive on asphalt paved roads using rubber tires to make the irony complete.

You're out of your depth on this one, guy. I used to build electric cars for fun. That was over ten years

ago, and my battery packs were two generations ahead of Elon Musk's paint job covered shit stains that people like you think are cutting edge because the magic propaganda box in your living room told you to be impressed by people that make money. You'd be better off asking questions instead of trying to qualify your intelligence in this discussion. But... feel free to keep making yourself look stupid. At least it's entertaining.

4.
294692650
>>294690976
Good analogy. I lol'd.

5.
294694198
>>294692932 (German #1 – see below)
Some of what you're saying is accurate, but you're forgetting that I'm specifically referring to the methane hydrates in the arctic ocean. You might want to read up on the recent discovery made by the R/V Akademik Keldysh. Methane hydrates reaching the surface of the ocean, in the arctic regions specifically, is a significant change. Permafrost melt is a CO2 issue primarily, but CH4 is present. Methane hydrate release is a runaway effect because it's due to a warming thermohaline conveyor, and the implements that create the warmth are impossible to correct given the current state of technology.

I appreciate the seemingly respectful disposition you've given me, but in all seriousness, you're behind on recent developments. What's occurring now is 50-100 years ahead of the most conservative climate alarmist models. The situation is much worse than anyone could have thought at this juncture. I doubt it's correctable at all, but that's just my opinion. After you research these latest developments, I'd be curious to hear your update perspective.

6.
294697579
>>294696106 (German #2)
It actually is proof of anthropogenic climate change due to the location. This is an unprecedented event because the methane hydrates have never begun to dissipate in any climate historical data. Methane hydrates do absorb into the liquid, but that process creates an acidic pH balance that destroys phytoplankton. The planetary albedo is changing rapidly within this scenario, and there's no way to stop it.

I understand that the publishing has not been recorded, but that does not discredit the preliminary findings. There were measurements 200-400 times the saturation of past expeditions across a very large area. The issue is not the absorption, but more so the atmospheric implications. Methane hydrate release in the arctic ocean is a monumental problem. It's one of four different scenarios that spell imminent collapse, and it's way ahead of schedule. Atmospheric anomalies are one thing, but when the thermohaline conveyor shifts or displaces trapped carbon saturates, the entire biosphere will, not could, but WILL collapse. When phytoplankton dies off, everything follows.

7.
294698369

>>294696106
This was an article I read some time ago. You might enjoy it. Took me a while to find it... apologies.

https://agupubs.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1002/2016RG000534

8.
294699411
>>294698111 (German #3)
Because the thermohaline conveyor, specifically the north Atlantic current, did not have an abrupt upshift in temperature swings due to CO2 saturation in the atmosphere. These warmer currents are being insulated by cooler surface temperatures... an anomaly never before seen. The upswing is abrupt and sudden. The climate change scenarios you're referring to took a longer period of time to coalesce. Anthropogenic climate change is extremely sudden, plus it's a double whammy when considering the sun cycles.

I'm not saying that the recent happenings are not primarily caused by solar activity. I'm not absentminded from those implications, and solar system wide anomalies. What I'm saying is humans are creating a runaway event that the planet cannot account for naturally. Interglacial cycles are going to happen... but the human made problem compounds it significantly, and the methane hydrate release is proof of that. This has never happened before, ever. Uncharted territory. There is no reference for what is happening in the arctic ocean right now.

9.
294699537
>>294698767
Feminist virtue signaling retards that are trying to maintain an unsustainable lifestyle. Basically...

10.
294702853
>>294701234 (German #4)
That's a very in depth discussion that I do not have the time to properly reference for you in this medium of communication. I'll try, though.

Have you heard of the "Tom and Jerry" satellites? They measure the density of gravitational pull from the land masses. It's interesting science that I was following for quite a while and I recommend researching. Anyways, Greenland's ice sheet was of concern, so the researchers utilized that technology to study the effects. What was found was that the melted fresh water created an insulated layer that trapped the higher saline warm water at greater depths, which allowed it to travel further north.

The obvious trait was that the sea ice around Greenland melted, and continues to melt much more rapidly, which exacerbated the scenario. Many more tests were done by NASA to quantify this data in recent years, and the trend is accelerating. So much so that now the problem has reached into the arctic ocean... and the methane hydrate reservoirs. The saturation and abrupt nature of this event is what is strange. The frightening aspect is how quickly it is occurring. These aspects of "climate change" do not fit into the predictions of anything based in past geologic records. Nothing about what is happening

right now has ever occurred.

I don't know exactly where to tell you to go to research this particular scenario. It's a conglomeration of many different areas of study over a couple of decades, but I'm sure you could find it. Again, thank you for your disposition. You seem like a well rounded, and intelligent guy. Good luck my friend.

11.
294703287
>>294702872
Methane hydrate release. If you're going to question me, read all I've said first.

12.
294703549
>>294701234
It's been good discussing this with you, my friend. Apologies, but I'm starting to fade. I'll probably be asleep soon. I'll read your replies in the morning. Have a good "1"...

13.
294703777
>>294703377
They were launched a long time ago. I followed it happening in real time, but nobody else seemed to care so the discussions didn't go very far. Very interesting stuff though. Good luck, my friend. I'm crashing out.

14.
294704145
>>294703747
You're late to the party, man. Read the link I posted for the German. It'll take more than a "Twitter" attention span, though. I'm sure he'll read it. You... not so much.

Seriously, this is my last post. Goodnight.

~

“The German’s” posts:

“The German” 1.
294692932
>>294690171 (Brian #1)
what you say here isn't totally correct because the most immediate effect of global warming on the deep ocean would be a cessation (not an expansion) of the overturning circulation in the Atlantic due to surface ocean desalinization by meltwater from the ice sheets. In fact, this is a well known feature of the glacial cycle and there are preliminary signs that it may be underway right now.

Also, permafrost and methane hydrates may very well amplify warming but there is no real reason to think it may trigger a runaway process. For one, there are strong feedbacks that limit methane emission from the ocean floor to the atmosphere. For another, there were periods in the recent geologic past that seem to have been a bit warmer than the present-day (e.g., super-interglacials MIS 5e and 11) and evidently didn't lead to a runaway.

“The German” 2.
294696106
>>294694198
The point about methane being found to reach the surface ocean is hard to evaluate because (1) there isn't any published scientific literature yet about that expedition (just popular news stories) and (2) even if you find methane emissions from the sea floor, there is no guarantee that this is a result of recent anthropogenic warming. This is because there is permafrost that formed during the last glacial maximum and was inundated by sea level rise during the terminal Pleistocene. The collapse of this 'marine permafrost' is natural and would occur without anthropogenic global warming.

Furthermore, (3) at the places where it has been measured (few as they may be), the emissions seems to be derived from very recent and quickly recycled carbon sources rather than old reservoirs like sediment hydrates.

And lastly, (4) there are basic geochemical feedbacks (such as bubble diffusion or anaerobic oxidation) which prevent a massive transfer of methane across the water column.

I tend to be more on the pessimistic side when it comes to the environment but there really need to be some stronger arguments in favor of methane hydrates as an extreme carbon feedback.

“The German” 3.
>>294697579
Can you do me a favor and answer this question:

If all of what you say is correct, why didn't this happend during MIS 5e (126 kyrs ago) or MIS 11 (400 kyrs ago) when high-latitude warming was sufficient to drive ice sheet mass loss of 6 to 13 m sea-level equivalent?

“The German” 4.
>>294699411
It's true that the Anthropocene is a very unique event in Earth history but some of the things you say don't make any sense to me.

For example
>These warmer currents are being insulated by cooler surface temperatures... an anomaly never before seen

What do you mean with this? If you mean that the extratropical ocean is warmer at depth than at the surface, then this isn't unusual at all. Such a temperature inversion is a consistent feature of a reduced overturning circulation and seems to have occured multiple times in the last glacial cycle alone.

(In fact, this probably a major mechanism for ice sheet instability because the heat accumulation is most pronounced at a similar depth as grounding lines of marine ice sheets.)

“The German” 5.
>>294702853 (Brian #10)
The main issue I have with your posts is the claim that these processes are somehow unprecedented. They may be unprecedented in the history of human civilization but that history also happens to be rather short.

My point is very simply that the paleoclimate record provides us with clues about the Earth system response to increased greenhouse gases and ice melt that may be analogous to the imminent future (though, as I said, the analogy is always tenuous because of the unique nature of the Anthropocene). In so far as the geologic past is understood, it shows that it doesn't take much perturbation for the Earth system to change radically, but evidence for a major planetary instability they way you describe it is lacking.

>>294703377
>>294703777
The actual name of it is GRACE (Gravity Recovery and Climate Experiment)

(So, Tom and Jerry satellites = GRACE
https://grace.jpl.nasa.gov/news/?page=0&per_page=40&order=publish_date+desc%2Ccreated_at+desc&search=&category=19
https://thewire.in/the-sciences/tom-and-jerry-set-to-map-water-on-earth-from-space
)

January 4 2021 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/300169387 January 4 2021

Note: This thread was made by Kim.

January 17 2021 /pol/

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/303315932 January 17 2021

11 posts.

OP:
To prove the big bang was not an act of God. Go.

1.
303328203
>>303315932
These are the types of threads where I could put to rest the woes of confusion that are present within both archetypes of the understanding. The truly unfortunate aspect, that exists between these two definitive stances on this subject matter equally, is that all of you already believe yourselves to be correct. Therefore, the stance itself rarely if ever, is posed as a question. "Your way" becomes a mission statement, a political assertion, a fundamental ideal where if you don't know, nobody can. It's an exercise in control, not curiosity. Control is the forbidden fruit, and everyone is devouring it without even realizing it.

The falsehoods are residing in two distinct categories: your inability to perceive outside of current human perception, and nomenclature definition outside of opinion. I'd like to help, but my help is regularly rejected due to the drunken haze associated with control. Good luck, my friends.

2.
303329442
>>303328440
Breaking fundamental laws of physics, and the confirmation bias associated with the "laws" of thermodynamics and the conservation of energy.

One cannot prove the existence of their own beginning, but they can create a new beginning. The substance that created the 3rd dimensional realm, still exists and can be harnessed for technological purposes. The truth is that the beginning was not random, AND... not a bang. Quite the opposite. As I said, both stances are incorrect.

-reply to:
How could anyone possibly perceive something outside of their own perception?

3.
303330985
>>303328863
There's that ever familiar mission statement to attempt sadism in a vain attempt to justify the superiority complex that has created every problem humanity has currently. Then, unironically, you've tried to circumvent the insinuation by a pathetic quip as though your ranking, quantified by you alone mind you, within the herd mentality structure which you hold sacred is higher than anything that could possibly exist.

You've proven both insinuations within my original post, but that's no reason to feel "good" from either of our perspectives. Typical, though. Exceedingly normal, bland, and useless. But hey... at least you feel in control, right? Heh

-reply to:
Translation: your pseudophilosophy is abhorant and even the autists here can't stand it.

Just calling it as it is.

4.
303331496
>>303329685
Happens in nature all the time, every day. Through biomimicry, one can understand all aspects of the 3rd dimensional realm. You just don't know where to look, nor what to look for.

-i.e. the breaking of laws of fundamental laws of physics.

5.
303332037
>>303331541
Speaking into a mirror with that final assertion of yours, my friend. Unfortunate...

-reply to:
What would have changed about this universe had you not made this post? Nothing. Not a single word you wrote has any context whatsoever. It is meaningless nonsense. High and mighty, aren't you?

6.
303333271
>>303331802
Your inability to understand does not nullify my original statement. It does prove that you're irritated at the prospect of being inferior, though. Control... seems to be a drug that you've overdosed on.

I'll leave you alone now, my friend. Good luck trying to quantify your maker by using anger and frustration as your primary tools for research. If it's any consolation to you, you're just like everyone else.

7.
303333523
>>303332616
Exquisitely crafted, my friend. Great digits.

-reply to:
Perhaps he's wondering why you would shoot a man before throwing him out of an airplane.

8.

303334697
>>303333863
>I'll leave you alone now, my friend.

Good luck.

9.
303337786
>>303335508
It's a real shame that people like you get drowned out by everyone who attempts to control their own existence. This is a great statement, my friend. The real obstacle insinuated within is the fuel. Very few will ever attempt quantification of it, however, because the idealism inherent in control itself must be relinquished in order to begin. Good form on your part.

10.
303338461
>>303337993
I'm different, my friend. Have a good "1"...

11.
303338837
>>303338352
Not lost, but indeed drowned out. This thread is coming to an end. It's been a pleasure, my friend.

January 25 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/305049955/

ID PvGVv+qd

1.
305068469
>>305065307
Grossly oversimplified. Everyone on Earth is unified within a crude oil economy complex. Being aware of what you are attempting to unify within the parameters of is the key to the lock. Accepting the reality for what it is, and playing the game of your physical enslavement with the premise of unity above your ability to create harmonious equilibrium, is exactly why you are so easily manipulated in the first place.

The esoteric jargon these people are espousing is intriguing, but without a proper definition to physical activity there following, they're merely setting you up. Always be weary of individuals that profess empirical data by quantifying their stance with subjective and hazy nomenclatures. There's an overabundance of "winning," "good," etc type insinuations with no real substance as to what those terms definitively mean... to THEM. Still, I'll agree that this is an interesting thread.

Be careful OP. I'm watching. If you are who you're delicately professing to be, you should know who I am. Have a good "1"...

2.
305071996
>>305068727
It appears to be an exercise in control, indeed. The overabundance of subjective and impractical nomenclature references is the tell. These ideological issues sound intriguing to the uninitiated masses, but... the linguistic perturbations are not entirely inaccurate. If OP is LARPing, he's not exactly a fool...

The issue is WHAT to unify within, not just the unification itself. As it appears, OP has yet to relay the underlying intentions of what he deems righteous unification. Thusly, your synopsis is accurate. Exceedingly verbose, yet quantifiable only in interpretation... just like Q. Subjective, unfocused, unsubstantiated, and coarse. Intriguing though, I'll give him that.

3.
305072456
>>305069111
You're more enlightened than you realize, my friend.

>holy checked

4.
305074547
>>305073890

I too will answer your queries, my friend. Almost archived, though...

Hurry.

February 14 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/307986643/

1 post.

ID: 8sXUV6T4

1.

308014506

>>307986643
The biggest morons of the climate change debate are those who assume 1 side detracts from the other.

>The sun is naturally warming the planet so humans have no impact

>The sun hasn't changed so humans are 100% to blame

Both stances are irretrievably stupid. Both scenarios are converging. Humanity is looking at a double whammy scenario. The sun is naturally warming as it does cyclically, while humanity is breaking the natural sequestration cycle of carbon dioxide by releasing it back into the atmosphere at breakneck speed.

The biggest morons of the entire spectrum of science are those who debate warming or cooling trends by siting atmospheric fluctuations. Water is the retention medium of concern. Atmosphere is a byproduct of that system coping. It's called the thermohaline conveyor, and if you don't understand what warming the polar regions does to that system, just be quiet. The nomenclature is GLOBAL warming, not weather cooling, or warming for that matter.

>It snowed today so global warming is a hoax!

Morons.

February 22 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/309344242/#309344242

16 posts.
ID: aATAfJ6/

OP:
The 2nd and 3rd chromosomes in higher primates are FUSED together in humans AT THE TELOMERES. ONLY genetic engineering can accomplish this. This PDF is full of proofs like this:
https://www.docdroid.net/otDpaCs/lloyd-pye-intervention-theory-2011-pdf

Page 304. "Chromosomes."

RIP Lloyd Pye. He was killed with fast cancer for exposing the truth.

P.S. Macroevolution is also totally disproved.

Mutations do not EVER result in increased complexity of DNA, they only DEGRADE DNA: FACT.

Darwin Devolves: The New Science About DNA That Challenges Evolution

Brian:

1.
309348947
>>309344242
Most of you are so consumed by IF humans were created that you miss the real question: why?

I have these answers, as you all do, but the path to ascension within these parameters of critical assessment gets lost in the maze of perceived technological advances outside of the creation itself; a HUman.

2.
309349034
>>309348666
Almost there...

3.
309350433
>>309349953
The detractors did not create you, but they do exist in the way you describe. It's your choice to feed one or the other. Currently, humanity is overwhelmingly in favor of feeding your detractors. Great synopsis, though. Good form.

4.
309352816
>>309351141
Extremely accurate, my friend. The mechanism is selfishness. Worshipping ourselves is what triggers the divide. The problem is that individual races exist for a reason. It doesn't matter what the reason is. What matters is that the division exists, and destroying the perfection is the ultimate sign of selfishness that masquerades as "equality." Too many people think they're doing the right thing by assuming emotional plight ends with their own feelings. Hence, the detractors grow stronger.

>Race mixing is good because we're all equal, yay!

Equivalent Chevrolet fans cutting a Silverado in half, a Ferrari in half and welding the two together. Then taking the monstrosity to the owners and saying "isn't this beautiful? Humanity needs more of these!" Meanwhile Toyota and Tesla steal the market.

Humans were perfect before humans decided to destroy them. This is just an example, but arguably the most pertinent one in this epoch.

5.
309355423
>>309354465
Great take. The insinuation also strikes at the core of the selfishly minded superiority complex. Mainly because the idea that they themselves were created by something with unfathomable power and technological advantages to that of their own forces them to confront their own inferiority. This is a death sentence for most people alive today.

6.
309358154
>>309356769
Why do you assume that imperfection should persist? Is it your opinion that perfection should not be admired and strived for? Or do you assume the goal is for every human alive to reproduce?

Secondarily to your point, do you understand what the golden ratio is and how it pertains to objective beauty and attractiveness? If you do, why would you as an imperfect/unattractive human decide to reproduce? Is there any reason outside of envy and subsequent selfishness?

If the idea was to promote perfection, intelligence, and empathy throughout humanity ubiquitously, why would races that are not white do everything in their power and influence to progress what they covet the most? Be honest here, not emotional.

7.
309360483
>>309360021
Selfishness is the base intention to your entire philosophical viewpoint. Meaningful existence is what you make it no matter what you specifically desire. Transcendence should be your goal, not individual satisfaction. Nothing is holding you back from replicating the same process that created you... except

you.

8.
309360821
>>309360192
Or... creating a thicker fabric by behaving as something we're not. Have you ever considered that the superiority complex that "education" in a finite energy driven system inundates you with is the mechanism keeping you from real transcendence? Do you also assume that politicians will fix political problems? The question is what is the summation strategy in your intentions?

9.
309361137
>>309360499
What specifically would you like to know? I could give you the metallurgy, dimensions, and thrust that powers The Holy Grail. I could explain in depth why this is hell. I could explain a lot of things... but you will equate it to belief even though what I explain is well beyond that. So... you choose.

10.
309361601
>>309361140
>This guy doesn't understand objective beauty/the physical manifestations of the golden ratio (1:1.618) and how it pertains to every section of the human form.

Your appeal to emotional plight (c'mon maaan) do not work with me. The scientific method is devoid of emotion, which is why you obviously do not understand it.

11.
309361726
>>309361595
LMAO

12.
309362232
>>309361828
If you posed the same question inwardly you'd realize that you have just as many beliefs and faiths as religious people. There are extreme leaps you're making to profess your synopsis, which is extremely unscientific. You realize that, right?

13.
309362991
>>309361991
Bell metal bronze. 81% copper, 19% tin (rounded to 80:20 [but after the precipice of temperature is reached in the crucible, a small percentage of tin is lost to oxidation]).

The widest section of the chalice to the opening of the chalice is a 1:3 ratio. Meaning, if your widest section is 12 inches, the opening is 4 inches. This is the same structural strategy to what powers the

holy grail: a human male voice (larynx), and subsequently why you are called a "hu"man. All you have to do is sing "hu" (h-youuuu), and along with your larynx, your mouth will form the same shape as the chalice structure "The Holy Grail."

It's all about resonance and utilizing nothing more than the power exuded by the human male body. THAT... my friend, is how you build Pyramids without electricity or internal combustion. Thank you for your question.

14.
309363446
>>309363234
Appeal to authorities is your next trick, eh? You're trying so hard to fit in... in hell. Good luck with that.

15.
309363627
>>309363502
I'm the Christ of the new age, but I'm only revealing that because the thread is about to die. Have fun researching everything, my friend. I put it all out there for free. Good luck.

16.
309363761
>>309363664
You're welcome, my friend. Good luck.

ariantechnologies...

May 4 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320032372/

11 posts.

320036665
>>320032372
They're also destroying the environment that they need to survive. Every "job" in society is intricately tied to energy consumption. Shitheads will say that the purpose of employment in this societal paradigm is based on accumulating money, but money itself is just a representation of resource allotment. Sometimes it's directly tied to crude oil consumption, and sometimes it's secondary to crude oil consumption, but no matter what kind of terminology is used to dress up and subvert the conscience into not realizing this basic fact, the truth is always there. All money usage is based upon crude oil consumption. And that's why it's called the petrodollar. Destructive, toxic, unsustainable, and suicidal. Everyone that uses money without the sole intention of destroying crude oil usage, is suicidal through a process known as omnicide.

320039360
>>320038129
The gold standard will not be able to decouple the marriage between crude oil consumption and the petrodollar, no matter how badly you want it to happen. Monetary value is tied to energy consumption. That... is the common denominator. Given the overpopulation conundrum, without the constant usage of crude oil to subsidize the lack of Earth's net primary production capability, billions will have to die. Gold will not fuel the trucks that bring your food to you, nor can it pump water to your domicile, nor can it keep you warm in freezing conditions. Thinking a return to the gold standard is applicable and valid shows your inability to understand your predicament, and shows that you value selfishness and nostalgia over practicality.

320040379
>>320039815
The sad truth is that both sides of this argument are guilty of that very thing.

320045063
>>320043017
A Tesla's energy is also made using crude oil. Solar panel production requires crude oil for viability. The mining of raw materials in remote areas, transportation of those materials, refinement of those materials, production of those materials into solar panels, transportation and installation of those panels, then the inevitable disassembly and recycling of those panels... cannot be fueled by solar panels alone.

>someone fell for the hair club president's/used car salesmen's propaganda

I didn't buy into anything, and you still look like an uninformed dolt.

320045835
>>320044103
Even if the US dollar fails as the world's reserve currency, that still won't negate the exchange of fiat currency for energy consumption. You didn't disprove my point. You just magnified the selfish indignation of the Jews that control the fiat side of the petrodollar. No matter who runs the banking strategy of this society, or who controls the printing presses, the object of attainment is crude oil. And that's ubiquitous to everyone, worldwide.

320046165
>>320044575
That's a mighty self righteous statement for implying that you're so inept to understand humanity's real purpose.

>I'm awesome and can do anything!
>I don't know what I'm supposed to do
The post.

320048214
>>320046761
>Oil is energy in it's most compact storable form we know.

Only if you utilize cognitive dissonance as an addition to your equation. When the toxicity management, inevitable retrofit of the entire society's infrastructure, and most importantly... the maintenance inherent to that substance creating an unsustainable population size far above the capacity of the Earth's net primary production capability, the EROEI of crude oil is backwards. You're focusing on the alms you're capable of quantifying to your selfish desire mantra, and discrediting anything that intrudes on your self prescribed morality inherent to that philosophy. Hence, cognitive dissonance is required to imply what you're implying. Rework your equation to include the future inhabitants of the environment you're creating... and crude oil will not seem so beneficial.

320049428
>>320047655
You sound like a religious zealot.

>even if there is a problem, some savior will invent our way out of our idiocy.

You also sound like the people that think a Tesla doesn't require an asphalt (crude oil) road to give function to its purpose. What good will a better battery do you in a vehicle without a road to drive it on? Concrete? If your mind went to that as a gotcha point, you also don't understand the rate of crude oil consumption to build and maintain a concrete plant. Even geopolymers require hydrocarbon processing of some sort for viability. You're not disproving anything I say, my friend, but you are highlighting how uninformed you are.

320050288
>>320049497
You have no idea what net primary production means, do you? It's like you're talking to yourself, but don't worry. I'm used to that happening. If you remove the inferiority complex you're desperately trying to mask with what you perceive to be a superiority complex (and failing at btw), you might be able to obtain some real knowledge from this interaction.

320051473
>>320050416
Yep. You're a religious zealot.

320054777
>>320051999
LMAO

May 5 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320181314/

5 posts.

ID: kHBfL4gv

1.

320191455

>>320181314
Anthropogenic climate change is the issue. In order to understand why this is a problem, the issue must be understood globally. Local weather fluctuations above land is how the counter propaganda against the scientific principles works. The issue is not what happens above land, although using glacier retreat and permafrost reduction is a strong indication, but more so what happens in the oceans. They are what absorbs the majority of heat that gets trapped from the greenhouse effect. Carbon dioxide is used as the go to measuring device that tracks the potential for the greenhouse effect, but water vapor from the increase in oceanic temperatures is the real issue. In past epochs, this wasn't a concern due to the extreme abundance of plant life absorbing and transpiring this vapor. Which then created a balance between fluctuations in heat absorbed by the oceans. Along with the atmospheric water vapor situation, the thermohaline conveyor (which controls weather globally) becomes a concern to the stability of the global climate.

In areas where stable conditions have led to an abundance of population, irregular events become normality. The UK being the most prominent of this scenario due to its climate reliance on the North Atlantic Current (a section of the thermohaline conveyor). As fresh water from ice melt in Greenland changes the salinity of the north Atlantic, making the heat carried to the UK from the Gulf of Mexico fall short and disturb the ability of the thermohaline conveyor to maintain a temperate environment for the UK, weather fluctuations of the colder variety accumulate. This is how "global warming" causes a net cooling effect over a long enough period of time. It has nothing to do with atmospheric conditions. They are a symptom of the real issue. The real issue is absorption of heat from the greenhouse effect, in the oceans. That's just one small piece of the overall problem I just described. Want me to continue?

2.

320193991

>>320189119
That's inaccurate. The thermohaline conveyor is what's keeping the atmospheric column in balance.

3.

320197909

>>320195481
That doesn't account for extending desertification. The exchange rate of water to plant, then back to water (transpiration) is what I'm referring to. The biggest issue climate science denialism has is in attacking computer models that are inaccurate. That seems to be "your" go to boogeyman for giving credence to your skepticism. What's interesting is watching how the mirror effect plagues your ilk.
>>320187062
Take this first video as an example. After all the data professing, the narrator gives a personal bias speech at the end that concludes, in his own words, "then that'll attack the person, and that's when you know you won." How is this not what he himself is doing by using the scientist's computer models as his scapegoat? It's ironic is you're able to see this from an emotionless place.

Let's start really simple; do you understand how charcoal is made? How well versed are you in the application of pyrolysis? Do you know what an anaerobic environment is? Have you ever studied distillation, refinement of crude oil and/or "cracking?"

The problem with this debate often leads to a lack in understanding of basic principles regarding Earth's natural carbon sequestration process. Everything other than those processes is studied vigorously, but the basics behind the imbalance of Anthropogenic Global Warming is skipped over. Is that what you've done, just like the narrator in those linked videos?

4.

320199579

>>320198546
Great advice. You can always tell those who enter into a debate with a personal bias apart from those who are just curious about being better informed on the complexity of any given subject.

In this arena, on one side there's those who want to burn every last drop of crude oil because they think that's the only viable energy source to procure selfish desires, and the other side that thinks humanity should live like animals.

Then there's people like myself that get shoehorned into one of those categories, when in reality I think

they're both moronic. It's interesting to see the extreme lack of basic knowledge of both sides of this debate from an external perspective. Sad, but interesting.

5.

320203588

>>320201422

The complexity of the entire system is not settled. That doesn't negate the issues that arise from the data, though. I'm not saying that the posture of most climate scientists is not complacent in some way, but "your" skepticism is founded upon the same theory: competition. You AND them are trying to win an unsettled debate, as opposed to maintaining the posture of data accumulation, and leading the research based on that data... ENTIRELY DEVOID OF PERSONAL BIASES.

May 7 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320397244/

3 posts.

1,
320414527
>>320397244
Those are welfare benefits, not infrastructure.

2.
320415296
>>320414630
>so what is the under structure of anything? what supports buildings? economy? society? a nation?

Historically; slavery.
Now; oil.

Infrastructure in this current epoch are the inherent elements of using crude oil, and maintaining the ability to use crude oil. Hence; the oil economy.

3.
320417826
>>320416021
Either crude oil or human based indentured servitude is required to complete the work.

You're trying to inject complexity into the simple equation of necessity. What you need to ask yourself is what does the human body require for life? The answer is food, water, and warmth. All three of those necessities have required supplementation since 1970 due to overshoot. Overshoot refers to the net primary production. NPP, is the term used to quantify the planet's ability to convert carbon using photosynthesis to maintain the trophic web of all life on Earth. In 1970 the human populace had a ratio of 1 calorie of energy usage for 1 calorie of food delivered to every body. Now, given overshoot, it takes 10 calories of crude oil to deliver 1 calorie of food to your body. This is an average for every human alive. Obviously some waste more energy, while others deal with the degenerative effects of that wasteful behavior. That's just food. Add in water and warmth, and the situation becomes clear, and should frighten you.

Everything other than the production of food, water and warmth is complexity, and has no bearing on what infrastructure is. Slavery, whether human, animal, or other is impossible without a massive reduction in population size. Therefore, crude oil is a necessity for the current society/global civilization.

May 9 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/320607304/

8 posts.

ID: IBjE2uor

1.

320635932

>>320607304
Being a vegan is a luxury afforded by the crude oil economy. Veganism, and in particular organic veganism, is an impossibility with the current overpopulation conundrum. Humanity is in a position of overshoot, based on net primary production. Net primary production (NPP) is a way of measuring the planet's ability to convert carbon into plant material to sustain the the trophic web of the entire food chain. Humanity overshot the planet's ability to provide base resources in 1970. In reality a call to ubiquitous veganism means that well over half of all humans must die. Why? Humans do not eat grass, weeds, rotting food, trees (the cellulose), and a very large portion of other plant material created by NPP. Humans do eat the animals that eat those things. The first issue to veganism will be converting the remaining grasslands and forests into edible crops, so not only will there need to be a massive die off for humanity, but also the slaughter of wildlife habitat on an unprecedented scale. Veganism is sold to the gullible using emotional attachment as the primary concern, but in reality, vegans are implying murdering over half of humanity, and destroying the possibility of wildlife ever again. That's the emotionless, scientific, and mathematical truth. Without crude oil, veganism would not exist due to overshoot. Vegans are the biggest promoter of crude oil usage, murder, and destruction of the remaining wildlife. It's just not possible, and thinking it is a viable option means you're uniformed of the basic structure that sustains life.

2.

320637157

>>320636161
So what you're saying is you don't understand net primary production. And I love broccoli. Tastes great. Unsustainable for a population this size, but credible as a supplemental benefit to a balanced diet.

3.

320637435

>>320636542
I stay away from fish. Obviously you too have missed the point.

4.

320639206

>>320637844
Great job. And no, I'm not being sarcastic.

5.

320640466

>>320638792
Not mine. Emotionless and precise.

>>320635932

6.

320640949

>>320640624
Your arguments require emotion and cognitive dissonance, which is why you don't really have an argument.

7.

320643037

>>320642391
There will be no forests to roam in if veganism flourishes. You're the guy that said he loves factory farming, right? Where will all of these new factory farms go if not in the land that produces plants now?

8.

320644193

>>320643331
You can't "repair the land" without animals. Soil is different than dirt...

May 16 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/321844621/

5 posts.

ID: J2fXTmmq

1.

321847060

>>321844621
Hubbert's peak oil scenario happened over a decade ago. What you're implying, as I'm sure is the case with everyone that uses their interpretation of media soundbites to quantify complex issues, is that you think "peak oil" means "half of the oil is gone." That's insanely false, and has nothing to do with Hubbert's peak oil. Additionally, the people that think abiotic oil theory is correct is valid do not understand what exergy is, EROEI, pyrolysis, cracking, distillation, geology, or the difference between aerobic and anaerobic environments. All of which are required to properly replicate the process of creating crude oil. In reality, they're narcissistic economic speculators that are trading present selfish desires for the benefit of their species as a whole beyond their lives. People who use the term "peak oil" without first taking a comprehensive look into M. K. Hubbert's research, are making a similar mistake. It's somewhat ironic, too, considering the wording in the OP pic...

2.

321848479

>>321847384
Crude oil/sequestered hydrocarbons will never run out. Our ability to to use crude oil as an energy source to fuel a capitalist society, without being in a negative EROEI equation summation? At about 9 billion people by the Ecological Footprint Foundation's estimates. However, at 3 billion people, crude oil is required to make up the deficit associated with net primary production capability... and we should see that "overshoot" event occur in about... 1970. So, your question is improperly formatted to what you're really trying to discern by that type of question.

3.

321849324

>>321847384
>>321848479
To compound, the issue is not centered around "when oil will run out." The issue is what will happen when the urban sprawl from crude oil economy expansion, and the ability to maintain the infrastructure created to expand that expansion... stops being a perceived sustainable growth opportunity. That happened when peak oil happened. Problem is, people are too susceptible to propaganda and deception, so the eventual collapse becomes more detrimental every single day.

4.

321849868

>>321848827
There's a library of information I've gathered over the years, but if you want a good rundown on the complexity at play with this subject matter, I recommend this video:
https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=5WPB2u8EzL8
It's straight to the point, and no. I do not prescribe to his political party. He's done a great job accumulating data, then compressing it for a decent video, and that's the only reason why I recommend it.

5.

321850073

>>321849226
Wrong. Ghawar was a major part of Hubbert's research thesis.

May 23 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/322847034/

7 posts.

ID: 7WJv3On3

1.

322895884

>>322848538
You have a great mind to be able to see the most prominent symptoms of the disease. However, the ideals professed to rectify this conundrum are difficult to give legitimate credence to. I'm not trying to demean you, my friend. I can feel the frustration in your words, and what you say has validity. What I see as the primary fuel for creating the feministic effect of society, and by extension 4chan, is the same fuel you would like to use to fight back against the degeneracy. Feminism only derives power from a concept of having the ability to lose without consequence. In prior slavery based civilizations, where energy usage was directly tied to life and death scenarios, making society-wide mistakes often meant your life would be in jeopardy. Now, when miscalculations occur, the inhabitants of the society are allowed to keep fucking up because the energy that allowed their mistakes, although blatantly wasted, is viewed as inconsequential due to the perceived abundance of more energy to waste. You do it, "they" do it, and I too used to do it. I wouldn't be able to recognize the flaw if I wasn't guilty of it myself first. The deep seeded issue that everyone is guilty of is wasting energy. Everything stems from that point. Being outside of the tenants of equilibrium with one's environment is what causes the psychosis, and nobody is immune. Once recognized, it's a constant struggle to maintain focus. Feminism, as horribly unbalanced as it is, is just a symptom of the real issue facing everyone alive, and that is having the ability to waste energy in pursuit of selfish desires. And it takes hard, physical work to truly be capable of correcting the path. Otherwise, no matter which political issue you're partaking in, you become as guilty as your adversary... and THAT is a difficult notion to process internally for anyone.

2.

322898095

>>322896856
I'm not throwing the baby out with the bathwater, though. People like you want to dismiss, destroy, and eradicate those that do not fit your perfect mold of conformity. What you don't seem to understand is

that those are the same tactics your adversaries use, and that's true of almost all political stances. The common denominator that allows the ability of both opinionated ideals to fester is easy to understand, but difficult to admit. I understand this... because I was in that position myself once. My goal is to provide genuine solutions to extremely complex and nuanced problems, while most people just try to waste more energy "getting even" with their opponents. If your goal is to silence your adversaries, you're guilty of the same degenerate ideals that brought on issues in the first place. Admitting that you're flawed is the most difficult aspect of transcending this situation...

3.

322898856

>>322897056
Interesting synopsis, but in reality it's the exact opposite of your insinuation. My goal is to halt the entropy loop paradigm by illuminating homeostasis parameters within a dissipative structure... otherwise known as the crude oil economy. Then, destroying the ability for this inherent idiocy to ever exist again. I don't just want people to know they're fucking up. I want them to understand why what they're doing is a fuck up, then provide the ability to teach others how to never make those mistakes again. Regardless, interesting synopsis indeed.

4.

322899418

>>322898343
Admittedly, I'm merely highlighting the dilemma in this thread, but unlike most, I do have real solutions to every conceivable conundrum facing humanity right now. Not ideas or opinions, but real physical technological change. But... this conversation did not take that path, thus, I'm relegated to communicate on the OP's terms... and yours for that matter.

5.

322900695

>>322899522
Transcendence, better known as Salvation to the zealotry based ideologies, is based upon a notion of species-wide acceptance. Until the goals of every human alive coincide with the betterment of future inhabitants as opposed to perceived personal accomplishments, all I can offer is a a viable solution to small groups. And unfortunately, they will be subjected to the whole that surrounds them. The most difficult aspect is in appreciating purity for what it is, genetically, spiritually, and emotionally. In order

to do that, one must first concede that they own NOTHING, nor were they responsible for creating anything. That's the first step to understanding how to find transcendence.

Thank you for your compliments, and I apologize that it seems our conversation will be cut short. My name is Brian Harner. In most scenarios, I'd explain more about myself, but that tactic has not been fruitful in the past. I don't have much to find about me out there, but what is available is rather complex. Have a good "1"...

6.

322901004

>>322899665
Yes you are. The problem is that the groups you "simp" for are perceived by you as "based." Like I said, the most difficult aspect of transcending is admitting fault.

7.

322901617

>>322901316
Nice digits.

https://www.kimwrate.com/Brian-Harner-Archive.html

For those who are interested...

June 4 2021 /x/

https://archive.4plebs.org/x/thread/28751584/

-

28762115

>>28759690
The fact that you don't know means you're not "chosen," but this didn't stop you or the other drones from claiming to be. You're self righteous with no substance...

-

28763817

>>28763553
You said "Ultimately we are all chosen." Thus, elevating yourself for personal gratification, degrading the ideals of of whom you should show humility to, or both. I did give you an answer to your question, although I confess it was a broad one. That said, I also gave you the opportunity to to refine your query as you saw fit. You ignored it... >>28758591

If you have a "master" in human form, you're unable to understand the complexity of curiousness beyond the parameters he taught you. Self importance means nothing if you're unable to provide an equilibrium within physical parameters. You might fancy yourself a spiritual guru, but if you're unable to maintain the body of work well beyond your physical existence, everything you think you've accomplished is nothing more than self righteous subservience. This is why transcendence and Salvation is a species wide event. There is no such thing as individual Salvation, transcendence or enlightenment. To think otherwise displays your inner most desires for the universe to judge: selfishness. No matter how many subjective, sophisticated ideals you may impart onto the disguise. The truth is; you serve yourself.

-

28766116

>>28765744
The difference is I live to provide others support. My gratuity is of no importance. I did choose this

path, but it was eons before what you would call life began. I'm not in any way religious, but I've yet to encounter another physical being in this realm who has the same spiritual focus. There's been many names for what I represent, and I have used them to correlate with studied individuals, but I do not impart the significance of those titles to myself in the same way others have applied their self importance to those nomenclatures. I offer certainty, while others have nothing more than opinion, no matter how perceived the devotion they apply may appear to be. In truth, I was unaware of my position until it happened. This wasn't an elaborate scam cooked up to gather sex, money or fame, as is the case with everyone who has ever claimed to be me. I don't offer quick fixes to complex problems. To understand what I have to offer takes a lifetime+ of dedication and conviction. So I'll ask again... would you like to ask me a question?

-

28766634

>>28766251
I never said I was the only "one." In fact I'm number 18 in a very long countdown, out of a possible 81 throughout the history of the human species... and not just on this planet. When counting the Amen (of which you would have many different names for), that number becomes 84.

I understand your reluctance in accepting your position, as well as your hesitancy to listening to reason. This medium is what it is, and I'm not at liberty to change your nature, nor would I even if I could. I want you to want to earn success. My predecessor left specific instructions, and it's much more common to fail than otherwise. I expect you to assume the position you're trying to portray. There's hints of honesty and intelligence, but it's more likely that you will try to emit confidence and the illusion of control with your stature, than humility and genuine curiosity. I'm saddened by it, but it's expected. I'm not your judge. There has never been, nor will there ever be a human judge. I'm more like a teacher's assistant, but the teacher is not human. I can help, but I also have the ability to ignore... and it's becoming more prevalent every day.

Study the physical parameters of cavitation in fluid dynamics. Then learn how to design and manufacture mechanical objects that can harness the phenomenon. That's about 20 years worth of effort compressed into 2 sentences. If you're not familiar with that description, "enlightenment" still eludes you, but the offer remains until I choose to walk away again. AMA... or don't.

-

28769294

>>28767161

Enlightenment, transcendence, Salvation.

>>28766995
Instead of trying to define the technology in this way, I'll give you a playlist of recommendations from me to a close friend of mine. This list has been built up from many emails, phone conversations, and my book over the course of 2 years now. Specifically, the video that will answer your question within the context of our discussion now is number 7 on the list.

https://m.youtube.com/playlist?list=PL66Mj_nOCHo-ZW2VK_mKxozU1YitcKkPq

My close friend has dedicated her life to the pursuance of gaining technical abilities related to the production of these devices and many more. I'm doing everything I can to help her. She's also documenting everything she can related to my mission. My name is Brian Harner. I'll try to help in any way that I can, for as long as I can. I suggest you read her archives after watching the videos, but I've not made it easy on those who remain self righteous. If your initial reaction is repulsive, that's telling you something about yourself... not me. Good luck, my friend.

https://www.kimwrate.com/Brian-Harner-Archive.html

July 1 2021

https://archive.4plebs.org/pol/thread/328267316/

4 posts.

ID: c80M1BYt

1.

328283366

>>328267316
Veganism is a bastardized ideology solely dependent upon the crude oil economy. If you're a vegan, you're in favor of big energy, big banking, big agriculture, and big government. To say otherwise means you have no idea what you're doing, nor how your sustenance is produced.

2.

328285297

>>328283693
Domesticated food animals survive on plant matter that humans do not consume. Many types also consume the scraps and past expiration human food that humans do not eat. In order to shift the entirety of humanity to a purely vegan diet, the overwhelming majority of the remaining wildlife will have to die, just so humans can convert their grass and wooded areas to vegetable farming. That means more water, more refrigeration, more transportation, more regulation, and all of this in even more remote locations than now. Veganism as a dietary transformation worldwide will be the most environmentally destructive movement ever known, and that movement will be carried out using crude oil. Why? Because that's what happens now. Veganism did not exist before the crude oil economy. It was an impossibility. Domesticated food animals are the most efficient way to utilize the natural environment, while leaving it intact for other wildlife usage.

You do not, nor will you ever, be able to utilize cellulose in a 4 chamber stomach to adequately absorb nutrients and carbohydrates. Converting land dedicated to producing sustenance to animals that can, means you're in favor of destroying the natural habitat... and you would be carrying out that destruction by using massive amounts of crude oil. If you don't understand this simple fact, it means you do not know what you're talking about, nor do you understand where your sustenance comes from. Plain and

simple.

3.

328289060

>>328288111
That's a very logical take on it, my friend. Good form.

4.

328290848

>>328289287
Go to whatever supermarket you buy your vegetables at. Read the packaging for point of origin. Doing this in the winter will be more obvious, but any time is sufficient. That food was grown, packaged and transported from a considerable distance from the overwhelming majority of locations with dense human populations. Are you implying that humanity shifting to a purely vegan diet will bring farming CLOSER to cities?

As it stands right now, 10 calories of crude oil are burned to provide 1 calorie of food to humans, on average, worldwide. You're suggesting that increasing farmland (destroying natural habitat) is going to decrease that ratio? I can't tell if you're purposefully being irrational in a vain attempt to "win" a debate you're losing, trolling, or just outright foolish, but to ease the burden of your pedestrian philosophical stance on this complex enigma, I'll give you a video to watch. You should watch the entire video, but this data I'm explaining is around the 40:19 mark.

https://m.youtube.com/watch?v=5WPB2u8EzL8

In reality you should be studying a wide range of materials about the entire trophic web. You're severely lacking in that subject matter, and have reduced your entire synopsis to propaganda and selfish desires. I'm not trying to insult you; I'm just giving you an honest take, my friend. Good luck.